

**ENGLISH GRAMMAR PRACTICE  
FOR THE 1<sup>ST</sup> -YEAR STUDENTS**

**Kropyvnytskyi 2021**

МІНІСТЕРСТВО ОСВІТИ І НАУКИ УКРАЇНИ  
Центральноукраїнський державний педагогічний університет  
імені Володимира Винниченка  
КАФЕДРА ПЕРКЛАДУ, ПРИКЛАДНОЇ ТА ЗАГАЛЬНОЇ ЛІНГВІСТИКИ

**ENGLISH GRAMMAR PRACTICE  
FOR THE 1<sup>ST</sup> -YEAR STUDENTS**

Кропивницький – 2021

УДК 811.111 (075.8)

Л 43

Укладачі:

**Лелека Т.О.**, доцент кафедри перекладу, прикладної та загальної лінгвістики Центральноукраїнського державного педагогічного університету імені Володимира Винниченка

**Снісаренко Я.С.**, доцент кафедри перекладу, прикладної та загальної лінгвістики Центральноукраїнського державного педагогічного університету імені Володимира Винниченка

Рецензенти:

**Титаренко О.І.**, кандидат філологічних наук, доцент кафедри англійської філології Інституту іноземної філології Черкаського національного університету імені Богдана Хмельницького

**Капітан Т.А.**, кандидат філологічних наук, доцент кафедри лінгводидактики та іноземних мов Центральноукраїнського державного педагогічного університету імені Володимира Винниченка

English Grammar Practice for the 1<sup>st</sup>- Year Students. Кropyvnytskyi, 2021. 307 p.

Мета навчально-методичного посібника – забезпечити практичне оволодіння студентами граматичними навичками, необхідними для вільного спілкування англійською мовою за фахом. Методичний посібник призначений для студентів першого курсу факультету іноземних мов, які вивчають англійську мову.

Рекомендовано до друку методичною радою  
Центральноукраїнського державного  
педагогічного університету імені Володимира  
Винниченка  
(протокол № 4 від «16» червня 2021 року)

## Contents

1. Noun .....	5
2. Article.....	26
3. Pronoun.....	91
4. Adjective.....	98
5. Conjunction.....	108
6. Adverb.....	113
7. Numeral.....	117
8. Preposition.....	123
9. Tense-Aspect Forms of Verb .....	131
Present Simple.....	131
Present Progressive.....	138
Present Simple-Present Progressive.....	143
Future Actions.....	152
Past Simple.....	164
Present Perfect.....	174
Present Perfect Progressive.....	184
Past Progressive.....	196
Past Perfect .....	205
Past Perfect Progressive .....	213
10. Passive Voice.....	231
11. Indirect Speech. Sequence of Tenses.....	250
Individual Work.....	261
References.....	303

# 1. NOUN

## 1. Complete the sentences with the nouns in brackets. Use the plural.

1. Which Mediterranean \_\_\_\_\_ -are the cleanest? (beach)
2. Do you like \_\_\_\_\_? (tomato)
3. How much do children's \_\_\_\_\_ cost? (shoe)
4. How many \_\_\_\_\_ does a cat have? (life)
5. Which three \_\_\_\_\_ are the largest in the world? (city)
6. What percentage of \_\_\_\_\_ has three kids? (family)
7. What are the best \_\_\_\_\_ you have ever been to? (party)
8. How many \_\_\_\_\_ should we write in a formal letter? (kiss)
9. What is the best way to keep \_\_\_\_\_ out of the house? (fly)
10. How much would it cost to buy four \_\_\_\_\_ of bread? (loaf)
11. How many \_\_\_\_\_ are there in your town? (church)
12. What do most \_\_\_\_\_ think about all day? (man)
13. How many \_\_\_\_\_ did King Henry VIII have? (wife)
14. Should \_\_\_\_\_ be allowed to use animals? (circus)
15. How many \_\_\_\_\_ do you eat? (mango)
16. How many \_\_\_\_\_ does a millipede have? (foot)
17. At what age do \_\_\_\_\_ usually start to walk? (baby)
18. How many stomachs do \_\_\_\_\_ have? (sheep)
19. How much do \_\_\_\_\_ cost per kilogram? (cherry)
20. Are you good at \_\_\_\_\_? (quiz)

## 2. Choose the correct form of the verb.

1. The contents of his letter (be) very important for our firm.
2. All his advice (be) always useful for us.
3. I have put the money on the table and there it (be).
4. Where (be) your pincers?
5. The grapes you have just chosen (be) seedless.
6. Their clothes (be) on the table.
7. The news Mary told him (be) rather bad and made him upset.
8. The dregs on the bottom of the bottle (look) suspicious.
9. His knowledge of French (be) perfect. He is so smart.
10. The cattle on this farm (be) always so well looked after.
11. Look over here! His belongings (be) here.
12. This cloth (feel) so soft and smooth.
13. The money you have given (be) on the table. Take (it, him, you, them)!
14. The oats (be) always used as the fodder for horses.
15. My scissors (be) always sharp and often used for cutting threads.
16. Your new furniture (be) in the hall upstairs.
17. His old pyjamas (be) so worn out.
18. Where (be) my spectacles? I have been looking for (it, him, you, them) for half an hour!
19. The traffic in this street (be) always so heavy.
20. The steps leading upstairs (be) very steep.

### 3. Write the plural form

Man, woman, person, child, tooth, foot, elf, knife, wife, wolf, goose, mouse, thesis, tomato, potato, avocado, volcano, zoo, story, salmon, sheep, bus, dress

### 4. Write the correct form of the following nouns or the correct form of the verb.

- 1.If you are hungry take the macaroni. It (be) on the table.
- 2.His luggage (be) in the next compartment.
- 3.Tom's binoculars (be) on his chest of drawers.
- 4.Dad's tongs (be) in the drawer on the attic.
- 5.The proceeds he has sent (be) at the post office.
- 6.Greg's jeans (be) so old and so worn out.
7. The remains of the food on the plate (be) in the fridge.
8. Mass media in our country (be) not censored.

### 5. Write the correct form of the verb to be.

- 1.Statistics (be) so boring. — I don't agree, the statistics \_\_\_\_\_ so interesting.
- 2The equipment of this plant (be) out of date.
- 3.The greens for the soup (be) in the kitchen.
- 4.The courage of this general (be) known all over his country.
- 5.The nurse took the tweezers and put (be) on the table.
- 6.The flour I bought yesterday (be) for the cake.
- 7.Dominoes (be) a very interesting game.
- 8.Red measles (be) a very contagious disease.
9. The shears (be) in the chest of drawers in my desk.
10. Mathematics (be) taught at school.

### 6. Choose the correct form of the given verb. Think about whether the noun is singular or plural.

1. This pair of sunglasses (be) really expensive. I'm not paying that much!
2. These scissors (be) blunt. Get me another pair.
3. That jacket you're wearing is really nice but those green jeans (be) horrible.
4. Physics (be) the study of the natural world.
5. A lot of the news we hear on the TV (be) bad. It's so depressing.
6. The police (investigate) a break-in at the National Bank last night.
7. People (be) are always likely to tell lies to protect themselves.
8. Think carefully before you spend that amount of money. A thousand pounds (be) a lot!
9. You should try walking so far just to find an open supermarket! Three miles (tire) you out so quickly, I'm telling you!
10. They have exaggerated a little with that new swimming pool. Did you see the temperature of the water? Forty one degrees (be) too high!

### 7. Write the correct form of the plural to the following nouns. One or two answers may be correct.

1. Sam saw twenty (sheep) in the field of the farm.
- 2.Daddy caught six (trout)at the last weekends.

3. There were three small (squid) in the aquarium of our city.
4. Where are the five (halibut) I bought yesterday?
5. Kyle saw ten small (fish) on the bottom of the pond.
6. There were only two (deer) in that zoo.
7. They proposed the cook four fresh (salmon) for dinner.
8. The will told about two (offspring).
9. I bought three (plaice) yesterday.
10. The plane is the fastest (means) of transport.

**8. Choose the correct form of the plural to the following nouns.**

1. Two young (man) were looking at him startled.
2. Debra paid attention to his white (tooth) and his attractive smile.
3. This cream is for your hands and this one is for your (foot).
4. When the cat is away all the (mouse) can play.
5. These natural (phenomenon) are the sun, the rain and the snow.
6. The children fed grey (goose) on the bank of the pond.
7. The (formula) of this perfume was lost.
8. All (woman) like window shopping. 28
9. In ancient times people used (ox) to plough the fields.
10. The newspapers wrote that the oil (crisis) was over.

**9. Write the correct form of the plural to the following nouns. One or two answers may be correct.**

1. We have a few (cod) in the fridge. Let's cook them for dinner.
2. The Zoo bought five (giraffe) last year.
3. They were walking along the railroad track and saw a few (buffalo) in the prairie.
4. These (species) are supposed to become extinct.
5. Henry saw two (mackerel) on the meadow a minute ago.
6. The (memo) were on the table where I had left them.
7. Jack's body was covered with green and red (tattoo) .
8. What are the most famous (zoo) in the world?
9. Mr. Elton was invited to that (symposium) long ago.
10. Mike has been writing his (thesis) for a year.

**10. Give the plural of the following nouns.**

Data, portfolio, swine, house, tomato, hearth, mother-in-law, basis, clergyman, ox, cry, key, aircraft, fox, downfall, looker-on, rock, bush, enemy, leaf, roof, genius, hero, bunch, sheep, ship, criterion, youth, ox, journey, penknife, man-of-war, loss, datum, goose, deer, pie, Englishwoman, wolf, mouse, formula, bath, volcano, possibility, forget-me-not, foot, handkerchief, thief, crisis, stepdaughter, birth, echo, finger-tip, court martial, joy, mischief-maker, extremity, spy, lie.

**11. Give the plural of the following nouns if possible:**

Money, accommodation, baby, wife, piano, glass, brief, cliff, rubbish, knife, brush, scarf, sheaf, donkey, fly, permission, information, calf, ghetto, volcano, ox, foot, photo, brother, kilo, kangaroo, hobby, luck, chassis, sheep, kiss, wharf, proof, lily, echo, leisure, mouse, breath, elk, dynamo, goose, oath, progress, despair, hoof,

mud, valley, chief, handkerchief, folio, tomato, salmon, youth, carp, woman, boy, child, veto, lady, wolf, loaf, country, china, day, zoo, man, Eskimo, tooth, mouth, thief, desk, life, equipment, self, cargo, behaviour, leaf, radio, potato, deer, courage, path, casino, louse, studio, moose.

**12. Write the plurals of the words given in brackets to complete the sentences.** 1. We cut the cake into ... (half). 2. We bought some ... to eat with our ... (tomato, sandwich). 3. They caught several ... that afternoon (fish). 4. It was a shop selling ... and ... (stereo, video). 5. Would you like some of these ... (potato)? 6. All the ... had different ... (house, roof). 7. It was autumn, and the ... were falling (leaf). 8. Did you make these ... (handkerchief)? 9. We have some ... and a few ... (chicken, sheep). 10. They visited several ... that night (disco). 11. I bought some ... for the ... (shelf, glass). 12. The ... went in one door and the ... went in the other (man, woman). 13. They have a lot of ... at the moment (worry). 14. Would you bring the ... and ... (knife, fork)? 15. The ... chased the ... for several miles (wolf, deer).

**13. Fill in each blank space with the correct plural form of the noun.**

Thesis, stimulus, alumnus, loaf, medium, crisis, veto, fireman, diagnosis, ox

**14. Translate the words in brackets into English.**

1. The Siberian (вовки) crept closer. 2. People of your sort take us for (крадії). 3. Had I a hundred (життів), would I not gladly lay them down for my country? 4. A great many books were scattered on the (полиця), two tables and the floor. 5. He took some small (буханець) of bread, some cheese and a tin of lobster. 6. Soon the servant reappeared with armfuls of silk robes, shawls, (шарфи). 7. The sound of horses' (копита) woke him up. 8. He was dressed in a long green overcoat with fur (манжети). 9. There is a proverb «To set the fox to keep the (гуси)». 10. It will happen when two (неділя) come together. 11. The sheep in (двоє) and (троє) were loping away from the shed. 12. We've got a social crisis in the North, it involves Indians, (ескімоси) and (білі). 13. He was beheaded by one of the (Генрі). 14. I think I've found (засіб) to help him. 15. I heard their (до побачення) in my ears as I walked down the platform. 16. (Буйволи) migrate across the plains. 17. This (перехрестя) is rather dangerous. 18. The (ехо) of his scream sounded in the cave for several seconds. 19. The number one million is written with a one and six (нулів). 20. (Кімоно) are traditionally worn by the Japanese. 21. Both ships were sunk by (торпедами). 22. One wall had (полиці) from floor to ceiling. 23. He wrote (серію) of articles devoted to modern farming methods. 24. (Вулкани) discharge massive quantities of dust into the stratosphere. 25. We were happy to hear the first (кукушок) of spring. 26. He lived among (ескімосів) for ten years. 27. Soon the only black (носороги) left may be those in (зоопарках). 28. (Казино) are places where card games are played for money. 29. Pandas eat (бамбук). 30. We found a rare (вид) of orchid. 31. Those apples are ninety (пенсів) a kilo. 32. A post office was broken into last night and the (крадії) got away with \$120, 000. 33. My daughter's favourite fairy tale is «Snow White and the Seven (гнонів)». 34. (Тричка) are found in the North Atlantic and the North Sea. 35. The corn was cut, tied in (снопи) and left to dry.



**15. Give the plural of the following nouns.**

a) Motto, species, hero, play, photo, thief, ghetto, manifesto, valley, wolf, match, UFO, tomato, safe, box, leaf, elf, axe, goose, inch, series, cuff, volcano, studio, ox, VIP, louse, means, casino, alibi, kimono, sheaf, SOS.

b) Maid-servant, major-general, customs-house, man-of-war, hotelkeeper, mother-in-law, son-in-law, schoolgirl, pocket-knife, housemaid, theatre-goer, watchmaker, bookmaker, dining-room, looker-on, passer-by, fisherman, text-book, statesman, arm-chair, man-servant, woman-doctor, postman, editor-in-chief, sister-in-law, shoemaker, bus-driver, womandriver, ballet-girl, kiss-me-quick, pickpocket, hold-all, chessman, womansoldier, eye-lash, stay-at-home, court-martial, drop-out, go-between, attorney-general, stand-by, close-up, good-for-nothing, merry-go-round.

**16. Give the plural of the words in brackets.**

1. Eric watched the (wood-*louse*) that were unable to avoid the flames. 2. The outlines of (*cyprus*) that lined the driveway were sharp and clear. 3. If (*wolf*) appeared tonight, Mel thought, it would not be surprising. 4. The (*lark*) sprang up in front of his (*foot*), the air was full of (*butterfly*). 5. There were nine ships at sea but four were carrying (*cargo*) destined for his own personal (*warehouse*) in Brooklyn. 6. He told me there were (*trout*) in the stream below the town. 7. A netting fence ran all around to keep out (*rabbit*) and (*deer*). 8. I really cannot help your (*belief*) or your (*disbelief*). 9. The (*sheep*) were silent, the only sound in the darkness was the bubbling of the stream. 10. Three (*mouthful*) of soup convinced him that he couldn't eat. 11. Philip gazed with delight upon the (*passer-by*). 12. In the silence that followed there came a clatter of (*hoof*). 13. Perhaps, there aren't any (*grown-up*) there. 14. Love can never make us forget that we are (*brother-in-arms*), can it? 15. The frost seemed to bite into his bones, under his (*finger-nail*). 16. His both (*son-in-law*) were (*fisherman*). 17. He likes his pages, and (*man-at-arms*) to be as strong as possible. 18. He is a man who works with his hands, not one of your dressedup (*good-for-nothing*). 19. She met (*clergyman*), dozens of them. 20. Do you ski? – Used to. But I haven't any (*ski*) now.

**17. Give the plural of the words in brackets.**

1. I haven't enough (*datum*) yet. 2. «Our Sundays are our best days», was one of his (*formula*) with parents. 3. You did not witness any of these (*phenomenon*) yourself, did you? 4. It gave the impression of slum conditions, in spite of (*antenna*) on all (*roof*). 5. Detectives were on duty at the (*terminus*) of all airways. 6. At the piano they were untalented (*dilettante*). 7. You are like surgeons who want every symptom before they can give their (*diagnosis*). 8. We set out for the office of (*Mr.*) Spenslow and Jorkins. 9. The crosses stuck up like ugly (*cactus*). 10. She could find no clue to the new (*enigma*) of the universe. 11. The professor who directs the centre on the study of (*virus*) supervised the making of the first anti-flu vaccine. 12. Paul replied with angry letters, telegram (*ultimatum*), and telephone calls. 13. Chemical (*analysis*) revealed a high content of copper. 14. The Health Service should not be judged by financial (*criterion*) alone. 15. The (*locus*) of decision-making are sometimes far from the government's offices.

**18. Give the plural of the words in brackets.** 1. They lay in (camp-bed) so comfortable after (dug-out). 2. I had some old plates, with (man-of-war) in full sail upon them. 3. The (foot-man) kept the doors of the cars open. 4. If only he could get at these anonymous (letter-writer) he would teach him not to meddle. 5. The first winter (fly-in) to Antarctica completed successfully, the (fly-out) was equally smooth. 6. I was talking to (woman-friend) at a studio party. 7. The (woman servant) came into the room where the (child) were sleeping. 8. The (passer-by) looked at the clowns in amazement. 9. Wherever there is royalty, there are always (hanger-on). 10. The Princess was attended by her (lady-in-waiting).

**19. Fill in the blanks with some, many, a lot of or much. In some cases more than one answer is possible.**

1. There is too ..... furniture in the room. It looks really congested. 2. There are..... songs in this audio CD that I do not like at all. 3. My father gave me ..... useful advice this morning. 4. Children should not be entrusted with too ..... money. 5. .... sand is still sticking to the beach towel. 6. How ..... of you are going to the cinema this afternoon? 7. This educational channel gives ..... useful information. 8. Too ..... of a good thing is not good for anyone. 9. So ..... food is being wasted nowadays. 10. .... research is done in this area. 11. Please play ..... calming music. I would like to relax for a while. 12. Words cannot express how ..... I love you.

**20. Make the following words plural, read and translate them.**

Motto, species, hero, photo, thief, manifesto, valley, wolf, match, UFO, tomato, safe, box, leaf, elf, goose, inch, mongoose, series, cuff, volcano, studio, ox, VIP, louse, means, basis, set-to, criterion, formula, forget-me-not, oasis, medium, watch-maker, phenomenon, fountain-pen, radius, man-eater, editor-in-chief, datum, specimen, woman-teacher, Henry, stimulus, lady driver, kimono, SOS, cactus, thesis, veto, floe, torpedo, calf, wharf, man-of-war, syllabus, chessman, analysis, mandriver, appendix, casino, species, man-hole, kiss-me-quick, go-between, court-martial, high-up, woman-priest.

**21. Rewrite the sentences, making the words in brackets plural.**

1. The book recounts the (crisis) of the post-war period. 2. The ships were unloading their (cargo) on the (wharf). 3. Many people think that (parent-in-law) are potentially a nuisance. 4. Poisonous (gas) were being discharged from the exhaust pipes of the (bus). 5. He arranged that his books should contain detailed (index). 6. The eyes are sometimes (index) of character. 7. Shakespearean (hero) are generally the victims of circumstances. 8. (A mouse) can sometimes take the cheese without being caught in the (mousetrap). 9. Highly-coloured (fungus) were growing near the base of the tree. 10. He wished to place certain (memorandum) before the committee. 11. He agreed that these were strange (phenomenon). 12. We cannot proceed on such unlikely (hypothesis). 13. (A serviceman) found guilty of desertion of duty are tried by (court martial). 14. The new (syllabus) will be drawn up according to different (criterion). 15. Television and newspapers are the mass (medium) of advertising. 16. The (thief) broke into the shop without

attracting the attention of (passer-by). 17. Piano (solo) will be played by John Smith. 18. The police called for (eyewitness) to come forward and give evidence. 19. The accused (man) had carefully prepared what appeared to be good (alibi). 20. University (faculty) expect to receive complete (thesis) by the beginning of June.

**22. Translate the words in brackets into English.**

1. She was dressed in blue, with blue flowers in her hair – (незабудками). 2. The women sat at the windows, reading and sewing, taking no notice of (перехожі). 3. Are there any (жінки-солдати) in the army? 4. We need (критерії) to distinguish one species from the other. 5. Have you heard the (діагнози) of the qualified psychiatrists? 6. (Віруси) change under the influence of medicines. 7. One of the crazy (гіпотез) formed in his mind. 8. Very strange (явища) were observed by astronomers yesterday. 9. We have some beautiful silk (шарфи) but we only sell cotton (носові хустки). 10. I don't think our food department has any (лососей) at all today. 11. I'm afraid there is no demand for (історії) about (космічні кораблі). 12. Gangs of (кишеньковий крадій) had rushed through the carnival crowds stealing wallets and purses. 13. The astronauts brought back (зразки) of moon rock. 14. The (дорослі) always spoilt our fun by telling us to be quiet. 15. The (свідчення) were collected by various researchers.

**23. Translate the following sentences from Ukrainian into English.**

1. У колекції Майка є кілька незвичайних видів метеликів. 2. Замкни телят в сараї і випусти биків у двір. 3. Вовки сильніше, ніж лисиці. 4. Ці ножі гострі, будь обережний. 5. Кілька дахів були пошкоджені ураганом. 6. Я натер ноги, не можу ввійти. 7. Чи бачив ти три коропа і дві щуки, які я зловив? 8. Вулкани в Індонезії дуже активні. 9. Цей светр мені не підходить - у нього занадто довгі рукава. 10. Ми розрізали торт навпіл. 11. Не забудь захопити пару коробок сірників. 12. Ці старі зубні щітки давно пора викинути. 13. Вам не слід засновувати свої аргументи тільки на одній гіпотезі. 14. У моєму маленькому саду ростуть і незабудки, і конвалії, і братки. 15. Слід поважати вірування інших людей. 16. Вчені вже вивчають ці таємничі явища природи. 17. Вівці пасуться на лузі. 18. Кілька перехожих бачили аварію і викликали поліцію. 19. Шкода, але жодна з фотографій не вийшла. 20. Молоді дівчата в яскравих кімоно йшли у напрямку до гаю молодого бамбука. 21. У центрі Лас-Вегаса розташовані численні казино, дискотеки, кафе, нічні клуби. 22. Флорида відома своїми руйнівними торнадо. 23. Найвідоміший з концертів Вівальді - «Пори року». 24. Її численні нащадки дуже невиховані. 25. Це згубне місце - там немає нічого, крім кактусів і змії.

**24. Write the correct form of the plural to the following nouns.**

1. He saw the (roof) of the houses which were bright green and his heart started beating.  
2. The (knife) usually get rusty when you put them into hot water.  
3. Granny bought two (loaf) of brown bread.  
4. The detective found all the (proof) during the investigation.  
5. The (handkerchief) were bright and we had chosen the brightest one.

6. The cow licked her two (calf) and looked at us.
7. Both (cuff) of his shirt were too short.
8. I'll take both (half) of the apple.
9. There were the (chef) of all departments.
10. The children saw a pack of (wolf) in the zoo.

**25. Determine the gender of the nouns**

<i>Masculine</i>	<i>Feminine</i>	<i>Neuter</i>
------------------	-----------------	---------------

Шоколад, музей, кіно, чай, проблема, банан, білет, кафе, корабель, машина, телефон, фотографія, фото, сувенір, багаж, метро, музика, станція

**26. Change the nouns in bold from the feminine/masculine to the masculine/feminine. Click the question for the answer.**

1. My **uncle** visits his **nephew** every weekend.
  2. The **lady** has several **drakes** on her farm.
  3. The **daughter** is more talkative than her **mother**.
  4. Does any **actor** like to play the role of the **prince**?
  5. Their **queen** is a **widow**.
  6. The **manager** is still a **bachelor**.
  7. In the movie, the **tiger** was killed by the **hero**.
  8. His **son-in-law** is a **steward**.
  9. The **count** has one **brother**.
  10. The **author** is writing a book about the **emperor**.
- Change the nouns in bold from the masculine to the feminine.
11. The **bridegroom** spoke to the **priest**.
  12. His **brother** works as a **waiter**.
  13. The **dog** barked at the **milkman**.
  14. A **cock** was killed by a **fox**.
  15. The **manservant** has worked many years for the **duke**.
  16. Her **husband** is a **conductor**.
  17. He was a **postman** before he became a **postmaster**.
  18. The **lad** wants to be a **monk**.
  19. The **sultan** owns a **stallion**.
  20. Her **father-in-law** is a **landlord**.

**27. Choose the correct form of the feminine or masculine gender of the following nouns.**

1. She was the youngest \_\_\_\_\_ in her city.  
A poetess B poet
2. Kevin is the main \_\_\_\_\_ of this story.  
A heroine B hero
3. All the \_\_\_\_\_ were wearing black dresses.  
A monks B nuns
4. Ann told her relatives about her \_\_\_\_\_  
A bridegroom B bride
5. Prince Charles is the \_\_\_\_\_ of the British Crown.  
A heir B heiress

6. Sam tells he is an old \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A bachelor B spinster
- 7 . Eve was my father's \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A nephew B niece
8. Mr. Jones has been a \_\_\_\_\_ for the last ten years.  
A widower B widow
9. My \_\_\_\_\_ 's name is George.  
A uncle B aunt
10. Oprah Winfrey is a very famous TV \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A host B hostess

**28. Write the correct form of the verb.**

1. His two-day trip (be) very interesting.
2. Our three-hour exam (be) too tiring.
3. Their two-year old baby (be) so funny.
4. There (be) a nine-room flat in that block of flats.
5. A twenty-dollar bill (be) on the table.
6. Your two-day hiking (sound) intriguing.
7. This two-litre jar (be) full of honey.
8. The cat food (be) usually in the fridge.
9. Bob's three-day voyage (be) too long and tiring.
10. Their two-hour test (be) really too difficult.

**29. Choose the correct form of the collective nouns.**

1. When we see a lot of people in the street watching something we call them a(n) \_\_\_\_\_.  
A audience B jury C crowd D company
2. The Rotary \_\_\_\_\_ is a very supporting institution in educating young people.  
A race B class C club D shoal
3. People of the same origin belong to one \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A race B staff C pack D crowd
4. A large collection of books is called a \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A race B pack C library D company
5. A large group of fish is called a \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A crew B pack C tribe D shoal
6. The family of lions is called a \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A bundle B congregation C swarm D pride
7. We can get some advice at the \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A court B council C library D jury
8. The \_\_\_\_\_ was listening to the opera.  
A crowd B committee C audience D staff
9. The verdict of the \_\_\_\_\_ was 'guilty'.  
A group B jury C club D press
10. The \_\_\_\_\_ of the clinic 'Boris' include highly qualified doctors.  
A staff B crew C council D company

### 30. Translate into English.

1. Ендрю пильно роздивлявся зграйку яскравих рибок на морському дні. 2. Місіс Девлін була незаміжня, і сусіди називали її «старою дівочою». 3. Начальники двох відділів маркетингу запропонували нові ідеї. 4. Вздовж Скелястих гір була гряда вулканів, і гірські хребти були вкриті снігом. 5. За жеребця з конюшень (stables) містера Грірсона давали сто тисяч доларів. 6. Залишки їжі на тарілці вказують, що Тері давним-давно кудись поїхав. 7. Я так люблю спілкуватись з Амандою. Її новини завжди такі цікаві. 8. Про що ти говориш, Томе? Я кладу твої гроші на стіл, і ти їх забори сам. 9. Діти дуже люблять виноград без кісточок, оскільки його легше їсти. 10. Вздовж дороги було багато ферм: на одній було багато оленів, на іншій – овець. 11. Шашки – цікава гра, та гра в доміно для мене значно цікавіша. 12. Де ви купили ці фрукти? – Ми купували їх у супермаркеті на розі вулиці. 13. Коли ми були у Севастопольському (Sebastopol) акваріумі, то бачили там маленьких кальмарів. 14. Статистика цікава наука, і ми її будемо вивчати наступного року. 15. Ваші нові меблі дуже гарні. Де ви їх замовляли? 16. Твої зуби такі яскраво-білі. Де ти їх відбілювала? 17. Ці черевики завеликі для моїх ніг. Дайте мені, будь ласка, на розмір менші. 18. Суд присяжних виніс йому вирок: винен, і ми нічого не могли зробити. 19. Коли ми переходили дорогу, то побачили стадо рудих корів, що прямувало нам назустріч. 20. Опра Уїнфрі – одна з найпопулярніших ведучих американського телебачення.

### 31. Translate into English.

1. Ти вважаєш, що більярд цікава гра? – Як на мене, шашки – набагато цікавіші. 2. Чиї це ножиці? – Не знаю, поклади їх у ящик стола. 3. Зараз дуже модно мати яскраво-білі зуби. 4. Ми їхали у закритому джипі і спостерігали, як сім'я левів спала під деревом. 5. Джейн, ти звернула увагу на манжети його сорочки? – Ні, а що таке? – Його манжети дуже довгі. 6. Ці явища природи – це дощ, сльота, град та сніг. 7. Зграя диких собак переслідувала ведмежа півдня і лише потім перестала. 8. Чим годують коней? – Зазвичай овес використовують як корм коням. 9. Їхні знання цього предмета найкращі в групі. Математика – їхнє хобі. 10. Околиці Вашингтона дуже відрізняються від центру. 11. Коштовності твоєї бабусі досить гарні. – Так, вона успадкувала їх від своєї прабабусі. 12. Осад на дні склянки показував, що сік був поганої якості. 13. На мою думку, всі жінки люблять роздивлятися вітрини магазинів. 14. Чи знаєте ви, що кожні п'ять хвилин на планеті зникають різні види рослин та тварин? 15. Моя мама купила три оселедці та чотири форелі. Вона збирається варити рибну юшку. 16. У цій воді повно бактерій, навіть не думай її пити. 17. Усі газети писали про багату спадкоємицю. – І що вона успадкувала? 18. Візьми дві половинки яблука, наріж їх та полий сиропом (syrup), потім додай банан та малину. Ти отримаєш фруктовий салат. 19. Діти завжди розповідали бабусі про свої радощі та горе. 20. У панків (punk) завжди дивні зачіски та багато татуювань.

### 32. Use the nouns in the Possessive Case

1. The man went to the (chemist) shop. 2. The name of (Mrs Smith) dog was Micky. 3. Have you seen (Henry) new bicycle? 4. We heard the (men) shouts in the distance. 5. My (sister) friend is coming to tea. 6. Let us join in the (children) games. 7. That is a (woman) bicycle. 8. That building is the (women) Institute. 9. Ellen is a (lady) servant. 10. Mary sings in the (ladies) choir. 32 15. Rephrase using Possessive Case. 1. The room of my friend. 2. The questions of my son. 3. The wife of my brother. 4. The table of our teacher. 5. The poems of Pushkin. 6. The voice of this girl. 7. The new club of the workers. 8. The letter of Peter. 9. The car of my parents. 10. The life of this woman. 11. The handbags of these women. 12. The flat of my sister is large. 13. The children of my brother are at home. 14. The room of the boys is large. 15. The mane of this girl is Jane. 16. The work of these students is interesting. 17. The birthday of my step-father. 18. The music of Glinka and Chaikovsky. 19. The surname of Helen and Peter. 20. The profession of these men.

**33. Fill the gaps with the possessive case of nouns. Decide whether you have to use 's or an of phrase.**

1. The boy has a toy. → It's the \_\_\_\_\_ .
2. Peter has a book. → It's \_\_\_\_\_
3. The magazine has my picture on its cover. → My picture is on \_\_\_\_\_
4. Our friends live in this house. → It's \_\_\_\_\_
5. There is milk in the glass. → It's \_\_\_\_\_
6. This house has a number. → What is \_\_\_\_\_?
7. The walk lasts two hours. → It's \_\_\_\_\_
8. John has a sister, Jane. → Jane is \_\_\_\_\_
9. The film has a name, "Scream". → "Scream" is \_\_\_\_\_
10. This school is for girls only. → It's a \_\_\_\_\_

**34. Rephrase using Possessive Case.**

1. the pen that belongs to Jack. 2. the camera that belongs to my friend. 3. the books that belong to her pupil. 4. the shoes that belong to the girl. 5. the flats that belong to the workers. 6. the car that belongs to this miner. 7. the coat that belongs to his brother. 8. the watch that belongs to the teacher. 9. the dog belonging to Henry. 10. the book possessed by William. 11. the words used by the man. 12. the words used by the men. 13. the house belonging to the lady. 14. the house belonging to the ladies. 15. the names of the girls. 16. the names of the children. 17. the name of the child.

**35. Choose the correct item.**

1. Liz / textbook A Liz's textbook B the textbook of Liz C the Liz's textbook
2. the roof / the house A the house's roof B the roof of the house
3. the rabbits / the cage A the rabbits's cage B the rabbits' cage C the cage of the rabbits
4. our dog / a new kennel A our dog's new cannal B a new kennel of our dog
5. The Smiths / the car A the Smiths' car B the Smiths's car C the car of the Smiths

6. Charles / the book A Charles' book B the book of the Charles C Charles's book

7. a bird / a nest A a nest of a bird B a bird's nest

8. those men / the umbrellas A those men' umbrellas B those men's umbrellas C the umbrellas of those men

9. my parents / the friends A the friends of my parents B my parents's friends C my parents' friends

10. Tom and Alice / the car A Tom's and Alice's car B Tom and Alice's car C the car of Tom and Alice

11. King Charles II / the portrait A the portrait of King Charles II B King Charles the Second's portrait C King's Charles II portrait

**36. Put the noun in the genitive case. Explain the use of the genitive case.**

1. Well, I'd rather be married to a saint that never saw my good looks than to a sinner who saw every other \_\_. (woman) (Buck) 2. The breakfast table at \_\_ was usually a very pleasant one, and was always presided over by Bella. (Mr. Boffin) (Dickens). 3. "I think \_\_ friendships are much deeper than \_\_," Mrs. Thompson said, (men, women) (Braine). 4. That night he had chosen a basement bar a \_\_ throw from Scotland Yard... (stone) (Hansford Johnson). 5. As he passed through the \_\_ room he saw an evening paper spread out conspicuously on the desk of the \_\_ nephew. (clerks, director) (Greene). 6. But I suppose that need not prevent us from quarrelling to our \_\_ content in future, (heart) (Voynich). 7. With one cold glance could she send me back into childhood with all a lonely \_\_ terrors and shames, (child) (Lindsay). 8. I will even go farther, if you like, and admit, for \_\_ sake and for \_\_ sake, that the identity of Lady Glyde, as a living person, is a proved fact to Miss Halcombe "and yourself, (courtesy, argument) (Collins). 9. He stopped to dinner that evening and much to — satisfaction made a favorable impression on her father. (Ruth) (London). 10. He said to her: "Look at my brother \_\_ property." (James) (Galsworthy). 11. He had not been at \_\_ for nearly two years.

**37. Put the word combinations into the possessive form.**

1) your money's worth 2) the horse's mouth 3) the Devil's Disciple 4) Mike's place 5) the teacher's opinion 6) the princess's wedding dress 7) for Pete's sake 8) the monarch's role 9) Steve's study 10) a waitress's uniform 11) the father of James 12) the clothes of the boys 13) the club of the women 14) my mother-in-law favourite flowers 15) the orders of the Commander-in-Chief 16) the name of my sister-in-law 17) the poems of Burns 18) the park of St James 19) the countries of Caesar and Cleopatra 20) the wedding of William and Mary 21) the hats of ladies 22) the toys of the children 23) the law of Archimedes 24) the typist of Mr. Sims 25) the new tie of my friend Cyril 26) the War of a Hundred Years 27) she's done the work of a whole day 28) in the time of a week or two 29) the crown of the King of England 30) the birthday of the President of Chile 31) the castle of Elizabeth the Second 32) the famous shop of Fortnum and Mason 33) during the holiday of my friend Maisie



**38. Translate the following word combinations from Ukrainian into English.**

1) квартира Мері і Джона 2) замок Генріха VIII 3) весілля моєї невістки 4) права жінок 5) собака дітей сусіда 6) справа когось ще 7) думка американського президента 8) голос актриси 9) машина містера Девіса 10) кашкети поліцейських 11) обручку принцеси Діани 12) жіночий та дитячий одяг 13) нічия вина 14) багаж пасажирів 15) промова Міністра іноземних справ

**39. Complete these sentences using the appropriate possessive form.**

1. The dog that belongs to my neighbour is my ... dog. 2. The prices we have this year are called .... 3. The scheme sponsored by the Duke of Edinburgh is known as .... 4. A drive of two hours is called .... 5. The office where the managing director works is known as .... 6. The car that belongs to my sister-in-law is called .... 7. The paper I read yesterday can be referred to as .... 8. A school for boys is called .... 9. A rest for five minutes is called .... 10. The union that represents railway men is .... 11. The law, which was formulated by a man called Murphy, is known as .... 12. The home where the nurses live is called .... 13. The car, which belongs to Mr. Brown's wife, is .... 14. The special offer that is valid for this month is called .... 15. The changing room used by women is called ....

**40. Complete the sentences by adding apostrophe (') or apostrophe s ('s) to the noun group in brackets.** 1. This is my ... house. (parents) 2. You know John? He's ... father. (David and Neil) 3. I borrowed ... bike. (James) 4. I'll be staying at my .... (uncle and aunt) 5. That looks like ... car. (John and Jean) 6. Could you give me ... address? (Charles) 7. You need ... rest. (a couple of days) 8. We usually have ... holiday in summer. (two weeks) 9. Did you see the cartoon in ... newspaper? (yesterday) 10. Are you coming to my ... party? (brother-in-law) 11. ... versions of quantum mechanics had seemed different. (Schrodinger and Heisenberg) 12. There's a new ... surgery on the corner of Greenford Street. (doctor) 13. The company manufactures low cost ... uniforms. (nurses) 14. Don't get involved into ... problems. (other people) 15. ... reign lasted for 45 years. (Elizabeth the First)

**41. Combine the following words combinations, using 's or an of-group.**

1) the club – its monthly meeting 2) his parents – their car 3) the world – its end 4) the trees – the highest branches 5) the bank – its branch in Paris 6) my family – its name 7) my suitcase – its lock 8) the town – its atmosphere 9) your office – its floor 10) our company – its best sales manager 11) next week – its timetable 12) the police force – its main problem 13) last night – its party 14) today – its news 15) your test – its results 16) the French Revolution – its results 17) the patient – its bed 18) one of our teachers at college – her house 19) the judge – his opinion 20) Keats – a copy of his poetry 21) the box – its bottom 22) the committee – its decision 23) Mary and James – their cars 24) those people we met in Spain – their address 25) London – its museums 26) someone important – his death 27) the government – their intentions 28) former president John F. Kennedy – his brother 29) children – their sake 30) the man in the corner – his dog

**42.If you want to buy some food you go to the grocer's. Where do you go if you want to do the following?**

1) buy some vegetables – go to the ... 2) have you teeth examined – go to the ... 3) have your eyes examined – go to the ... 4) buy some medicine – go to the ... 5) buy some screws and nails – go to the ... 6) buy some meat – go to the ... 7) get you hair cut – go to the ... 8) buy some flowers – go to the ... 9) have some clothes cleaned – go to the ... 10) buy a newspaper – go to the ...

**43.Correct any possible mistakes in the following sentences.**

1. There was a chair near the library's secretary desk. 2. Mr. Brown was satisfied with the results of Tom and Nick's visit. 3. I think we ought to drink dear James' health, and the health of Charles' wife. 4. I'm not good at other peoples' affairs. 5. They had found refreshments over the way at Brown's and Smith's. 6. I'm really fed up with my landlord's wife's complaints about noise. 7. My brother's-in-law parents have decided to emigrate. 8. It's not my bag, it's somebody else. 9. There was a two minute's wait while the computer started. 10. Janice decided to open a shop specializing in childrens' clothes.

**44. Choose one expression from each pair to fill in the blanks in the verse from a greeting card.**

(Life's troubles/ Troubles of life) can sometimes leave us with a frown, And the (each day's worries/ worries of each day) can get us down; But this (morning special of news/ morning's special news) is here To make all the (world's problems/ problems of the world) disappear; Because of one (love's woman/ woman's love), we can say Thanks and best wishes to you on this (Mother Day/ Mother's Day).

**45.Translate the following word combinations into English.**

1) сад моєї свекрухи 2) кабінет головнокомандувача 3) адреса батьків мого друга 4) форма пожежних 5) п'ятигодинний політ 6) дружини Генріха VIII 7) проблема когось ще 8) вчорашня газета 9) двотижнева подорож 10) семигодинний робочий день 11) брати Джона Брауна і Теда Сміта 12) мова королеви Єлизавети II 13) підпис головного редактора 14) жіноче і чоловіче взуття 15) півгодинна перерва 16) робота стюардеси 17) батьківські збори 18) півторагодинне очікування 19) п'ятнадцятихвилинна прогулянка 20) теорема Піфагора

**46.Match the following parts of compound nouns and then fill in the blanks in the sentences using the most appropriate compound.**

1) a shelf for books 2) a test to detect drugs 3) a flight lasting two hours 4) pudding made of rice 5) wool from a lamb 6) a headline in a newspaper 7) a request for help 8) the uniform worn by a nurse 9) insurance for a car 10) the wheel of a bicycle 11) a dress that costs \$80 12) a building of 9 storeys 13) the price of success 14) work of seven years 15) the surface of the earth 16) a ruler 20 inches long 17) a child who is five years old 18) clothes worn by children 19) a book which contains 100 pages 20) a degree you get at university

1) trial 2) zebra 3) fire 4) sales 5) pocket 6) mirror 7) burglar 8) sports 9)	a) food b) representative c) image d) money e) alarm f) equipment g)
--	--

junk 10) blood

brigade h) pressure i) crossing j) run

1. They should put a ... outside school so that children don't get run over. 2. Is the ... you get from you parents enough for your need? 3. Can you send the ... quickly – the house next door is on fire. 4. After the last break-in, they decided to get a ... installed. 5. The nurse will take your ... in a moment. 6. I can't get the children to eat anything except .... 7. We're holding a tournament in the ice-hockey stadium, a ... for the next year's Winter Olympics. 8. A ... travels to different places trying to persuade people to buy various goods. 9. The children's bedrooms are ... of each other. 10. They sell mainly ....

**47. Rewrite the sentences using the possessive case of the nouns.**

1. The stories Steve told and the stories Jane told were completely different. 2. I'm sure this bag doesn't belong to him, it belongs to somebody else. 3. Let's go to the shop that the girls own. 4. That is the hotel belonging to Mr. Hollis. 5. It's the fault of nobody. 6. They had respect for the opinions of each other. 7. The dog belonging to the son of my next-door neighbour never stops barking. 8. I'm fed up with the hopeless inefficiency of the secretary of my boss. 9. The personality of my father and the personality of my mother are very much alike. 10. The new Act of Parliament will protect the right of everyone to privacy. 11. The changing room for men is over there on the right. 12. I've just inherited the house belonging to the brother of my grandmother. 13. The opinions of the poor residents are rarely taken into consideration. 14. The dance routines of Fred Astaire and Ginger Rogers are legendary. 15. She has been put in charge of the activities of children at the summer camp in Maine.

**48. Translate the following sentences into English.**

1. Її лялькове личко виражало здивування. 2. Він пройшов через кімнату секретарки, не глянувши на неї. 3. Я провела тиждень в гостях у подруги моєї свекрухи. 4. Жіночий голос позаду мене тихо вимовив чиєсь ім'я. 5. Це було рішення мудрої людини. 6. Вони побачили шестифутову дірку в стіні. 7. У сьогоднішній вечірній газеті є стаття Пітера на цю тему. 8. Настало хвилине мовчання. 9. До його роботи було кілька хвилин ходьби. 10. Двометровий паркан відокремлює маэток містера Сімса від нашого. 11. Фільм розповідає про кар'єру актриси. 12. Десятигодинний політ був дуже виснажливим. 13. Поліцейський записав імена всіх свідків. 14. Поведінка Стіва і Джона ганебна. 15. Будинок Смітів знаходиться в двох кроках від будинку моєї свекрухи. 16. У моєму гаманці було дві п'ятидоларові банкноти. 17. На обід подали курячий суп, рисовий пудинг і вишневий пиріг. 18. Вони влаштовували п'ятнадцятихвилинну перерву щогодини. 19. На цьому заводі виробляють п'ятитонні вантажівки. 20. У подарунок вона отримала ляльковий будиночок і книгу казок. 21. Він ніколи не пропускає шестигодинні новини. 22. Козяче молоко корисне для здоров'я. 23. Це улюблена передача моєї тещі. 24. Ніхто не може обговорювати наказ головнокомандувача. 25. За часів правління королеви Єлизавети I Англія відправляла дослідників до багатьох країн.

**49. Put the words into the plural, read and translate them.**

Hypothesis, datum, formula, analysis, takeoff, kimono, editor-in-chief, casino, calf, offspring, species, bridge, aircraft, synthesis, medium, terminus, archipelago, watch, volcano, salmon, sheaf, wharf, man-of-war, set-to, manhole, criterion, church, ox, cactus, handful, tornado, mackerel, oasis, safe, woman-hater, good-for-nothing, lean-to, zero, thief, motto, works, louse, man-eater, grown-up, dwarf, series, hair-do, beach, bench, loaf, phenomenon, bamboo, holdall, merry-go-round, curriculum, hovercraft, life, concerto, tooth, belief, pick-pocket, Mr., cod, match, torpedo, antenna.

**50. Use the following nouns belongings, brains, congratulations, contents, expenses, goods, refreshments, resources, sights, terms to complete the sentences below.**

1. If I spend a lot of money, can I claim ...? 2. Britain needs to export more .... 3. There was a short break for .... 4. I know he's very clever, but ... aren't the only thing in life. 5. I'm so pleased you got into university! ... on your success. 6. He carries all his ... with him in an old suitcase. 7. We took some time off to walk round the town and see the .... 8. He emptied the ... of his pockets. 9. We do not have the ... to deal with the problem. 10. These are our ... for ending the strike.

**51. Translate the words in brackets into English.**

1. She spent several hours in the film (архів). 2. He swallowed half the (вміст) of the glass in one gulp. 3. I didn't relish the prospect of climbing another flight of (сходи). 4. The land was bought out of the (зароблене) of the sale of his paintings. 5. You must learn how to take the (протокол). 6. Give my (привіт) to your daughter. 7. The object of the show was to stimulate the (продажу) of his new novel. 8. Her only chance was to use her (розум) to bluff and outsmart the enemy. 9. The scandal has shaken the Democratic Party to its (основи). 10. They expressed their (дячність) to the organisers.

**52. Complete the following sentences with the appropriate verb or pronoun.**

1. Politics (be) a dirty business. 2. Your statistics (be) unreliable. 3. (be) there any statistics for road accidents? 4. My maths (be) getting worse and worse. 5. Phonetics (be) a branch of linguistics. 6. Mathematics (be) a compulsory subject. 7. There (be) four crossroads in our village. 8. Genetics (be) a subject I know little about. 9. There (be) many series of books on birds. 10. This species (have) green and white spots. 11. What a pity! Your trousers (be) torn. 12. The authorities (have) refused them their civic rights. 13. I believe congratulations (be) in order! 14. ... goods (have) arrived from China. 15. The contents of the letter (have) not been changed. 16. The proceeds of the sale of goods (have) been transferred to London. 17. His clothes (be) wet as he had been caught in the rain. 18. (be) there any kennels in this area? 19. Many species of butterflies (have) disappeared. 20. Our works (have) a good canteen. 21. There (be) crossroads every mile. 22. The statistics in this report (be) inaccurate. 23. His clothes (be) usually filthy and I am sure he never washes .... 24. The remains of the old church (be) today a major tourist attraction. 25. The flat is nice but the surroundings (be) not very beautiful.

**53. Complete the following sentences with the appropriate verb or pronoun. Give two variants of the verb where possible and explain the difference in meaning.**

1. What will you do when the family (be) on holiday? 2. The government (be) bringing in a new bill. 3. The company (be) going to employ six staff. 4. The jury (be) trying to decide now. 5. The youth of today (have) many advantages. 6. There (be) vermin in this restaurant. 7. The military (have) occupied the house. 8. The police (be) interested in this case. 9. The public (be) concerned about it. 10. The committee (be) meeting now. 11. The public (be) eager to know how ... (be) governed. 12. The navy (be) demanding more money to maintain the country's fleet. 13. The management (be) arguing about how to cut the company's costs. 14. The company's staff (be) worried about losing ... jobs. 15. The jury (have) decided that the man is innocent. 16. The team who won (be) all amateur players. 17. The crew of the ship (be) taking it in turns to go on shore. 18. The orchestra (be) the most famous ever to play in this concert hall. 19. The audience (be) taking ... seats in the theatre. 20. The BBC (be) showing the programme later this year.

**54. Complete the following sentences with the appropriate verb or pronoun. In some sentences both singular and plural forms of the verb are possible.**

1. Our class ... planning a party. 2. She was wearing shorts which ... too big for her. 3. My family ... very angry with me, ... think I should go to university. 4. His clothes ... dirty but he is actually well off. 5. Conditions in the prison ... very poor. 6. The average family ... 3,5 members, ... much smaller than in 1990. 7. The foundations of the building ... laid ten years ago. 8. The outskirts of the city ... a very nice place to have a house. 9. The stairs ... made of wood. 10. The goods in the airport lounge ... sold duty-free. 11. I bought a pair of jeans which ... much cheaper. 12. The expenses for her trip ... paid by the firm. 13. Refreshments ... served in the interval. 14. Bring me the pliers that ... on the table. 15. The scissors ... in the drawer. 16. The City Council ... the best it can with its limited resources. 17. The mass media nowadays, TV and the press, ... enormous power. 18. The jury ... weighed all the evidence and ... found the accused guilty. 19. Our troops ... ready to attack the enemy. 20. The crowd ... growing restless as the day got hotter. 21. Sony ... announced rising profits for the third year running. 22. The police ... issued a warrant for Adamson's arrest. 23. When she was found, her face was bruised and her clothes ... torn. 24. The public ... a right to know how the money is to be spend. 25. Thomas was thought to be in Spain, though his exact whereabouts ... unknown. 26. The stairs leading to the exit ... steep and dangerous, said the report. 27. Lord Travers' family ... lived in the house for twelve generations. 28. The company earnings ... increased for the last five years. 29. The ship sank but the crew ... safe. 30. A highly organized gang of criminals ... been operating in this area for years.

**55. Put in the correct form of the verb in brackets.**

Statistics (be) a branch of economics, but it is often said that there (be) lies, damn lies and statistics. Recent statistics of British life (show) that the family (be)

happier than it used to be. The youth of today (be) likely to live longer than the previous generation. People (own) more things than they used to, but more police (be) employed to fight crime. Mathematics (be) a subject which is studied by boys more than girls, as (be) physics. The earnings of working women (be) getting higher all the time and many women earn more than their husbands. Good manners (be) declining. The public (spend) more on clothes, and clothes (be) becoming more and more expensive. Glasses (be) worn by more people, but only a minority (favour) contact lenses. Statistics (make) us want to grind our teeth and can probably tell us if we have any teeth to grind.

**56. Complete the following sentences with the appropriate verb or pronoun.** 1. Physics ... an interesting subject at school but I wasn't very good at .... 2. Cattle ... kept for ... meat. 3. The goods ... on ... way. 4. Athletics ... less popular before the Olympics made ... fashionable. 5. The odds on our winning ... not very high. 6. Politics ... by no means the only area where women are doing better. 7. Classics ... what I wanted to study but my parents persuaded me that economics ... more useful so I did ... instead. 8. The company ... found the shelter from the rain in the village inn. 9. Monty's family ... of about the same social status as my own. 10. The goods ... being packed now and ... will be delivered first thing tomorrow. 11. The police ... co-operating with the authorities in other countries which have a drugs problem. 12. The Government ... planning new taxes but ... .. not know yet whether their own supporters will accept such a policy. 13. The audience ... requested not to bring any refreshments into the auditorium. 14. The French actress Sarah Bernhardt shocked everyone when she wore a pair of men's trousers in 1876. She was brave enough to wear ... in public. Trousers for women ... not acceptable at that time. 15. He was reserved concerning himself but a fluent talker when politics ... under the discussion. 16. The house was surrounded and the gang ... arrested. 17. The office is closed. The staff ... on strike. 18. The audience ... much bigger than at last night's performance. 19. Despite numerous searches and enquiries, her whereabouts ... unknown. 20. The Government ... been discussing the matter for a long time but ... .. shown no sign of reaching agreement. 21. I had to find whether the committee ... competent enough to consider the project 22. German measles ... a particularly dangerous illness for pregnant women. 23. Politics ... a topic best avoided with people you don't know well. 24. The United Nations ... in disagreement on this issue. 25. Fifty years ago, the typical family ... a husband, a wife, and two or three children.

**57. Translate the following sentences into English.**

1. Оркестр пишається своїм успіхом. 2. Вміст ящика було викинуто. 3. Публіці не дозволяють входити в кімнату, де йде засідання суду. 4. Персонал цього магазину дуже доброзичливий. 5. Всі місцеве духовенство було присутнє на церемонії. 6. Майже кожна сім'я в селі має телевізор. 7. Пресі не дозволили бути присутнім на процесі. 8. Уряд вітає нову пропозицію прем'єр-міністра. 9. Вся наша сім'я збирається прийти на 80-річний ювілей нашої бабусі. 10. Журі збирається оголосити імена переможців. 11. Які ваші політичні погляди? 12. Чи популярний більярд в Україні? 13. Чи достатня

хороша акустика у цього залу для проведення концерту класичної музики?  
14. Аеробіка набула великої популярності останнім часом. 15. Цей одяг добре захищає вас від холоду.

**58. Complete the sentences with either is/are, was/were or has/ have. In some sentences both variants are possible.**

1. A number of shoppers ... complained about the price increases. 2. The majority of primary school teachers ... women. 3. The fifty pounds he gave me ... soon spent. 4. The number of pupils in school with reading difficulties ... fallen this year. 5. Meat pie and peas ... Tom's favourite meal at the moment. 6. Some 80 % of the electorate ... expected to vote. 7. Three multiplied by five ... fifteen. 8. In connection with the theft, the outskirts ... been searched, but nothing has been found as yet. 9. The police ... called if a serious accident occurs. 10. Almost three fourth of the apples ... been picked. 11. All the office staff ... agreed to work late tonight to get the job finished. 12. A small number of children ... educated at home. 13. A number of refugees ... been turned back at the border. 14. The book Two Lives ... about an affair between an MP and his secretary. 15. The United States ... smaller than Canada.. 16. Fish and chips ... one of the most common English dishes. 17. Twenty-four hours ... a long time in politics. 18. The majority of the employees ... university degrees. 19. Most of the books ... chosen from the latest catalogue. 20. Almost three fourths of the land ... cultivated. 21. Five dollars ... the membership fee. 22. 50 % of the miners ... still on strike. 23. Only two thirds of the stolen valuables ... found. 24. Seven dollars ... left on the table to cover the cheque. 25. Most of the book ... destroyed by fire.

**59. Complete the sentences with the correct form of the verb in brackets.**

1. The painting was sold for \$20.000 in 1925, which (be) a lot of money in those days. 2. A lot of the residents (have) already left the island, the rest (be) preparing for the typhoon. 3. Look at the people who live around here – the majority of them (be) over 60. 4. The amount of money you pay (depend) on how much you earn. 5. A large number of women, especially immigrant women, (work) in the clothing industry. 6. An active minority in the Senate (be) trying to impose its will on the majority. 7. A group of teenagers in the town (have) organised a scheme to help old people with their shopping. 8. A number of people (have) complained about the noise. 9. Do you think three pounds (be) a big enough tip? 10. Hamburgers and chips (be) not a very healthy lunch. 11. The majority of the union members (have) voted to go on strike, the rest of the members (be) expected to support the strike. 12. Two kilos (be) pretty small for a newborn child. 13. Our teenage son thinks there (be) a number of good reasons for staying up late. 14. More than one house in the street (have) been broken in recently. 15. A couple of dangerous-looking men (be) waiting for you. 16. One of my friends (have) just won three free plane tickets to New York. 17. Six weeks (be) a long time to wait for news of your family. 18. The majority of children's parents (be) unemployed. 19. A lot of shops (be) close on Sundays now. 20. The police (think) that more than one person (be) in the stolen car.

**60. Complete the sentences with either is/are, was/were or has/have. In some sentences both variants are possible.**

1. Either of the dentists ... available. Which one do you want to see? 2. Soapstone was one of the rocks that ... highly prized by the Indians. 3. According to the poll, the college-educated female, not the college-educated male, ... the most prolific reader. 4. Both those magazines and that book ... left in a study hall. 5. Either Tom or his friends ... going to clean the car. 6. Neither of the French athletes ... won this year. 7. Mum and Dad ... hoping that you'd join them this evening. 8. The horror writer Stephen King, together with the romance novelist Danielle Steel, ... the most popular of the authors named by the respondents. 9. The child, not her parents, ... an avid reader. 10. Nobody except my uncle and aunt ... willing to help me. 11. Every door and window in the cottage ... bolted. 12. Everyone, including the musicians, ... lined up for the final curtain call. 13. None of my friends ... invited to John's birthday party. 14. Approximately four cents ... paid for each acre of land in the Louisiana region. 15. Both taxes and unemployment ... increased since Mr. Whitcut became President.

**61. Complete the sentences with the correct form of the verb in brackets.**

1. Tom and Rosie were late, but the rest of us (be) in time. 2. (Be) bacon and eggs what you usually eat for breakfast? 3. We've just learnt that a couple of our club members (have) been chosen for the national team. 4. The library, along with bookstores, (provide) reading materials. 5. James Michener, as well as V. C. Andrews (rank) third in author popularity among those surveyed. 6. The United States (be) a rich country. 7. All the staff here (be) very experienced and most (have) been with us for over ten years. 8. Only two thirds of the stolen valuables (have) been found. 9. Neither the brakes, nor the starter (have) been fixed properly. 10. Chemistry (be) my least favourite subject. 11. Your bathroom scales (be) not very accurate. 12. \$2.000 (be) far too expensive for that stereo. 13. Binoculars (be) needed to see that far. 14. Mumps (be) contagious. 15. The party which won the election (intend) to increase welfare benefits. 16. Fifty percent of the tomato crop (have) been ruined by the rain. 17. One of our students (be) missing. 18. The goods (be) already on the way. 19. Average earnings (be) rising sharply. 20. Each child in the Browns family, as well as other members, ... given a Christmas present. 21. A number of problems (have) arisen. 22. There (be) a number of reasons why I believe that the family (be) still as important as ever. 23. The pills, as well as the ointment, (have) proved to be absolutely safe. 24. Manchester United (have) beaten by Oxford more than once

**62. Translate the words in brackets into English.**

1. We've got the (товар), and we know how to put (його) across. 2. Constantia was still gazing at the (годинник). She couldn't make up her mind whether (він) was fast or slow. 3. A milky (сутінки) crept about the stairway and the landing below. 4. He approached the (ворота), and then turned at (них) to look back. 5. Tom felt for his (годинник) and was about to draw (його), when he changed his mind. 6. I seldom ask other people's (поради) and never take (них). 7. Some women tint their (волосся) when (воно) goes grey. 8. If the (похорони) is



detestable to you, you don't have to go to (них). 9. I would like some (виноград) for dessert. Will you buy (його)? 10. He decided to save some (гроші) and put (їх) in the bank. 11. The (відомості) is top secret, everybody is interested in (них). 12. The minister has called the terrorists to lay down their (зброя). 13. How are your driving lessons going – do you feel you're making (успіхи)? 14. The (чорнила) was barely dry on the peace agreement when the fighting broke out again. 15. How can they expect me to give (покази) against my friend?

**63. Complete the sentences with the correct form of the verb in brackets.**

1. Money (be) the fruit of all evil as often as the root of it. 2. Then there (be) no news at all, and no news, they say, (be) good news. 3. He knocked at one of the houses where the announcement read that the lodgings (be) unfurnished. 4. Once she got an offer, but the wages (be) only fourteen shillings a week. 5. The ashes (be) still hot. 6. The knowledge that I acquired on the training course (have) been extremely useful. 7. News from the scene of disaster (be not) very hopeful. 8. Your jeans (be) torn. Is it fashionable? 9. Fruit (be) cheap this year. 10. Six shillings a week (not keep) body and soul together very unitedly. 11. He can't leave the country until the police (return) his passport. 12. Don't you see that the shoes you are buying (be not) a pair? 13. Bad news (not make) people happy. 14. Most food, as well as tropical fruits, (be) often flown to northern cities by jet. 15. An increasing number of small banks (be) facing crisis because of unpaid debts. 16. The vast majority of children (prefer) watching TV to reading. 17. Most of the things you told me (be not) true. 18. Ethics (be) a difficult study. 19. Politics (have) always interested me. 20. The youth (be) keener on sports than their parents. 21. The crew of the ship (consist) of twenty seamen including the captain and his mate. 22. His staff (be) very small. I don't know how he manages to do any business at all. 23. His advice (have) always been useful to me. 24. Her hair (be) loose and falling, and she wore a nurse's dress. 25. The police (be) not fools, that man didn't believe a word of what I said. 26. Last year over \$10 million (be) paid to the company in interest on compensation and on new loans. 27. 'Little Women' (be) written by L.M. Alcott. 28. As the police (be) no longer able to keep order during the last strike, the military (be) asked to help them. 29. 'Christina's World' is one of the paintings that (have) been selected for the Andrew Wyeth's exhibition. 30. All the remains of the food, as well as the broken plate, (be) thrown away.

**64. Open the brackets choosing the correct form of the verb which agrees with the subject noun.**

1. Look, the police (have) finally arrived. 2. The youth (play) tennis better than his father. 3. Linguistics (be) a subject taught at our university. 4. Acoustics (have) developed in modern times. 5. Mumps (be) an ailment of children. 6. I'm sorry, but the news (be) very bad. 7. Six or seven o'clock (be) a good time to start the day. 8. In her pocket there (be) thirty-five cents, all she had in the world. 9. In the course of the week a dozen similar letters (be) forwarded to Martin by the editors of various Eastern magazines. 10. The archives of our town (be) kept in the Town Hall. 11. Splendid cattle (be) bought by Mr. Smith. 12. Only one third of cars in the UK (use) leaded petrol. 13. Manchester United (be) one of the best

teams in Great Britain. 14. Checkers (be) my favourite game. 15. My family (be) moving to Australia. 16. The audience (be) delighted with the performance. 17. The government (be) planning a new defense system. 18. \$20 (be) not much for a pair of trousers like that. 19. The crowd (be) calling for the government's resignation. 20. When (be) the army going to attack? 21. Cattle (be) driven hundreds of miles by the cowboys. 22. Three hours (be) long enough to look round the museum. 23. The board (be) going to consider your application at the next sitting. 24. The clergy (be) responsible for the spiritual welfare of the parish. 25. The tenants usually warn that neither dances nor music (be) allowed after eleven. 26. The public (be) unaware of the problem. 27. The team (be) all wearing an identical strip. 28. The crew (be) all experienced sailors. 29. The jury (be) spending a long time over the verdict. 30. The committee (be) responsible for fund-raising. 31. Measles (be) the worst disease I've ever had. 32. He's incredible that these clothes (be) worn by Queen Victoria. 33. Billiards (be) a popular game in Great Britain. 34. Your means of getting money (be not) fair. 35. The first Polish annals (be) written in Latin. 36. Mathematics (be) a very useful subject to study. 37. Almost every building (be) damaged in the earthquake. 38. More than one telephone box (have) been vandalized in this area. 39. Vermin (be) harmful animals or insects. 40. When I'm ill, my hair (become) greasy.

### **65. Translate the following sentences into English.**

1. Екіпаж був готовий виконати наказ командира. 2. Вона вважає, що сучасний одяг - модний і зручний. 3. Статистика показує, що 30% нових фірм банкрутують в перший рік. 4. Кількість машин на наших дорогах збільшується з кожним роком. 5. Вся сім'я сиділа за столом, чекаючи мого приходу. 6. Циркуль - інструмент для малювання кіл. 7. Ваги використовуються для зважування продуктів. 8. Можна скористатися вашими ножицями, мої недостатньо гострі. 9. Деякі з цих людей - мої друзі, решта - мої колеги. 10. 10 днів - не надто довга відпустка. 11. Декілька моїх друзів збирається відкрити новий господарський магазин. 12. У кошику кілька риб - дві щуки і три коропа. 13. У мене хороша новина - діти відправляються в двотижневу подорож. 14. Кількість зникаючих видів тварин постійно зростає. 15. Фрукти дуже корисні, в них багато вітамінів. 16. Мені здається, я знайшов засіб скоротити свої витрати. 17. Мені доводиться запам'ятовувати багато математичних формул.

## **2. ARTICLE**

### **1. Insert the proper article.**

1) ... elephant 2) ... university 3) ... umbrella 4) ... Irish girl 5) ... UN declaration 6) ... underpass 7) ... honest man 8) ... one-pound coin 9) ... half-hour lesson 10) ... useful book 11) ... uncle 12) ... X-ray 13) ... European athlete 14) ... union 15) ... one-way street 16) ... CD 17) ... MP's speech 18) ... unusual name 19) ... expensive car 20) ... unhappy child 21) ... early train 22) ... euro 23) ... one-parent family 24) ... heir 25) ... young Irish girl 26) ... eagle 27) ... historian 28) ... interesting idea 29) ... FM radio

### **2. Insert the proper article.**

1. I had to take ... train and ... bus. ... train was half an hour late. 2. There is ... man at ... door. I think it's ... man from ... garage. 3. For lunch I had ... sandwich and ... apple. ... apple was sour and ... sandwich was not good. 4. I watched ... car as it came up our road. ... car stopped outside our house and ... man got out. ... man was carrying ... case in his hand. With ... case in his hand, he looked like ... salesman. 5. I bought ... house in Wales. ... house was in ... agricultural area. 2.3. Write complete answers to these questions. 1. How much are these apples? – 90 p/kilo. 2. How often do you take these pills? – Once/ day 3. What speed are we doing? – 100 km/ hour 4. How many miles a gallon do you do? – 45 miles/ gallon 5. How often is the rubbish collected? – Twice/ week 6. How much does olive oil cost? – \$2/ litre 7. How much does he earn? – \$ 15,000/ year 8. How many people were there? – About 1000. 9. How fast can you type? – 50 words/ minute. 10. How much butter do we need? – Half/ pound.

### **3. Insert the proper article.**

1. This is ... front room. ... ceiling and the walls need decorating, but ... floor is in good order. We'll probably cover it with ... carpet. 2. They are building ... new supermarket in ... centre of ... town. 3. Where is your mother at ... moment? – She is in ... kitchen, I think. 4. If you were ... cook, you'd have to work in ... kitchen all day long. 5. Where is ... bathroom, please? 6. We have got to ... airport just in time to catch our flight. 7. Could you close ... door, please? 8. I put ... glass on ... table. 9. It was warm and sunny, so we decided to sit in ... garden. 10. ... man called when you were out. 11. My uncle used to be ... dentist before he retired. 12. If you see ... black cat, you'll have bad luck. 13. ... doctor said that ... patient was likely to recover. 14. I don't believe ... word you are saying. 15. It was ... photo of ... house with ... woman at ... front door. 16. Playing ... game of backgammon is ... good way to spend ... evening. 17. When ... woman and ... man are in love, they'll have ... good marriage. 18. ... apple ... day keeps ... doctor away. 19. Can you drive ... car? – No, I have never had ... car. 20. Once we had ... dog and ... cat. ... dog was always eating ... cat's dinner. In ... end, we gave ... cat to ... friend of ours.

### **4. Complete each sentence by inserting the proper articles.**

1. Home is about ... American Indian tribe driven off their land by ... mining company. 2. Black and White is about ... artist who makes ... complete mess of his life. 3. ... novel Moments of Danger is about ... US president who disappears for ... hour. 4. Big Money is about ... business executive who makes ... expensive mistake. 5. House Party is ... novel about ... affair between ... MP and his secretary. 6. ...book Two Lives is about ... BBC reporter who becomes ... FBI agent. 7. Ice is ... novel about ... SAS man who gets lost on ... expedition to the South Pole. 8. There and Back is about ... eighty-year-old man who goes on ... one-year world trip.

### **5. Insert the proper article.**

1. He was ... man of over seventy. 2. He didn't look at ... man he was speaking of. 3. Belle was ... red-haired woman she saw in ... street ... first day she came to Atlanta. 4. Did I show you ... letter I got from Peter this morning? 5. Has

anyone seen ... paper I left in ... sitting room? 6. Agatha Christie was ... writer who invented Hercules Poirot. 7. It's not easy to learn ... foreign language, which is very different from your own language. 8. It just seems to be ... wrong way to do it. 9. He made ... effort to collect himself. 10. What do you think of ... man Jim brought to ... house? 11. We needed ... house to stay when we are in London. 12. He didn't like ... idea of staying with them for another day. 13. I haven't ... chance of getting this job anyhow. 14. He was on his feet as ... curtain went down at ... end of ... second act. 15. He began to hum ... song. It was ... old popular song. 16. It was not ... job he liked. 17. My friend is ... man of culture and good reading. 18. He was writing ... letter to his wife when ... door swung open and ... short man of thirty came in. 19. He gave ... suspicious look to ... box I carried. 20. ... person is more likely to die in ... car accident than ... aircraft accident.

### **6. Insert the proper article.**

1. Mary is not at ... office, I think she has gone home. 2. Is it ... present Bill gave you for Christmas? 3. This is ... only cinema in this area. 4. ... waiter was ... last person I suspected. 5. This is exactly ... job I was looking for. 6. Do you have ... reason for arriving late? 7. ... end of ... book was by far ... best part. 8. Most people think that ... good job is ... important part of life. 9. I didn't know ... answer to ... question so I left it out. 10. This sweater is cheap. I bought it in ... shop near ... railway station. 11. ... cyclist was hit by ... car. 12. Whose is ... car outside? 13. ... year and ... half is enough to finish this job. 14. I was in bed when ... phone rang. 15. ... shoplifter tried to steal some clothes. ... camera videoed ... thief. 16. Have you seen my shoes? - They are on ... floor in ... kitchen. 17. I think that is ... awful thing to say. 18. ... driver turned left. Suddenly ... child ran into ... road. 19. ... play was ... comedy. 20. She has got ... very friendly face with ... big smile. 21. He had ... big moustache and ... small beard. 22. I saw ... fox this morning. I think it must be ... same fox I saw last week. 23. I kept calling her by ... wrong name, it was very embarrassing. 24. It's ... nicest day we've had all the week. 25. To ... little girl he was ... figure to be feared and avoided. 26. «... man doesn't know our language», he said and walked off to find ... English doctor. 27. She looked in her bag for ... envelope. 28. Mrs. Davis sent me ... note asking if I could go and see her that evening. 29. She answered ... soft tap on ... door and ... maid came in with ... tray, which she set on ... table. 30. ... postman has just put ... letter under ... door. 31. ... door of ... garage is broken. 32. ... student at ... back of ... class is reading ... newspaper. 33. It is not good to smoke ... cigarette before ... meal. 34. ... good pupil is never late for ... lesson. 35. Mah Jong is ... example of ... very old board game. I had ... uncle who had ... old set from Singapore. He kept ... set in ... beautiful box in ... living room. He used to open ... box and tell me about ... game. The pieces were made of bamboo and each had ... Chinese character on it.

### **7. Insert the proper articles.**

1. I'm afraid ... violin is ... instrument I never mastered. 2. Our lives are dominated by ... television. 3. ... dog makes ... good pet. 4. ... orange is ... fruit, ... watermelon is ... berry. 5. Who invented ... camera? 6. ... man is mortal. 7. ...

computer has already changed our life dramatically. 8. «... man is helpless in this case», he said shrugging his shoulders. 9. And clapping me in ... friendliest way on ... shoulder he went away. 10. ... woman rarely loses heart in ... face of financial or other straits.

### **8. Insert the proper articles.**

1. ... train would be best, it leaves every hour. 2. I need some stamps, where can I find ... post office? 3. I walked to ... tube instead going in ... taxi. 4. My fear of ... dentist's started when I was ... child. 5. Since they built ... bridge no one uses ... ferry any more. 6. My sons are both in ... army. 7. This town is boring, what we need is ... cinema. 8. Can you get ... loaf of bread from ... baker's? 9. I wonder why people go to ... opera? 10. He got himself back to London the quickest way, by ... train and ... plane.

### **9. Insert the proper articles.**

1. Every solar system has ... sun. 2. When ... moon passes between ... sun and ... earth, it is called ... eclipse. 3. We don't know how old ... universe is. 4. He was looking through ... window scanning ... horizon. 5. ... Prime Minister is expected to visit France at ... end of ... month. 6. That night ... sky was overcast and ... moon couldn't be seen. Mike took along ... pocket flashlight to light their way. 7. Now ... sun came clear of ... bank of clouds and flooded ... world with light. 8. ... sharp wind had sprung up and she was cold. 9. Far away to ... south-east ... dazzling white sun climbed above ... cloudless horizon. 10. ... full moon sailing across ... unclouded sky made ... pathway on ... broad sea.

### **10. Insert the proper articles.**

1. Though ... earth was cold and wet, ... sky was clear and ... sun rose bright and beautiful. 2. ... compass was invented in ... ancient China. 3. Not ... word was spoken, nor ... sound was made. 4. Danny looked up at ... house and suddenly saw ... face in ... window of ... dining room. 5. You know I never cared for ... drama. 6. I just wanted to look at ... place and ask you ... question or two. 7. ... woman will only be equal to ... man when she earns her living in ... same way. 8. Rutherford split ... atom in 1911. 9. She felt ... sharp pain in ... back. 10. ... bird was shot in ... wing. 11. ... only person who didn't enjoy ... party was Jack. 12. ... cat is ... extremely self-willed animal doing only what it actually wants. 13. ... computer allows us to deal with a lot of data very quickly. 14. We knew who ... murderer was at ... end of ... first act. 15. She took me by ... hand and led to ... house. 16. ... cow gives us milk. 17. Both ... tiger and ... leopard are cats. 18. ... boy gave ... loud shout which was heard across the river. 19. He was wearing ... coat which was too big for him. 20. He hurt ... leg in ... accident. 21. ... man we want has ... red scar on ... face. 22. ... courageous man doesn't fear ... danger. 23. ... pen is mightier than ... sword. 24. For centuries little was known about ... American lobster. 25. ... post office is ... place where you can buy stamps. 26. ... drowning man catches at ... straw. 27. William crashed ... car into ... lamp post. 28. He was ... only survivor of ... crash. 29. What's the largest of all creatures? – ... whale. 30. ... organ that pumps blood around our bodies is called ... heart. 31. ... bridge is ... structure that is built over ... river, railway, road, etc. 32. ... mango

is sweeter than ... apple. 33. He had hardly spoken ... word since we left ... house. 34. I have ... wonderful clock, which is 100 years old. 35. ... wedding looked sad. ... bride was too old and ... bridegroom was too young. 36. I had ... idea that she had ... weight problem. 37. Have you got ... book that would tell me what to do? 38. Then I saw ... car parked by ... side of ... road. ... driver was asleep. 39. He is ... cousin on my father's side. 40. Once upon a time, there was ... cat and ... dog who lived in ... small house. One day ... cat said to ... dog, «This place is too small for us – we need ... bigger house». ... dog agreed. «We could even have ... garden where I could bury my bones». «Well, I'm not sure ... garden is ... good idea», said ... cat. «Who would cut ... grass?» «We could employ ... cat to do it», said ... dog. «Why not ... dog?» said ... cat. And so they never left ... small house because they couldn't agree.

### **11. Insert the proper articles.**

1. Tim's in ... bed for hours. 2. We took some photos outside ... church. 3. Have you ever worked in ... factory? 4. When do you hope to go to ... university? 5. How long will she be in ... hospital? 6. ... school is over at half past three. 7. There is ... strike at ... hospital. 8. You won't find any men in ... village now, they are all at ... sea. 9. My wife's firm has ... office in Edinburgh. 10. ... leader of ... gang went to ... prison. 11. Our children go to ... new school. 12. She can't pay her taxes so she'll appear in ... court tomorrow. 13. Do you know who was ... first woman in ... space? 14. Are you religious? Do you go to ... church? 15. ... captain was ... only man on ... deck at that time of night.

### **12. Insert the proper articles.**

1. ... lunch I ordered was burnt. 2. Let's have ... breakfast on ... terrace. 3. Do you always have ... tea at five? 4. ... breakfast I ordered still hasn't arrived. 5. We've arrived to the Smiths for ... lunch. 6. ... dinner was as good as it looked and smelled. 7. ... waiter came with ... breakfast at last. 8. I'll give you ... native dinner. My wife is ... excellent cook. 9. Think of ... enormous breakfast you ate. 10. She began to dress for ... dinner to which she had been invited.

### **13. Correct the mistakes if necessary.**

1. That's the fifth time he has taken an entrance exam. 2. But for the moon we couldn't have gone out of the forest. 3. The police officer came to the hotel. 4. Dad, can I borrow a car tonight? 5. There was an article about pollution in the paper. 6. A rabbit sleeps with eyes closed but a hare keeps them open when he is asleep. 7. Would you like a cigarette? – No, thank you, I think smoking is a bad habit. 8. The noise woke me up in the middle of the night. 9. They had finished all dinner before they finished the conversation. 10. The plane and the radio have brought us closer together. 11. You were a long time at the supermarket. – Yes, I know. There was an enormous queue. I was thinking of complaining to a manager. 12. The waiter had a short beard and a round face. 13. I was under an impression that you had left. 14. A wise enemy is better than a foolish friend. 15. A wild apple is the sourest of all fruits.

### **14. Insert the proper articles.**

1. ... fly is ... common insect. 2. What was ... holiday family dinner without ... eldest son, ... primary heir? 3. ... police have a lot of support from ... general public over this issue. 4. I was surprised that they were going to stay in ... town all summer. 5. ... spider has got eight legs. 6. It was as quiet in ... forest as in ... church. 7. We shall have ... early breakfast tomorrow. 8. After ... tea all ... family gathered in ... living room. 9. ... severe bronchitis is no joke for ... man of my age. 10. ... pneumonia is not ... catching disease. 11. ... supper is ... lighter meal than ... dinner. 12. ... judge sent David to ... prison for ... month. 13. Are you going to ... church on Sunday? 14. ... pale sun couldn't make its way through ... thick London fog. 15. After ... flu ... boy felt very weak and depressed. 16. ... burglar hit me on ... back of my neck. 17. I feel that ... hundred miles ... hour is too fast even on ... motorway. 18. Too much rubbish is being dumped in ... sea. 19. There was never enough money around ... house. Therefore he did not go to ... college. 20. He had left his wife in ... car and walked to ... nearest telephone box. 21. He soon bought ... deserted farm eight miles away from ... town. 22. Edison invented ... phonograph. 23. ... monkey is ... animal nearest to ... man in ... appearance. 24. ... dog can't climb ... tree. 25. Some people have ... bad earache when ... plane is coming down. 26. It was ... old friend of mine with whom we had gone through ... college together. 27. ... boy was sorry to be coming back to ... school after holidays. 28. This was ... light epidemic of ... flu. 29. Protestors gathered outside ... court to await ... verdict. 30. ... poor child was running ... high temperature.

**15. Insert the proper articles.**

Here's Health! «I think that's all, Mrs. Grant», Dr Grey said as he handed her (1)... long list of prescriptions. (2)... list was very long and Mrs. Grant almost fainted as she tried to read it. She had (3)... headache and (4)... cold and felt as if she was going to have (5)... flu. On top of this, one of her children was in (6)... bed with (7)... mumps. Besides, her husband was having (8)... heart trouble. «I've prescribed some pills for (9)... high blood pressure as well», said Dr. Grey. «How many do I have to take – (10)... pill (11)... day?» «No, one pill with each meal. Three pills (12)... day». Mrs. Grant thanked (13)... doctor and walked out of (14)... surgery with some difficulty. She staggered into (15)... local chemist's and handed (16)... long prescription list to Mr. Burt, (17)... chemist. Mr. Burt greeted her cheerfully. «Good morning, Mrs. Grant», he said, glancing at (18)... list. «What (19)... list! I trust you are keeping well!»

**16. Insert articles where necessary.**

It's true story. Man decided to rob bank in town where he lived. He walked into bank and handed note to one of cashiers. Cashier read note, which told her to give man some money. Afraid that he might have gun, she did as she was told. Man then walked out of building, leaving note behind. However, he had no time to spend money because he was arrested same day. He had made mistake. He had written note on back of envelope. And on other side of envelope was his address and name. This clue was quite enough for detective on case.

**17. Correct any possible mistakes.**

1. Look outside. The sky is getting very dark. I hope there isn't going to be a storm. 2. The ambassador is giving a dinner for the visiting president. 3. A group of people came out of the cinema, crossed the road and went into a pub. 4. I've got a problem with my phone bill. Can I see a manager about it? – Yes, go to the fifth floor. A lift is along the corridor. 5. Why were you late for your meeting? – Well, first I had to go to the hotel I'd booked into. I took the taxi from the airport, and the driver got completely lost. It was a terrible nuisance. The man was a complete idiot. 6. Is this the book you were telling me about? – Yes, it's a really interesting story. It's a science fiction story. It's about the beginning of the universe. 7. Is there the newsagent's near here? – There are several, the nearest one is just down the road on the left opposite the florist's. 8. Her husband is ill in hospital so she has to stay at home to look after a child instead of going to work. 9. When my father was ill and had to go to hospital, my sister went with him in an ambulance. She is a doctor, and she works in hospital. 10. The meals we had were not good. We had breakfast in the hotel, and that wasn't too bad. We usually went out for lunch, because lunch they served in the hotel was always the same. And the dinner we had at the hotel on our first evening was pretty awful, so we tried a few restaurants. On our last evening we had marvelous meal in the Chinese restaurant.

### **18. Insert the proper articles.**

1. I'd like to look round ... castle in ... afternoon. – Well, it's just ... ruin. ... building dates from ... year 900. 2. We reached ... village before ... sunset. 3. There was ... funny hat perched on ... top of her head like ... mushroom. 4. ... great white shark is deadly. 5. Is ... pop festival on ... Friday? – I think it's ... Friday after that. 6. Will you be in America for ... Thanksgiving? – Oh, no. That's in ... November, isn't it? 7. Are you doing anything at ... weekend? 8. At ... end of ... film, ... pair of them ride off into ... sunset. 9. It's been ... surprisingly mild winter. 10. ... baby was born on ... Monday. 11. I get two weeks off ... school at ... Easter. 12. I finally killed ... fly with ... rolled-up newspaper. 13. ... winter always depresses me. 14. They had ... early supper before going to ... theatre. 15. Does it snow here at ... Christmas? – Not often. We haven't had ... white Christmas for years. 16. We came here in ... summer of 2000. 17. On ... Wednesday there will be ... partial eclipse of ... sun. 18. We always see ... New Year in at ... home. 19. What's ... use in taking ... medicine for ... cold? 20. With ... wedding and ... new job, it was ... summer she would always remember. 21. He told us that the man had been gored by ... bull and was in ... hospital. 22. ... hot bath and ... good dinner fixed him up. 23. What can we do to save ... whale from dying out? 24. He heard ... popular song played by ... dance band on ... radio. 25. Send me ... e-mail if you have any news. 26. Even when she gets ... flu, my friend Alice won't go to see ... doctor because she's afraid he'll give her ... injection. 27. He bought ... suit yesterday but ... jacket had ... button missing, so he had to return it back. 28. He got ... flu and was taken to ... hospital. I expect they'll send him ... home at ... end of ... next week. Have you rung ... hospital to ask how he is? 29. ... tour of ... palace included ... visit to ... old kitchen where



they were baking bread and ... huge underground wine cellar which contained thousands of bottles and felt like ... prison.

30. ...dilemma is ... situation in which you have ... choice and you are not sure what to do. In my dilemma, I had ... good job as ... secretary for ... big company, but I really wanted to become ... architect and I couldn't do that without going to ... university.

**19. First match the phrases from column A with the words from column B, then finish up the sentences using the word combinations.**

<p><b>A</b>          1) a blob of 2) a drop of 3) a pile of 4) a pool of 5) a pinch of 6) a few drops of 7) a bar of 8) a lump of 9) a splash of 10) a sip of</p>	<p><b>B</b>          a) tea b) mud c) ink d) dirty clothes e) blood f) sugar g) rain h) milk i) salt j) chocolate</p>
---	---

1. I saw ... on her skirt. 2. She didn't answer, chewing at .... 3. There was ... on her blouse. 4. Could I have ... in my coffee, please. 5. The body was lying in ....

**20. First match the phrases from column A with the words from column B, then finish up the sentences using the word combinations.**

<p><b>A.</b>          1) a herd of 2) a speck of 3) an article of 4) a piece of 5) a clap of 6) a grain of 7) a bolt/a flash of 8) a current of 9) a branch of 6. The sauce tastes a bit bland, add .... 7. There was ... on his bed. 8. I felt .... 9. Each child was given .... 10. I've drunk a little tea, just ....</p>	<p><b>B.</b>          a) jewelry b) sand c) lightning d) furniture e) advice f) astronomy g) rice h) cattle i) electricity j) dust</p>
--	--

1. A statement of recommended behaviour is ... 2. An individual particle of a material produced by disintegration of stone and rock is called... 3. A single movable structure on which one sits or sleeps is called ... 4. A decorative object worn on the body or clothes is called ... 5. An instance of loud sound usually accompanying lightning is ... 6. An individual particle of a cereal grown in warm and wet areas is called ... 7. A collection of bovine mammals is called ... 8. A continuing flow of electrons is called ... 9. A small piece of a very fine, sometimes powdery material is termed ... 10. A subcategory of that science which deals with the study of planets, stars, galaxies is called ...

**21. Insert the proper articles.**

1. I'm fortunate to have ... very good education. 2. You've been ... great help to me. 3. ... education does not just take place at ... school. 4. There's been ... death in his family. 5. He has ... great love of music. 6. Would you like ... baked potato? 7. You'll get better at ... job as you gain ... experience. 8. You shouldn't drink ... wine on ... empty stomach. 9. That's ... very unusual fruit. What is it? 10. ... fear is ... perfectly natural human feeling. 11. I'm so glad I did it: it was ... wonderful experience. 12. He has ... terrible fear of heights. 13. If there is one thing I hate, it's ... shopping for Christmas presents. 14. ... painting can be ... very

relaxing activity. 15. Baker has ... good knowledge of finance. 16. ... death comes to us all one day. 17. I usually eat ... fruit for ... breakfast. 18. Has this soup got ... potato in it? 19. Chianti is ... Italian wine. 20. ... lying in ... sun is many people's idea of ... happiness

**22. Match these words to the definition. Insert the proper articles.**

<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1) study</li> <li>2) a study</li> <li>3) light</li> <li>4) a light</li> <li>5) duck</li> <li>6) a duck</li> <li>7) gold</li> <li>8) a gold</li> <li>9) play</li> <li>10) a play</li> <li>11) thought</li> <li>12) a thought</li> <li>13) work</li> <li>14) a work</li> <li>15) air</li> <li>16) an air</li> <li>17) fire</li> <li>18) a fire</li> <li>19) tin</li> <li>20) a tin</li> </ol>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• the activity of learning</li> <li>• a small, controlled fire that you make to provide heat</li> <li>• a story performed on stage by actors</li> <li>• popular name for the medal awarded to the best performer in an Olympic event</li> <li>• a device that we switch in the room when it goes dark</li> <li>• a container into which food is put before it is sold</li> <li>• meat from a particular kind of bird</li> <li>• a word used to describe someone's manners or appearance</li> <li>• the job that a person does</li> <li>• a form of energy from the sun which enables us to see</li> <li>• a precious metal, chemical symbol Au</li> <li>• an activity performed purely for pleasure, not work</li> <li>• a quiet room where you go to think or to work</li> <li>• a mental process</li> <li>• an idea</li> <li>• the heat and light produced by something burning</li> <li>• the stuff we breathe in order to stay alive</li> <li>• a book, a piece of music, painting</li> <li>• a kind of bird that lives on or near water</li> <li>• a metal, chemical symbol Sn, used in the manufacture of food containers</li> </ul>
--	---

1. The bride's dress was ... work of art. 2. We need ... wood to make ... fire. 3. ... air consists mainly of nitrogen and oxygen 4. I've given ... matter ... careful thought. 5. All teachers understand ... importance of ... learning through ... play. 6. It's ... room set aside for ... private study. 7. ... restaurant's speciality is ... duck with ... orange sauce. 8. Venice in winter has ... air of mystery and sadness. 9. Is there ... light in this room? 10. We need ... room with ... good natural light.

11. I had to be rescued by my neighbours when my house caught ... fire. 12. There is nothing in ... fridge except ... tin of beans. 13. Studying law is ... hard work.

**23. Match these words to the definition. Insert the proper articles.**

<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1) glass</li> <li>2) a glass</li> <li>3) paper</li> <li>4) a paper</li> <li>5) wood</li> <li>6) a wood</li> <li>7) iron</li> <li>8) an iron</li> <li>9) string</li> <li>10) a string</li> <li>11) coffee</li> <li>12) a coffee</li> <li>13) cloth</li> <li>14) a cloth</li> <li>15) lamb</li> <li>16) a lamb</li> <li>17) language</li> <li>18) a language</li> <li>19) speech</li> <li>20) a speech</li> </ol>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• the part of a guitar, for example, which you pluck in order to make a note</li> <li>• a substance used for making a stimulating drink</li> <li>• the language used when speaking</li> <li>• The Times or Daily Mirror for example</li> <li>• substance used, for example, in windows</li> <li>• a metal, chemical symbol Fe, from which steel is made</li> <li>• a group or clump of trees</li> <li>• a kind of meat we get from a young sheep</li> <li>• an animal, the young of a sheep</li> <li>• something which you use for tying up parcels, for example</li> <li>• a container for drinking out of</li> <li>• the ability by which human beings communicate with each other</li> <li>• a device for taking unwanted creases out of clothes</li> <li>• the material obtained from trees with which we make furniture, for example</li> <li>• material for writing on</li> <li>• a formal talk</li> <li>• English, Spanish, Arabic or Japanese, for example</li> <li>• a piece of material used for wiping or cleaning</li> <li>• a material from which clothes are made, for example</li> <li>• refers to a cup containing a drink made from this substance</li> </ul>
--	---

1. Wipe the surface with ... damp cloth. 2. ... iron rusts easily. 3. Why study Latin? It's ... dead language. 4. He made ... announcement in ... speech on ... TV. 5. ... parcel was held together with ... string. 6. Try to give your instructions in ... everyday language. 7. ... iron is ... device for making clothes smooth. 8. The vegetables are grown under ... glass. 9. She handed him ... parcel wrapped in ... brown paper. 10. ... coffee is not ... good drink for children. 11. This expression is used mainly in ... speech, not in ... writing. 12. We need ... wood to make ... fire.

13.7. Insert the proper articles. 1. I think ... sport is boring. 2. Rugby is ... popular sport in England. 3. ... constant noise can make you ill. 4. We heard ... sudden noise outside. 5. I run ... small business. 6. I enjoy doing ... business. 7. I am a pacifist, I don't believe in ... war. 8. In the end there was ... war between England and Scotland. 9. My watch keeps ... perfect time. 10. She ran up the stairs two at ... time. 11. There is ... hair on your shirt. 12. She has ... long wavy hair. 13. We have to rely on ... reason, not ... authority. 14. There must exist ... reason for the FBI intervention. 15. He has ... blind faith in doctors' ability to find ... cure. 16. ... faith is ... set of beliefs like ... religion. 17. The Great October revolution was ... turning point in ... human history. 18. He has ... history of violent crime. 19. I'd like to book ... room with ... view of ... lake. 20. Do you have ... room for ... computer on your desk? 21. I'll clear ... space for your books on ... shelf. 22. Can we make ... space for ... extra chair? 23. We must live in ... peace with ... nature. 24. ... man had ... violent nature. 25. ... furniture can be ... costly item when you set up ... home. 26. We need ... doctor with ... experience in dealing with ... patients suffering from ... stress. 27. I had ... bad experience with ... fireworks once.

#### **24. Insert the proper articles.**

1. Look at ... oil on your sweater. 2. I'm tired. I've done ... shopping. 3. Can you give me ... description of it? 4. Have you made ... progress with Chinese? 5. There's ... rubbish in your garden. 6. ... doctors are concerned with ... health of their patients. 7. I can't express ... happiness I felt when I heard ... news. 8. ... people drink ... fresh water. They can't drink ... seawater because it contains ... salt. 9. ... butter is ... dairy product. 10. Do you have ... shampoo for ... dry hair? 11. ... people used to use ... candles for ... light, but now they use ... electricity. 12. ... air was full of ... dust from ... wind storm. 13. ... fruit in ... bowl is ripe. – Good. I think I'll have ... piece. 14. ... nurses are trained to look after ... sick or injured people. 15. ... sun is ... star. We need ... sun for ... heat, ... light and ... energy.

#### **25. Insert the proper articles.**

1. I sometimes go down to ... town and I might find ... time to buy ... child ... good dinner. 2. ... atlas is ... book of ... maps. 3. ... farmer's day begins at ... sunrise. 4. ... dentists are well-paid, they are probably worth ... money. 5. May is ... month of ... great contrasts in ... temperature. 6. When we were eating ... chicken, ... last guest arrived. 7. ... young man listened to ... conversation with ... amused smile. 8. It was ... only birthday he had celebrated since he was ... child. 9. I haven't ... chance of getting ... job anyway. 10. ... hope of finding ... cure for ... cancer stimulates a lot of medical research. 11. There isn't such thing as ... free lunch unless you own ... restaurant. 12. He kept his money in ... tin under ... bed. 13. ... play is more natural for ... children than for ... adults. 14. We were surprised at ... size of ... bill. 15. Was ... lecture interesting? – Yes, ... speaker gave ... interesting talk. 16. Many children have ... fear of rejection. 17. We drove to ... university opposite which there was ... church. 18. How are you going to get from ... church to ... reception? 19. I prefer living in ... country, it's quieter than

... town. 20. Finland is ... country that is famous for its lakes. 21. Although ... brown rice is better for you, most people prefer ... white rice. 22. Only in ... soap operas all of ... life crises are resolved by ... Friday. 23. ... people have always wanted to be able to fly like ... birds in ... sky. 24. Jack's car ran out of ... gas. He had to walk ... long distance to find ... telephone box and call his father for ... help. 25. ... contagious diseases are easily spread. ... people with ... contagious diseases can transmit them to ... rest of ... population. 26. ... heart attack is ... sudden illness in which ... heart beats violently. It causes ... great pain and sometimes ... death. 27. During ... 1890s, many people were leaving from ... south and moving to ... north to look for ... work. 28. Just look at ... snow! It seems to be ... right kind of snow for ... skiing. 29. ... gorillas can only be found deep inside ... jungle. ... lions are often called «... kings of ... jungle» although they live on ... plains. ... camels have been called «... ships of ... desert» 30. ... otter used to be ... common animal, but it is now found only in ... north of Britain.

**26. Insert the proper articles.**

1. ... five days seemed ... age to him. 2. I prefer to travel ... first class. 3. Italy scored ... second goal just after half-time. 4. As ... dancer, she is ... second to none. 5. Nobody buys his books, he's ... third-rate writer. 6. ... three children came running along ... street. 7. He knew he should have ... third try. 8. Alan Power is ... Formula One driver. 9. It's ... fourth room down ... corridor. 10. Open ... book at ... page twenty-five, please. 11. Physics is taught in ... Room 10. 12. He had five wives and Sarah was ... third. 13. ... telephone rang almost ... third time immediately. 14. ... World War II broke out on ... first of September 1939. 15. ... hero dies in ... Act 5, ... Scene 3. 16. It's certain that ... song will go ... number one on ... hit-list. 17. ... friend of ours invited Jill to ... first night at ... theatre. 18. Everything was done in ... two weeks since they had arrived from ... seaside. 19. Soon Mrs Carlton arrived with ... second consultant to discuss ... operation they wanted her to undergo. 20. Encouraged by her smile ... boy took ... third helping of ... apple pie.

**27. Insert the proper articles.**

1. ... Christmas tree is ... evergreen or artificial tree decorated with ... lights and ... coloured ornaments in ... people's houses on ... Christmas. 2. ... Easter egg is ... egg made of ... chocolate or ... hen's egg with ... painted shell, given as ... present to ... children at ... Easter. 3. ... Passover is ... Jewish religious festival in ... memory of ... freeing of ... Jews from ... slavery in ... ancient Egypt. 4. ... Ramadan is ... ninth month of ... Muslim year, when ... Muslims do not eat or drink anything between ... sunrise and ... sunset. 5. ... Thanksgiving (Day) is ... public holiday in ... USA, on ... fourth Thursday in November, and in ... Canada on ... second Monday in October.

**28. Insert the proper articles.** 1. ... life would seem strange without ... satellite television. 2. ... liver is used to purify ... blood. 3. What has been ... longest period of ... peace in ... history? 4. ... journeys to ... unknown places require a lot of planning. 100 5. ... lives of ... poets and ... musicians have often been unbearably difficult. 6. I'm not interested in ... price of ... gold or ... price of

... silver. 7. I used all ... butter that was in ... butter dish. 8. ... fruit and ... vegetables are ... main food of ... vegetarians. 9. He had ... sense of ... humor which always helped him in ... hard times. 10. ... girl didn't want to take ... advice from ... total stranger. 11. Then they had ... talk about ... changes which ... doctor had made in ... hospital. 12. Most of ... watches you see today work on ... quartz. 13. ... man gets deeper into ... secrets of ... space, into ... mysteries of ... universe. 14. ... builders were making such ... noise that ... people living ... next door complained to ... police. 15. ... cats don't like ... cold weather. 16. In ... hot afternoon his shirt was damp with ... sweat. 17. ... history of ... world is ... history of ... war. 18. ... children were dressed up in ... second-hand clothes. 19. Is there ... moon round ... planet Venus? 20. ... running is good for ... heart. 21. ... hope is ... good breakfast but ... bad supper. 22. ... meat we had for ... lunch ... last Sunday was very tough. 23. ... war is ... poor way to solve ... problems. 24. ... philosophers seem to think that ... life is ... mystery. 25. ... two leaders have laid ... foundations of ... new era in ... cooperation between their countries. 26. In its early years, ... novel wasn't thought to be ... good reading for ... young ladies. 27. ... inability to throw anything away, whether it is ... 30-yearold school report, ... box of your teenage love letters or ... broken picture frame, is ... problem half ... population can probably understand. 28. Between ... two stools one falls to ... ground. 29. ... fire and ... water are ... good friends but ... bad masters. 30. ... apples on ... other side of ... wall are ... sweetest. 31. You need ... special tyres on your car when you are driving in ... snowy weather. 32. I turned on ... radio and listened to ... nine o'clock news. 33. I know ... work is ... good work, ... best of my life. 34. ... small baby needs ... constant attention. 35. ... astronaut is ... person who travels in ... space. 36. ... only problem here is ... weather. 37. Mary was ... second of ... four interview candidates. 38. It's often said that ... children can learn ... foreign languages more easily than ... adults.

39. ... supper consisted of ... onion soup, ... black sausage with ... tomato salad, and ... local cheese with ... herbs. 40. ... grizzly bears are ... mammals, and it is not uncommon for them to be seen near ... garbage cans in ... national parks.

### **29. Correct any possible mistakes.**

1. My sister is married to the farmer. 2. Before people invented a wheel, they couldn't transport heavy loads easily. 3. I found chewing gum in bed again. 4. He spoke of the picture as work of art. 5. Don't drink coffee in the evening if you have trouble sleeping at night. 6. The X-ray machine is a valuable tool for doctors, but it has its dangers as well. 7. Why do they always play such a terrible music? 8. We can finish the rest of bread for the breakfast. 9. We all learn by experience. 10. The train departed from the platform – but we were waiting on the platform 5.

### **30. Insert the proper articles.**

1. It was such ... steep hill. 2. We are having such ... nice weather. 3. Tom tells such ... awful jokes. 4. It's such ... long time since I saw you. 5. Vicky got such ... warm welcome that she almost cried. 6. Come into the living-room. – Thank you. Oh, what ... nice room! 7. Vicky believes in ghosts. – Oh, what ... nonsense she talks. 8. Let's go for a midnight swim. – What ... suggestion! 9. I

think about you all the time, Emma. – What ... lies you tell me, John. 10. What ... fun we had at the party! 11. We found it quite ... change when we moved to London. 12. What ... nice shoes you've got on! 13. We had quite ... nice meal at ... Italian restaurant. 14. What ... extraordinary advice! 15. Such ... cruelty really is beyond my comprehension.

### **31. Insert the proper articles.**

Do you see (1)... man standing near (2)... door? He works as (3)... assistant in (4)... same shop as I do. Well, I saw him (5)... other day and he was driving (6)... big red Porsche. And do you see (7)... expensive clothes he's wearing? Where does he get (8)... money to pay for it all? (9)... month ago he hadn't got (10)... penny. I told you about (11)... burglary that we had at (12)... shop, didn't I? Do you think I should go to (13)... police?

### **32. Insert the proper articles.**

1. ... life is very difficult for ... unemployed these days. 2. ... government should tax ... rich more and ... poor less. 3. ... industrious Dutch are admired by their neighbours. 4. ... Spanish claimed that ... money had not been paid. 5. Do you think that I could ever learn to speak ... Japanese the way ... Japanese speak it? 6. ... Portuguese are very different from ... French. 7. Agnes has been ... nurse all her life. She has spent her life caring for ... sick. 8. ... nearer the winter, ... shorter the days. 9. I may be stating ... obvious but without money ... project cannot survive. 10. ... homeless are ... people who have nowhere to live.

### **33. Correct any possible mistakes.**

1. The buildings should be specially designed so they can be used by the disabled. 2. I spoke to an official and he gave me very good advice. 3. The police are looking for the young man aged about 23. 4. As the captain of the ship, I have complete authority. 5. We'll put the shelves and then go to a pub for a drink. 6. I don't agree that women should stay at home and look after children. 7. A recipe for success is hard work. 8. The people we met on holiday in the north of England sent us a postcard. 9. They were discussing the problems of the unemployed. 10. People who live in glass houses shouldn't throw stones. 11. They had been invited to Hindu wedding and were not sure what happened on such festive occasions. 12. Such an advice as he was given has proved almost worthless. 13. He was not a so quick learner as his brother. 14. She always buys such an expensive clothes, no wonder she never has any money. 15. We all held hands and sang together at midnight on New Year's Eve.

### **34. Insert the proper article.**

1. Fewer people attend ... church regularly than twenty years ago. 2. If you want you can use ... calculator in ... exam. 3. ... private schools existed only for ... rich. 4. What was ... life like before ... computer? 5. It was ... good mix of ... old and ... new. 6. ... scheme has been set up to help ... homeless. 7. ... Swiss haven't had ... war in ... hundred and fifty years. 8. Do you believe in ... supernatural? 9. ... forecast promises such ... nice weather that I hardly believe it 10. He spent a few years after ... college working in ... hospital in India. 11. ... case took five years to come to ... court. 12. ... radio described several ways in

which ... elderly could obtain ... best medical help. 13. ... wheelchair has improved ... lives of ... handicapped. 14. Such ... deep love can only be seen in ... films. 15. He set ... fire to ... factory so that he could claim ... insurance. 16. ... convict is in ... prison on ... outskirts of Brighton. 17. ... more stops in ... flight, ... more dangerous it will be. 18. What exactly is ... olive, ... fruit or ... berry? 19. ... natural materials are safer than ... synthetic materials when there is ... fire. 20. ... horse was ... symbol of freedom for ... Apache. 21. When ... young boy went missing, they needed ... people to help with ... search. 22. If ... person chooses to room alone on ... cruise, he'll have to pay ... additional fee. 23. ... new campaign against ... smoking is directed at ... young women. 24. ... appearance of ... room can be improved by adding ... flourishing green plants. 25. ... success in some careers often depends on ... support of ... friends and relatives. 26. Harris had ... nasty shock ... other evening when he saw his neighbour's house on ... fire. 27. It was ... clear warm night and Tom sat on ... deck, smoking ... pipe, admiring ... stars. 28. ... lack of evidence means that ... case is unlikely to go to ... court. 29. I'm going into ... town at ... lunchtime to do ... shopping. 30. We found ... parking space close to ... museum. 31. It was ... unexpected disappointment for him to receive ... rejection letter from ... university. 32. We took ... trip around London on top of ... double-decker and saw ... most of ... famous sights. 33. ... telephone call from ... police was ... shock, but not ... complete surprise. 34. ... whales and ... dolphins look like ... fish, but they are ... mammals that live in ... ocean and move through ... water in such ... ways that resemble ... movements of ... dog rather than those of ... shark.

### **35. Insert the proper articles.**

Today Melissa Livingston is popular actress. She is star of TV soap opera «Round the Corner». But as child she was very unhappy. She didn't do well at school, and she never went to college. Her greatest pleasure was going to cinema. Her family lived in unattractive town, and their place was next to station. Melissa's father was sailor, and he spent months at sea. He was hardly ever at home and when he was, he didn't do very much. When he lost his job he stole gold cup from church Melissa's mother used to go to. He had to go to prison for year. Melissa's mother was horrified at shame he had brought on family.

### **36. Translate the following sentences from Ukrainian into English.**

1. Проїшов рік, потім другий, третій, листів все не було. 2. Розумні люди знають, що досвід - кращий учитель. 3. Леві Страус, німецький емігрант, є винахідником брюк, які названі його ім'ям. 4. Дракон символізує зло в казках. 5. Обід в китайському ресторані був дуже гострим. 6. У тигра завжди була репутація людоджера. 7. Я не можу звикнути до тихого життя в селі, тому що прожив 20 років в місті. 8. Водій машини в большом городе повинен бути дуже уважним. 9. Через місяць після звільнення (release) з в'язниці, він сидів в барі. 10. Є одна новина, яку я хочу з вами обговорити. 11. Знання можна придбати наполегливою працею. 12. Чорнило в цій чорнильниці висохли. 13. Він прожив довге життя, сповнене пригод. 14. Французи любять проводити відпустку в селі або на узбережжі. 15. У вас є



шампунь для сухого волосся? 16. Я провів безсонну ніч і встав з сильним головним болем.

**37. Insert the proper articles.**

1. ... day after ... day things may be very much the same. 2. We work ... side by ... side and must trust each other. 3. He read ... letter slowly, ... line by ... line. 4. ... feather by ... feather ... birds build ... nests. 5. He turned restlessly from ... side to ... side, but ... sleep wouldn't come. 6. ... soldiers stood ... shoulder to ... shoulder to greet ... commander. 7. From ... time to ... time we went for ... ride in ... woods. 8. ... boy kept grinning from ... ear to ... ear. 9. They entered ... church ... hand in ... hand for ... wedding ceremony. 10. I enjoyed ... show from ... start to ... finish. 11. ... iceberg was hidden in ... water from ... top to ... bottom. 12. He is ... gentleman from ... head to ... toe. 13. In this book there are ... recipes on how to cook everything from ... alligator to ... muskrat. 14. ... prisoner was tattooed from ... elbow to ... wrist. 15. During ... war ... family lived from ... hand to ... mouth. 16. He keeps all ... official papers under ... lock and ... key. 17. She would fight for him ... tooth and ... nail. 18. She knew ... rules of ... business from ... back to ... front.

**38. Match the word combinations. Make up sentences with them.**

1) as easy as 2) as fat as 3) as cold as 4) as dead as 5) as blind as 6) as plump as 7) as quiet as 8) as silent as 9) as tough as 10) as soft as 11) as black as 12) as greedy as 13) as free as 14) as cunning as 15) as good as	a) ... grave b) ... lamb c) ... bat d) ... doornail e) ... fox f) ... bird g) ... gold h) ... ABC i) ... pig j) ... charity k) ... pitch l) ... partridge m ... leather n) ... butter o) ... soot
--	---

**39. Finish up the sentences.**

1. She is as happy as .... 2. He sleeps like .... 3. It was as safe as .... 4. She was as pretty as .... 5. He was as busy as .... 6. It was as hard as .... 7. It was as heavy as .... 8. He was as ugly as .... 9. She was as white as .... 10. He was as slow as .... 11. He is as brave as .... 12. He is as obstinate as .... 13. It is as old as .... 14. It was as light as ....

**40. Translate the following sentences from Ukrainian into English.**

1. Вони живуть душа в душу. 2. Він живе за принципом - око за око, зуб за зуб. 3. Крок за кроком ми просувалися до мети. 4. Ми промокли з голови до ніг. 5. Книга така цікава, що я прочитав її від корки до корки. 6. Вони зустрічали всі труднощі пліч-о-пліч. 7. Вона тримає гроші і цінні речі під замком. 8. Вони нерозлучні, немов рука і рукавичка. 9. Вони бідні і живуть впроголодь. 10. Він в жаху стояв на тротуарі і тремтів з голови до ніг. 11. Хоча ця історія і стара як світ, я хотів би її почути ще раз. 12. У неї велика родина, і ранку до вечора вона крутиться як білка в колесі. 13. Він побудував будинок, який був надійний як фортеця. 14. Була пізня осінь, і вода в озері була схожа на застиглу сталь. 15. З кожним днем погода ставала краще.

**41. Insert the proper articles.**

1. It is interesting to look at ... old maps of ... world and see how ... borders have changed. 2. It's ... very busy district with ... school, ... bus station and ...

new sports centre. 3. There is ... meat, ... fish and ...vegetables on ... menu. 4. It's ... wonderful weather today. I like ... frosty weather. 5. ... year and ... half is enough to finish this job. 6. I like ... ballet very much, but ... opera makes me fall asleep. 7. ... kids had ... wonderful time at ... New Year Party. 8. She has ... pleasant manners and ... wonderful voice. 9. I want ... assistant with ... knowledge of French and ... experience of ... office work. 10. It's ... good chance for Bob to get ... new job. 11. It's ... very complicated problem, I need ... advice to solve it. 12. ... pets can have ... positive effect on both ... mental and ... physical health. 13. I like to have ... juice in ... hot weather. 14. ... police stopped me for driving ... wrong way up ... one-way street. 15. ... cold wind was blowing down ... street ... last Monday morning as I pushed open ... heavy glass door of ... BBC office. 16. ... medical researchers have discovered ... new treatment which will help ... people suffering from ... asthma. 17. Many teachers object to ... introduction of ... computers in ... school education, as they fear that ... computers will replace them. 18. ... celebrity is ... person who works hard all his life to become known, then wear ... dark glasses to avoid being recognized. 19. Everyone studied ... subjects at ... school which they were not good at. My weakest subject at ... school was certainly ... chemistry. I learned ... formulae and experiments by ... heart, but I could not improve my performance. Before ... last exam, I made ... big effort, but ... results were unsatisfactory. 20. He bought ... enormous cake for his son, who was in ... hospital with ... broken leg, but when he took it to ... hospital, ... nurse told him that he wasn't allowed to give it to him.

**42. Sort out the following phrases into 3 columns depending on the article used in them. Check up the usage of the articles in the dictionary. Translate the following word combinations.**

No article	A/ an	The in addition to
------------	-------	-----------------------

1) in ... addition to 2) in ... advance 3) in ... agreement with 4) in ... amazement (horror) 5) in ... bloom (blossom) 6) in ... case of 7) in ... common 8) in ... comparison with 9) in ... control 10) in ... charge of 11) in ... danger 12) in ... distance 13) in ... draw 14) in ... exchange for 15) in ... favour of 16) in ... flesh 17) in ... haste 18) in ... good (bad) health 19) in ... honour of 20) in ... hope 21) in ... hurry 22) in ... length (width) 23) in ... limelight 24) in ... memory of 25) in ... need of 26) in ... place of 27) in ... reference to 28) in ... row 29) in ... search of 30) in ... secret 31) in ... sight 32) in ... surprise 33) in ... full swing 34) in ... good (bad) taste 35) in ... good (bad) temper 36) in ... good time 37) in ... view of 38) in ... uniform 39) in ... whisper

**43. Complete the sentences with the prepositional phrases from ex. 42.**

1. The room was furnished ... . 2. Who is ... the club's finances? 3. The daffodils were in .... 4. She is still not ... her emotions. 5. ... fire, ring the alarm bell. 6. The roof is badly ... painting. 7. How many factory workers are ... losing their jobs? 8. He looked up the street but there was no one .... 9. We had to meet .... 10. Nobody has won the championship more than three times .... 11. Since «Home Alone», its young star has been permanently .... 12. I called early ...

catching her before she went to work. 13. When we arrived the party was .... 14. The letter had been clearly written .... 15. The river is 300 miles ....

**44. Insert the proper articles.**

1. I am all in ... favour of ... equal pay for ... equal work. 2. O. J. Simpson is my favourite player. Meeting him in ... flesh was ... real thrill. 3. ... statue was built in ... memory of all ... soldiers who died in ... war. 4. In ... addition to these arrangements, ... extra ambulances will be on ... duty until ... midnight. 5. Although ... two countries appeared to be in ... agreement on ... need for more talks, no date was set. 6. ... tallest buildings in London are small in ... comparison with ... New York's skyscrapers. 7. ... building was surrounded by ... soldiers in ... uniform. 8. ... crowd cried out in ... horror as ... car burst into ... flames. 9. In ... view of ... weather ... event will be held indoors. 10. You can use ... milk in ... place of ... cream in this recipe. 11. There was ... ceremony held in ... honour of those killed in ... explosion. 12. She went into ... kitchen in ... search of ... drink. 13. ... advantage of booking ... tickets in ... advance is that you get ... better seats. 14. ... leader of ... Opposition is in ... danger of losing her seat at ... next election. 15. Britain, in ... common with many other industrialized countries, has experienced ... great changes over ... last 50 years.

**45. Sort out the following phrases into 3 columns depending on the article used in them. Check up the usage of the articles in the dictionary. Translate the following word combinations.**

No article	A/ an	The on account of
------------	-------	----------------------

1) on ... account of 2) on ... agenda 3) on ... arrival 4) on ... average 5) on ... behalf of 6) on ... board 7) on ... condition 8) on ... diet 9) on ... dole 10) on ... duty 11) on ... edge 12) on ... one hand 13) on ... other hand 14) on ... horseback 15) on ... increase 16) on ... leave 17) on ... news 18) on ... purpose 19) on ... safe side 20) on ... spot 21) on ... strike 22) on ... top of everything 23) on ... trail of 24) without ... delay 25) without ... fail 26) without (with)... regard to 27) without ... success 28) without ... warning 29) with ... view to

**46. Complete the sentences with the prepositional phrases from ex. 45.**

1. I took some extra cash to be .... 2. He retired early ... ill health. 3. He has been ... for a year. 4. I want you to be here by two .... 5. They got married while he was ... from the army. 6. He did it ..., knowing it would annoy her. 7. I've put on some weight so I'm going ..., starting next week. 8. Have the passengers gone ... the plane yet? 9. Report the accident to the police .... 10. ... parents spend \$200 a year on toys. 11. ... of everything, my car has been stolen. 12. The government has to admit that homelessness is .... 13. ... at the police station, they were taken to an interview room. 14. You can be sacked ... for stealing. 15. I am writing to you ... your letter of 15 March.

**47. Insert the proper articles.**

1. For ... government, ... education is now at ... top of ... agenda. 2. ... guests receive ... dinner on ... arrival to ... hotel. 3. 400 people ... year die of this disease on ... average. 4. ... police are still on ... trail of ... escaped prisoner. 5. ...

buyer of ... painting was saying that he was acting on ... behalf of ... unnamed Japanese collector. 6. There were ... hundred police officers on ... duty at ... football match. 7. He was driving without ... regard to ... speed limits. 8. ... children seem to exist on ... diet of ... burgers and ... chips. 9. She was always on ... edge before ... interview. 10. He was arrested without ... warning and taken to ... Secret Police headquarters. 11. They saw ... soldier on ... horseback in ... distance. 12. ... air traffic controllers are threatening to come out on ... strike. 13. They will give us ... money on ... condition that we pay back in six months. 14. On ... one hand they would like to have ... children, on ... other they don't want to give up ... freedom.

**48. Sort out the following phrases into 3 columns depending on the article used in them. Check up the usage of the articles in the dictionary. Translate the following word combinations.**

No article	A/ an	The at all costs
------------	-------	---------------------

1) at all ... costs 2) at ... cost 3) at ... depth 4) at ... fault 5) at ... first hand 6) at ... half price 7) at ... hand 8) at ... hear 9) at ... loss 10) at ... profit 11) at ... random 12) at ... speed 13) for ... change 14) for ... fear of 15) for ... granted 16) for ... fun 17) for ... hire 18) for ... instance 19) for ... laugh 20) for ... rest 21) for ... sake of 22) for ... time being 23) by ... accident 24) by ... appointment 25) by ... birth 26) by ... chance 27) by ... heart 28) by ... invitation 29) by ... means of 30) by ... profession 31) by ... surprise

**49. Complete the sentences with the prepositional phrases from ex. 48.**

1. We believed that help was .... 2. He is still a communist .... 3. We should be able to sell the house .... 4. Ann was French ... but lived most of her life in Italy. 5. She opened the book ... and started to read. 6. Just ..., I pretended that I'd forgotten it was his birthday. 7. You can see the bank manager ... only. 8. I decided to learn Spanish just .... 9. You can leave your suitcase here .... 10. Security during the president's visit must be maintained .... 11. I didn't want to move ... of waking her up. 12. I just took it ... that he'd always be around. 13. Many items in this shop go at .... 14. He was travelling at ... 90 mph. 15. I'm ... to know how I can help you.

**50. Insert the proper articles.** 1. His comments left me at ... loss for ... words 2. You must stop ... press from finding out at all ... costs. 3. ... entrance to ... Easter Ball is by ... invitation only. 4. ... police took ... burglars by ... surprise. 5. ... river froze to ... depth of over ... metre. 6. I think ... owners are at ... fault for not warning us about ... power cut. 7. ... load was lifted by ... means of ... crane. 8. I met ... old friend of mine at ... airport quite by ... chance. 9. ... book contains some interesting passages about ... authors' childhood but for ... rest it is extremely dull. 10. Living in ... village, I learned at ... first hand how these people suffer from ... poverty. 11. Her doctor was at ... fault for not sending her straight to ... specialist. 12. We spoke quietly for ... fear of waking ... guards. 13. In ... electronics industry, for ... instance, 5000 jobs are being lost. 14. Their parents

only stayed together for ... sake of ... children. 15. One of ... problems with ... relationships is that after ... while you just take each other for ... granted.

**51. Translate the following word combinations. Complete the sentences with the appropriate word combination from given above.**

1. What about having ...? 2. I asked her if we could meet to have .... 3. We are going to have ... about the improvements in the hospital. 4. Steve is a heavy smoker, he goes out every hour to have .... 5. Every morning before breakfast he had .... 6. He called the lawyer as he wished to make .... 7. Would you like to have ... after dinner? 8. You'll feel better after .... 9. Our football team hasn't had ... so far this season. 10. Let's go to the Chinese buffet and have ... before the film. 11. I decided to make ... for it. 12. I didn't get ... last night. 13. Shall we go for ... this afternoon? 14. The siren of a police car made me give .... 15. He offered them to give ... with advice and money. 16. I am sorry for making such ... about the noise. 17. The kids made ... in the bathroom. 18. He gave ... that he was thinking of retiring. 19. I'll give you ... to the station. 20. I offered to give them ... but they did all the decorating themselves. 21. She made ... over a little lump of mud on the carpet. 22. I went for ... horse ... last Saturday. 23. They are planning to go for ... two-day ... to the nearest island. 24. Shall we make ... on ... work? 25. They had to give ... car ... to start it. Have Make Get Give Go a chat, a bite, a good laugh, a fuss, a rest, a good sleep, a smoke, a snack, a swim, a talk, a win, a start a fuss, a mess, a run, a will a start a wink of sleep a hand, a hint, a lift, a start, a push support for a walk, for a ride, for a sail, for a drive

**52. Insert the proper articles, check up the usage of the articles in the dictionary, translate the phrases in italics.**

1. It was ... relief to talk to someone about it. 2. I have established ... good working relationship with my boss. 3. In ... normal run of things ... only exercise he gets is climbing in and out of ... taxis. 4. I can never tell ... difference between ... butter and ... margarine. 5. Why do I always get ... blame for everything that goes wrong? 6. ... people who are overweight run ... risk of ... heart attack or stroke. 7. She woke up with ... raging thirst and ... headache. 8. There is ... urgent need for ... qualified teachers. 9. She woke up from ... dream with ... start. 10. Do you want ... hand with those papers? 11. I had ... considerable difficulty in persuading her to leave. 12. Our host shook each of us warmly by ... hand. 13. Being tall could give him ... advantage over ... other players. 14. As ... child, she had ... great fear of spiders. 15. She said she wanted ... dog but that was only ... passing fancy. 16. ... English have ... passion for ... gardens. 17. She flies into ... passion even if anyone ever mentions his name. 18. ... water holds ... fascination for ... most children. 19. He has ... irritating habit of biting his nails. 20. She soon acquired ... reputation as ... first-class cook.

**53. Choose the proper article and translate the word combinations.**

1) make ... room 2) have ... good knowledge of 3) make ... nuisance of oneself 4) reach ... agreement 5) make ... good living 6) clear up ... mess 7)	a) заважати б) давати показання с) добре заробляти на життя d) дійти згоди е) з'ясувати непорозуміння f) отримати дозвіл g) робити успіхи h)
---	--

give ... evidence 8) take ... pride 9) speak to ... point 10) tell ... difference 11) make ... progress 12) get ... permission 13) take close to ... heart 14) take ... offence 15) be ... success 16) come to ... agreement 17) stand in ... way	дійти згоди і) звільнити місце j) говорити по суті k) приймати близько до серця l) мати хороші знання m) ображатися n) бути успішним o) пишатися p) розрізняти q) докучати, набридати
---	---

**54. Complete the sentences with the proper articles and translation of the words in brackets.**

1. She (скористатись) of ... children's absence to tidy their room. 2. We don't want (ризикувати) of losing their business. 3. She didn't even (намагався) to find out how to spell my name. 4. He could tell (одразу ж) what was wrong. 5. (На перший погляд) ... problem seemed easy. 6. (раптово) someone grabbed me around ... neck. 7. It was (втіха) to know that she was safe. 8. It's (соромно) that he isn't here to see it. 9. It's (дивно) that more people were not hurt. 10. What do you (заробляти на життя)? 11. He was determined to (мати успіх) of his business. 12. I don't want to (набридати) so tell me if you want to be alone. 13. She watched him go with (з важким серцем). 14. He (впадати в лютю) when you even mention ... subject. 15. I agree with you to (в деякому сенсі). 16. Even ... most critical reviewer couldn't (придратися) with her performance. 17. I was asked to (дати свідчення) at ... trial. 18. You must (попросити дозвіл) for all major expenses. 19. How can we (звільнити місце) for all ... furniture? 20. Don't mention her style. She'll probably (образитися).

**55. Insert the proper articles, check up the usage of the articles in the dictionary**

1. It's ... priceless advice, it comes from ... heart. 2. Do ... people in Italy shake ... hands when they meet? 3. My wife has had ... great love for ... animals. 4. ... most people have ... horror of speaking in ... public. 5. ... reference books can only be consulted in ... library. You must obtain ... special permission to use them outside ... library. 6. Isn't it ... time to make ... break and have ... snack? - All right, in half ... hour. 7. ... children have ... special love for ... animals. 8. ... lady talked ... bad French at ... top of her voice. 9. ... fruit and vegetables form ... essential part of ... healthy diet. 10. She could hear ... wind whistling through ... trees outside. 11. There was ... serious fire in ... block of flats in Glasgow last night. ... building was totally destroyed. 12. ... pictures can help ... students learn ... meaning of ... new words. 13. ... disease could have killed off half ... population of ... country 14. ... reading ... novel is ... good way to relax. 15. ... good cyclist can cover ... distance of over ... hundred miles ... hour. 16. ... candidates are allowed to take ... dictionary into ... exam, but they can't take in ... grammar book. 17. You've made ... mistake in ... third paragraph, in ... sentence eight. 18. ... students whom she teaches make ... good progress. 19. I always pass on ... good advice. It is ... only thing to do with it. It is never any use to anyone. 20. ... men are more likely to lend ... hand with ... housework now than they were a few years ago. 21. Remember that as ... teenager you are at ... last stage in your

life when you will be happy to hear ... phone is for you. 22. I spent half my time teaching ... law and ... other half in London as ... consultant to ... big firm. 23. It was ... quarter to three when ... telephone rang. Mr. Morley was sitting in ... easy-chair, happily digesting ... excellent lunch. He did not move when ... bell rang but waited George to come and take ... call. 24. I had ... hard time getting to ... work ... other day. ... police were blocking off ... main roads after ... accident. On ... radio, ... local traffic news was talking about ... complete chaos on ... roads everywhere. 25. Like ... most Englishmen my friend is fond of talking about ... weather, but he understands that ... English way of talking about ... weather seems rather funny to ... foreigner. Though ... English people often complain about ... weather, they have ... reasonable climate on ... whole.

### **56. Insert the proper articles.**

1. (1)... story shows how (2)... plans can go wrong and how (3)... people can make (4)... silly mistakes. (5)... scene was (6)... old people's home in Otley, (7)... small town in England. (8)... owner of (9)... home wanted to put (10)... fence around it. (11)... work began soon after (12)... Christmas when (13)... workmen arrived in (14)... lorry with (15)... planks of wood which they put up around (16)... building. (17)... owner liked (18)... fence. But there was (19)... problem. (20)... workmen forgot to leave (21)... gap for (22)... lorry to drive out through. They had to come back (23)... next day to knock down (24)... part of (25)... fence.

2. If you have (1)... interview for (2)... office job, do some «homework» before you go. Visit (3)... company a few days in (4)... advance of (5)... date set, get (6)... feel of (7)... atmosphere and talk to as many of (8)... staff as you can. Find out what they think of (9)... place, (10)... people and (11)... pay. If it turns out that a lot of (12)... employees are unhappy look for (13)... work elsewhere. On (14)... day of (15)... interview, dress like (16)... people you saw at (17)... company. You should aim to impress (18)... interviewer by looking smart, but without overdressing – or wearing (19)... clothes that are too casual, either.

3. I felt really rotten at (1)... work (2)... other day so I went into (3)... stockroom for (4)... nap – I thought I'd feel better after (5)... good sleep. Unfortunately, my boss, who has (6)... deep distrust of (7)... most of his employees as well as (8)... history of suddenly firing his workers, decided there was some work he needed me to do urgently. My colleagues told him I'd been called out – lying is sometimes (9)... necessary evil – but he had (10)... better knowledge of (11)... situation than they realized, and I was summoned to his office. I thought he would give me (12)... hard time but he showed (13)... tolerance that surprised me. Even so, it was (14)... experience I wouldn't want to repeat.

### **57. Translate the following expressions from Ukrainian into English and insert the proper articles.**

1. My sister has (поганий смак). Have you seen ... pink curtains and ... orange carpet in her flat? 2. She has (погана пам'ять) for ... dates. 3. ... principal gave Sammy (дозвіл) to leave ... school early that day. 4. There is little chance of

... two countries coming to (угода). 5. Hopefully she will be in (гарний настрій) tomorrow. 6. ... noise of his stereo (набридло) to ... neighbours. 7. ... money I earn isn't enough to (жити багато). 8. He (не досягти успіху) as ... businessman. 9. Some of these liberated women are quick to (образитись) if ... man holds ... door open to them. 10. Jumping out of ... plane at ten thousand feet is (гарна пригода). 11. He refused to climb ... ladder as he suffered from (боязнь висоти). 12. The children made (багаття), told each other interesting stories and (гарно посиміялись). 13. Could you (натякати) me why she (влаштувати гвалт)? 14. (з одного боку) they were pleased that their young friend had (досягти успіху), and (з іншого боку) a little shocked. 15. They fell in love (з першого погляду). 16. She seemed to (бути розсыяним) when I declared that she was to blame for his death. 17. I could see (одразу ж) that he was ... man of great taste. 18. She took ... news (близько до серця). 19. It was (велике полегшення) to know that ... children got ... home safely. 20. ... successful companies know ... importance of establishing (гарне відношення) with their customers. 21. ... other boys all ran away, and Billy (звинувачити) for ... accident. 22. ... men (піддавати ризику) of dying from ... heart attack than ... women. 23. ... child (відчувати проблем) breathing. 24. ... ex-policeman's knowledge (давати йому переваги) over ... other people training to be ... lawyers. 25. We delayed our departure (з причини) of ... bad weather. 26. ... legal guardian must act (від ім'я) of ... child. 27. (по прибуттю) at ... hotel please wait for ... further instructions. 28. She was (у нервовій напрузі) until she heard he was safe. 29. He didn't even (зробити спробу) to write her ... letter. 30. I think they've done it (спеціально) to avoid paying me ... money they owe me. 31. We bought ... cottage (з наміром) setting down there after ... retirement. 32. In many cases of ... children's bad behaviour it is ... parents who are really (винні). 33. Donald's proposal of ... marriage took her (зненацька). 34. (у випадку необхідності), dial 911 for ... police, ... fire department or ... ambulance. 35. Grace had been on ... holiday in Jamaica and she came back with (гарна засмага).

### **58. Insert the proper articles.**

(1)... Day in (2)... Life of (3)... Ordinary Man. This morning I woke up around ten, I made up (4)... cup of coffee, took it into (5)... bedroom and put it on (6)... table next to (7)... bed, on (8)... side my wife sleeps on. I go through this ritual twice (9)... week – I do it on Saturday and Sunday mornings. On (10)... other days of (11)... week, we go to (12)... work at (13)... different times and I always get up first to get (14)... kids ready for (15)... school. I drop them off outside (16)... school which is (17)... old Victorian building on (18)... corner of Hill Road, and then straight to (19)... work. I work in (20)... office in (21)... city centre and I always have (22)... problem finding (23)... parking place. My wife says I'm always complaining about (24)... traffic and (25)... pollution, which is true – you see, I grew up in (26)... country, close to (27)... nature and I have never got used to living in (28)... city. I think (29)... only thing I would miss about not living in (30)... big city like this is going to (31)... concerts of all kinds. I love (32)... rock and (33)... classical music, too, and especially going to (34)... cinema,



which I am particularly keen on. I also like (35)... good food and occasionally we go out and have (36)... dinner in (37)... Chinese restaurant, but most of (38)... time we eat at (39)... home, where (40)... food is delicious – except when I make it.

**59. Insert the proper articles.**

Dear Jo and Ian,

This is picture of hotel we're staying at. We were lucky enough to get one of rooms overlooking sea and view is lovely. We had good journey over here and children quite enjoyed flight. They've got lovely room of their own and they think hotel's great. In general, we've all been having really good time. Unfortunately, Penny got very sun burnt back on first day so he had to wear T-shirt since then, but apart from that everyone's been fine. Jeremy's met English boy of about same age and they get on very well. They went into town on their own last night and bought themselves meal. And tonight they want to go out to disco – there are plenty to choose from. We've spent most of our time on beach so far. Sea is really warm and clear so we've done a lot of swimming. Tomorrow we're going on boat trip to one of islands and we're going to have barbecue on island. I'm really looking forward to that. Anyway, I'll give you ring when we get back and we'll see you next week.

Best wishes,

Sally and Robin.

**60. Insert the proper articles.**

1. ... Amazon in ... Brazil is ... longest river in ... South America. 2. ... Japan and ... United States are separated by ... Pacific Ocean. 3. I have noticed that ... English people do not seem to shake ... hands as much as people do on ... Continent. 4. They joined ... army at ... same time. After ... war, they met quite by accident when they were both on leave in ... Cyprus. 5. He pointed to ... Costa Rica as ... example of ... country with ... high literacy. 6. We visited ... Lake Victoria, it is in ... East Africa. 7. ... people who live in ... Netherlands are called ... Dutch. 8. I would like to go to ... Jamaica, ... Bahamas or somewhere else in ... Caribbean. 9. ... Suez Canal flows through ... north of Egypt from ... Port Said to ... Suez, joining ... Mediterranean to ... Gulf of Suez and ... Red Sea. 10. ... Lake Windermere in ... north-west of England is one of ... largest lakes in ... British Isles. 11. ... Mount Everest is in ... Himalayas on ... border between ... Nepal and ... Tibet, which is part of ... People's Republic of China. 12. Fergusson has traveled everywhere from ... Central Asia to ... Arctic. 13. I'd love to do ... tour of ... European capitals and visit ... Vienna, ... Berlin and ... Hague. 14. Karl was born in ... Bavaria, but now he lives in ... Ohio. 15. A lot of people have tried to cross ... Sahara without being properly prepared. 16. I've been climbing in ... Alps, but I've never managed to get up ... Mont Blanc. 17. I'd love to travel down ... Nile as far as ... Luxor. 18. There is ... splendid view of ... Lake Geneva from this hotel. 19. You know what ... business travel is: up at ... dawn to catch ... plane, ... breakfast in ... Brussels, ... lunch in ... New York, ... luggage in ... Bermuda. When you are in ... sky, you see only ... snow in ... Arctic or ... Greenland. You have ... glimpses of ... Andes or ... Pacific. 20. ... Channel

Islands are ... group of ... islands in ... English Channel near ... north-western coast of ... France. They have belonged to ... Britain since ... Normans arrived in ... 11th century, although they are not ... part of ... United Kingdom.

**61. Complete the following sentences with proper articles.**

1. ... train to ... Paris leaves from ... Waterloo Station. ... National Theatre is south of ... river. 3. What countries belong to ... NATO? 4. ... Serpentine is ... lake in ... Hyde Park. 5. You can get to ... Heathrow Airport by ... underground. 6. ... Nelson's Column is in ... Trafalgar Square. 7. From there you can get ... view of ... Houses of Parliament. 8. ... EC does a lot of trade with ... rest of ... world. 9. ... Queen lives at ... Buckingham Palace. 10. ... Earl's Court is in ... West London. 11. ... M1 goes north from London. 12. ... Ritz is ... very elegant hotel. 13. ... NASA had a setback in 1986. 14. ... National Park was opened last week by ... mayor. 15. ... Orly Airport is one of ... busiest in ... world. 16. She bought ... expensive necklace at ... Harrods. 17. ... supermarket is in ... High Street opposite ... Lloyds Bank. 18. They went for ... stroll in ... Kensington Gardens. 19. ... Tate gallery is rather far from ... Science Museum, so you'd better take ... bus. 20. We saw many interesting sights in ... Madrid and we visited ... Prado Museum and ... Escorial where ... King of Spain lives.

**62. Complete the conversation choosing the proper article a/ the/ – . –**

We've just been to (1)... States – to New York. – Oh, really. I was there at (2)... Christmas. Were you on holiday? – Yes, and we really needed (3)... break. It was wonderful. We saw (4)... Statue of Liberty, and we walked in (5)... Central Park. We did all (6)... sights. We spent (7)... day in (8)... Metropolitan Museum of Art. And we walked along 9... Broadway and around (10)... Macy's department store. – Where did you stay? – In (11)... small hotel near (12)... Washington Square, not far from (13)... New York University. – Last time I was there I stayed at (14)... Paramount. It's (15)... nice hotel close to (16)... Broadway.

**63. Insert the proper articles.**

1. Is this ... book you were telling me about? – Yes, it is about ... life of ... Queen Victoria. It is ... interesting book. It gives ... wonderful picture of what ... life was like in ... Victorian times. 2. We always stay at ... Palace Court Hotel because it is ... only one with ... facilities for ... disabled. 3. ... Playhouse is ... old theatre but it puts on ... modern plays. 4. We stayed near ... Grand Canyon for ... whole week. 5. My brother went to ... Netherlands on ... business trip. 6. In many areas of ... western Europe ... wolf is nearly extinct. 7. ... Swiss Alps are ... good place if you like skiing. There is usually plenty of snow in ... winter months. 8. Robin Hood is ... legendary hero that ... children learn about from ... storybooks. He used to take ... money from ... rich and give it to ... poor. 9. I studied ... modern history at ... University. In ... last year I specialized in ... history of ... American Civil War. 10. What can you tell me about ... history of this town? – Well, I can tell you that ... Cathedral was begun in ... twelfth century and it is supposed to be ... fine example of ... early Gothic architecture. 11. They say that ... Japanese language is particularly difficult for ... Europeans. 12. I have just heard on ... radio that ... Bolivian ambassador has asked ... American

government for ... political asylum. 13. ... Rock Garden cafe is up way ... Queen Street, off ... George Square. 14. On ... 31st of December, thousands of people gather in ... Times Square, New York, to celebrate ... coming of ... New Year. 15. Of all ... countries on ... continent of ... North America Phil has only visited ... Canada.

**64. Insert the proper articles.**

Where shall we go for our summer holidays? (1)... Europe or (2)... Asia or close to home? We could try (3)... Bahamas or maybe (4)... Jamaica Go round (5)... UK, or (6)... Denmark or (7)... Spain. We could sail (8)... Pacific or even (9)... Lake Como Or go down (10)... Yangtze as far as (11)... Shanghai. Or maybe we ought to try something exciting Like climbing (12)... Mount Fuji or crossing (13)... Alps. I've got a suggestion: what's wrong with (14)... New York? We could see (15)... Brooklyn Bridge and sit in (16)... Times Square, Watch a movie on (17)... Broadway and walk (18)... Fifth Avenue. (19)... Central Park's great if the weather stays fine. Then we'll pickup a taxi from (20)... Grand Central Station To (21)... JFK Airport and catch our flight home. That's what I'd like for my summer vacation – No mountains or beaches but plenty of fun.

**65. Insert the proper article.**

1. ... Mediterranean Sea washes ... Europe, Asia and ... northern coast of ... Africa. 2. Where are ... Canaries situated? 3. ... tunnel was built beneath ... English Channel. 4. ... Golden Gate Bridge has linked ... San Francisco and ... Marin Peninsula for 50 years. 5. ... Panama Canal joins ... Atlantic and ... Pacific oceans. 6. ... Severn Bridge is in ... Wales. 7. ... Hotel Ascot is situated in ... central London. 8. Is ... Mont Blanc in ... Alps? 9. ... fire at ... Windsor Castle destroyed all ... Queen's paintings. 10. ... Tasmania is situated in ... southern hemisphere. 11. ... Peter's Bar is situated in ... Terminal 1 at ... Heathrow Airport. 12. You'll find my house if you walk along ... Green Street and turn right into ... High Street. 13. ... Selfridges is in ... Oxford Street. 14. I am planning to go to ... Netherlands, I would like to see ... Hague. 15. ... Thames isn't the longest river in ... Great Britain. 16. What city is ... capital of ... Philippines? 17. ... weather over ... Caribbean is said to be worsening every hour. 18. There are ... British bases in ... Cyprus. 19. I'll give up my work if you come for ... month with me to some small place in ... Riviera. 20. ... rains were moving ... north from ... Tyrol. 21. She was going on ... cruise down ... Nile. 22. Since ... Middle Ages ... countries on ... Balkan Peninsula have been at ... war with each other. 23. I hope you'll have ... lovely time and ... good weather on ... Sicily 24. ... Great Wall of China is said to be ... only man-made structure seen from ... space. 25. When we arrived at ... Manchester Airport, Rachel was waiting for us at ... arrival gates. 26. If you go to New York, you must visit ... Central Park and ... Guggenheim museum. But do not bother to visit ... Times Square. 27. If you have ... good weather, ... summer in Scotland is beautiful. ... most people, however, prefer ... guaranteed sunshine of ... Mediterranean. 28. ... Vatican City is one of ... most beautiful places in ... Rome. 29. Are ... Andes higher or lower than ... Himalayas? 30. In ... past, Krakov was ... city of great political importance. It was ... ancient capital of

Poland. Krakov had ... largest square in ... medieval Europe and this is still ... commercial centre of ... city. It still has ... impressive medieval architecture, and is listed by ... UNESCO as ... world heritage site

### **66. Insert the proper article.**

1. As (1)... young man, Ian taught at (2)... Royal Scottish Academy of Drama and Music. Later, he moved to (3)... village in (4)... Southern Spain. He was asked to help (5)... local band in his spare time. At (6)... first (7)... players could not distinguish between (8)... loudness and (9)... length of (10)... notes. (11)... players were rehearsing for (12)... important performance. (13)... success attracted (14)... first new members for (15)... years. So many people wanted to play that Ian founded (16)... music school. For (17)... most of (18)... young people in (19)... village, (20)... music is now more important than (21)... sport.

2. Charlie Chaplin was (1)... English film actor. He was also (2)... director. He did most of his work at (3)... USA. Many people consider him (4)... greatest comic actor of (5)... silent cinema. He appeared in many films as (6)... poor man with (7)... small moustache and (8)... trousers and (9)... shoes that were too big for him, causing him to walk in (10)... funny way.

3. (1)... bat may seem (2)... ordinary creature, but in fact it's (3)... amazing animal. ... bat has (4)... wings and is (5)... only animal capable of (6)... true flight. (7)... bats are (8)... nocturnal animals which become active only at (9)... dusk. Many species rely on (10)... 'radar' system to find their way around. (11)... majority of bats survive on (12)... diet of insects while (13)... others eat (14)... fruit. There are two species which eat (15)... fish and there are even some bats which eat (16)... meat! Some vampire bats take (17)... blood from their sleeping victims. These bats may carry (18)... deadly disease rabies.

4. (1)... people sell all kinds of things at (2)... flea market. Some vendors sell (3)... old jewelry, others sell (4)... old wine bottles. You can also buy (5)... ordinary dishes, (6)... furniture and (7)... secondhand clothes. (8)... old glass is interesting as it was blown by (9)... hand. You can save (10)... money at (11)... flea market, but you can spend a lot, too.

5. Martin King lives in (1)... little village on (2)... edge of (3)... New Forest. He writes (4)... books about (5)... natural history in general, and about (6)... natural history of (7)... New Forest in particular. I have bought (8)... copy of his latest book, (9)... Close Look at (10)... Nature. It contains some of (11)... finest photographs of (12)... wild objects that I have ever seen. Martin's book deals with (13)... wide range of (14)... animal species, from (15)... blackbirds to (16)... rare animals like (17)... otters.

6. We have just been to (1)... Lake District on (2)... holiday. At first we thought of camping, but then decided to stay in (3)... hotels instead. It is (4)... wonderful part of England and (5)... scenery reminds you of (6)... mountainous countries like (7)... Switzerland. As (8)... matter of fact, we had such (9)... good time that we decided to have (10)... holiday there (11)... next year too. We also paid (12)... short visit to (13)... Scotland. We went to (14)... Edinburgh to see

(15)... usual sights, including (16)... Castle and (17)... Prince's Street. Then we spent (18)... week in (19)... Highlands.

7. (1)... news was so interesting; (2)... Japanese have invented (3)... new electronic toy, (4)... British airplane was hijacked to (5)... Arab Emirates by (6)... band of (7)... terrorists; (8)... Dutch have grown up (9)... new kind of (10)... tulip; (11)... group of (12)... Swedes has reached (13)... highest peak of (14)... Middle Asia – (15)... Everest; (16)... tiger is in (17)... danger of (18)... extinction and needs (19)... protection; (20)... Government again is promising (21)... help to (22)... poor, (23)... disabled and (24)... old.

8. (1)... Athens is becoming more and more attractive to (2)... tourists. Although (3)... city may seem big and noisy, (4)... tourists can still find rather a lot of quite places with (5)... romantic atmosphere to enjoy (6)... tasty Greek meal and listen to (7)... traditional music. We found that (8)... prices in (9)... restaurants were very reasonable, not too expensive for (10)... average tourist. (11)... service was a bit slow, but (12)... waiters were usually quite friendly. As for (13)... transport, (14)... number of taxis in (15)... Athens is quite amazing. We found (16)... cost of getting round by (17)... taxi much cheaper than in (18)... most European capitals but (19)... taxi-drivers can be a bit rude at (20)... times.

9. I've been going to (1)... Pasta Restaurant once (2)... week for (3)... last ten years. It is situated in (4)... little back street near (5)... central square, so (6)... visitor to (7)... town could easily miss it if she or he is not actually looking for it. It's my favourite place to eat because (8)... food is superb and (9)... service is excellent. Mario, (10)... manager of (11)... restaurant is (12)... very friendly man who greets his customers with (13)... strong Italian accent. Eating at (14)... Pasta is (15)... enjoyable experience, not only for (16)... tasty dishes, but also for (17)... hospitality of (18)... staff.

10. (1)... fairy tale is (2)... story characterized by (3)... presence of (4)... fantastic figures. (5)... fairy tales have existed in (6)... oral, picture or even song form ever before (7)... people started writing (8)... stories. Some of (9)... most popular written fairy tales come from (10)... Danish writer Hans Christian Andersen. It's surprising that in many cases (11)... stories become much more famous than (12)... writers.

### **67. Insert the proper articles.**

1. She was not quite certain that ... Edward who wrote to her now was not ... same Edward that she had known. 2. A little way off he saw his wife in ... long chair talking with ... Davidsons. 3. ... Swithin smiled and nodding at ... Bossiney said: "Why, you're quite ... Monte Cristo". 4. I was not surprised when ... Mr. Latimer, ... very fashionably dressed young man, asked me to accompany him in ... cab, which was waiting at ... door. 5. There was ... nice Renoir and ... lovely little Manet on ... far wall. 6. Their governess was ... Miss Robinson, quite ... nice girl, young and pretty. 7. Yesterday ... dear old Jones started taking ... engine to ... pieces. 8. ... Chimney Corner was ... name of ... bar Michael had liked hanging around. ... photographs of ... famous skiers of ... past were hanging above ... great fireplace. 9. Next morning, back from shopping from ... Cannes, ...

Nicole found ... note saying that ... Dick had taken ... small car and gone up into ... Provence. 10. Here are some of his belongings such as ... sword given to him in ... Caucasus and many historical manuscripts. 11. ... Yorkshire is famous for ... delicious food, including ... Yorkshire pudding and ... roastbeef. 12. In ... Netherlands and ... Belgium ... St. Nicolas' Day, December 6 is ... children's festival, on ... eve of which ... saint is supposed to come riding from ... Spain with ... presents for all ... good children. 13. How ill she was when there was ... storm in ... Indian Ocean. 14. ... New York, ... largest city in ... USA, is situated at ... mouth of ... Hudson River, sometimes called ... North River. 15. He is ... cousin of ... Albert Einstein, you know. – Is he indeed? ... Albert Einstein? 16. ... old Mr. Martin, ... present Mr. Martin's father married ... Mrs. Worpel. 17. With ... Mona Lisa smile she nodded to everything I said. 18. ... Princess of Wales visited ... shelter for ... homeless yesterday. 19. We've decided to go to ... Canary Islands on ... holiday. Last year we went to ... Crete and liked ... people there very much. 20. ... Detective Sherlock Holmes and his assistant, ... Doctor Watson, solved a lot of mysteries. 21. Margaret Thatcher, who was ... Prime Minister of ... Great Britain for 12 years, is now known as ... Baroness Thatcher of Kesteven. 22. I was invited to ... dinner given to welcome ... President Shirac. 23. There are three cars parked outside: ... Mercedes, ... Jaguar and ... Fiat. Mine is ... Fiat. 24. ... seventeenth-century writer Cervantes is often considered ... father of ... modern novel. 25. ... former Tanzanian President Julius Nyerere died at ... age of 77 in ... London hospital. 26. As you may know, Charles Dickens was born in ... Portsmouth. We'll visit ... Charles Dickens' Museum, so you can see where ... man himself lived and died. 27. ... last time when there was ... fog here, ... plane crashed in ... field near ... airport. ... crew had ... lucky escape. ... man broke his leg, ... rest were unhurt. 28. We have ... very good train service from here to ... city centre and ... most people go to ... work by ... train. You can go by ... bus, too, but you can't get ... season ticket on ... bus. 29. ... man shouldn't interfere with ... nature as ... interference with ... nature often brings ... disaster. Everywhere ... men has cut down ... forests in ... order to cultivate ... ground, or to use ... wood as ... fuel or as ... building material. 30. Take ... trip up ... Eiffel Tower to see ... spectacular view and if you are ... art lover, you should spent at least ... day in ... famous Louvre Art Museum. ... evenings can be spent in one of ... great number of cafes and bistros where you can taste ... delicious French cuisine. 31. I'm not going to ... Cyprus for ... holiday, I'm going there on ... business. 32. ... man came when you were out. He wants to make ... complaint about ... article in ... paper. He was in ... very bad mood. 33. Nowadays ... hairdresser's is ... place where both ... men and ... women can have ... haircut. 34. ... Major Wilby and ... lovely Mabel departed. 35. On ... Saturday last, as in his usual custom, ... Mr. Davenheim took ... 12.40 train from ... Victoria station to ... Chingside where ... Cedars was. 36. Being himself ... fine musician, and ... superlative performer on ... violin, my father dreamed of turning me into ... young Mozart, and my training on ... piano began when I was three years. 37. At that time I had ... great passion for ... Impressionists. I longed to possess ... Manet and

... Degas. 38. When ... dear old Emily went back to ... town after staying with ... Burnells for ... fortnight, she sent ... children ... doll's house. 39. He works for ... newspaper and he has interviewed many famous people like ... Pope, ... famous writer Ruth Rendell and ... Princess Anne. 40. ... famous traveler Thor Heyerdal decided to build ... copy of ... reed boats that were pictured in ... ancient paintings and sail across... Atlantic from ... North America to ... Barbados. ... expedition proved that ... ancient civilizations had ... skill to reach ... Americas long before ... Columbus.

**68. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with class nouns.)**

1. Not \_\_ word was spoken in \_\_ parlour. (Caldwell). 2. \_\_ room itself was filling up, so was \_\_ staircase. (Snow). 3. I think that \_\_ man's life is worth saving, whoever it belongs to. (Shaw). 4. Though \_\_ earth was cold and wet, \_\_ sky was clear and \_\_ sun rose bright and beautiful. (Dickens). 5. He made them provide not one car, but half \_\_ dozen. (Snow). 6. \_\_ compass was invented in ancient China. 7 ... .. Not \_\_ word was spoken, not \_\_ sound was made. (Dickens) 8. \_\_ sky outside \_\_ window was already dark, \_\_ secretaries had gone home, all was quiet. (Snow). 9. Edward remained \_\_ week at \_\_ cottage. (Austen). 10. I tell you, he's as brave as \_\_ man can reasonably be. (Snow). 11. After that they would meet, perhaps, two or three times \_\_ year. (Galsworthy). 12. Dinny looked up at \_\_ house; and suddenly saw \_\_ face in \_\_ window of \_\_ dining-room. (Galsworthy). 13. You know I never cared for \_\_ drama. 14. "It is not \_\_ large house," I said. "We don't want \_\_ large house." (Jerome K. Jerome). 15. He looks older than he is, as \_\_ dark men often do. (Dickens). 16. Roger looked at him and, without \_\_ word, took out his wallet and gave him \_\_ ten-shilling note. (Snow). 17. As \_\_ man sows, so shall he reap. 18. This morning \_\_ tobacconist was at his door. (Bennett). 19. It was Sunday afternoon, and \_\_ sun, which had been shining now for several hours, was beginning to warm \_\_ earth. (Murdoch). 20. I have \_\_ long story to tell you. Come and sit down on \_\_ sofa and let us have \_\_ comfortable chat. (Marryat). 21. \_\_ arm in \_\_ arm, they walked toward home. (Shaw). 22. It was \_\_ cottage built like \_\_ mansion, having \_\_ central hall with \_\_ wooden gallery running round it, and \_\_ rooms no bigger than \_\_ closets. (Hardy). 23. And what \_\_ beautiful moth there is over there on.....wall. (Murdoch). 24. She had \_\_ key of her own. (Conan Doyle). 25. He was \_\_ short, plump man with \_\_ very white face and \_\_ very white hands. It was rumoured in London that he powdered them like \_\_ woman. (Greene). 26. \_\_ old couldn't help \_\_ young... (Galsworthy). 27. To him she would always be \_\_ loveliest woman in \_\_ world. (Maugham). 28 ... .. \_\_ strongest have their hours of depression. (Dreiser). 29. Her aunt, in \_\_ straw hat so broad that it covered her to \_\_ very edges of her shoulders, was standing below with two gardeners behind her. (Galsworthy). 30. I am afraid I addressed \_\_ wrong person. (Collins). 31. They must have had very fair notions of \_\_ artistic and \_\_ beautiful. (Jerome K. Jerome). 32. \_\_ rich think they can buy anything. (Snow). 33. \_\_ room has three doors; one on \_\_ same side as \_\_ fireplace, near — corner, leading to \_\_ best bedroom. (Shaw). 34. My thousand \_\_ year is not merely. \_\_ matter of dirty banknotes and jaundiced guineas... but, it

may be, health to \_\_\_ drooping, strength to \_\_\_ weak, consolation to \_\_\_ sad. (Ch. Bronte). 35. Thank you, Stephen: I knew you would give me \_\_\_ right advice. (Shaw). 36. Sometimes... visitors rang \_\_\_ wrong bell. (Bennett). 37. My family came from hereabouts some generations back. I just wanted to have — look at \_\_\_ place, and ask you \_\_\_ question or two. (Galsworthy). 38. \_\_\_ woman will only be "the equal of \_\_\_ man when she earns her living in \_\_\_ same way that he does. (Maugham). 39. He arrived half \_\_\_ hour before dinner time, and went up to \_\_\_ schoolroom at \_\_\_ top of \_\_\_ house, to see \_\_\_ children. (Galsworthy). 40. You will see him \_\_\_ steady character yet. I am sure of it. There is something in. \_\_\_ very expression of his face that tells me so. (Marryat). 41. Far away in \_\_\_ little street there is \_\_\_ poor house. One of \_\_\_ windows is open and through it I can see \_\_\_ woman seated at \_\_\_ table. She is \_\_\_ seamstress. (Wilde). 42. \_ man who entered was short and broad. He had black hair, and was wearing \_\_\_ grey flannel trousers with \_\_\_ red woollen shirt, open at \_\_\_ neck, whose collar he carried outside \_\_\_ lapels of his dark tweed jacket. (Clark). 43. Believe me, when \_\_\_ woman really makes up her mind to marry \_\_\_ man nothing on God's earth can save him. (Maugham). 44. I stopped, ... .. , still uncertain of myself and whether I was saying. \_\_\_ right thing. (Du Maurier). 45. Then it was night and he was awake, standing in \_\_\_ street, looking up at \_\_\_ dark windows of \_\_\_ place where he lived. \_\_\_ front door was locked and there was no one in \_\_\_ house. (Saroyan). 46. I believe I can tell \_\_\_ very.moment I began to love him. (Galsworthy). 47. We are told that \_\_\_ heart of \_\_\_ man is deceitful above all \_\_\_ things, and desperately wicked. (Shaw). 48. "I must do it," said Adam; "it's \_\_\_ right thing. (Eliot). 49. Mr. Boythorn lived in \_\_\_ pretty house with \_\_\_ lawn in front, \_\_\_ bright flower garden at \_\_\_ side and \_\_\_ kitchen-garden in \_\_\_ rear, enclosed with \_\_\_ wall. \_\_\_ house was \_\_\_ real old house. (Dickens). 50 \_\_\_ bartender was \_\_\_ pale little man in \_\_\_ vest and apron, with \_\_\_ pale, hairy arms and \_\_\_ long, nervous nose. (Shaw). 51. \_\_\_ face to \_\_\_.face, he was as warm and easy-natured as he had ever been. (Snow). 52. I had not yet learnt how contradictory is human nature; I did not know how much pose there is in \_\_\_ sincere, how much baseness in \_ noble, or how much goodness in \_\_\_ reprobate. 10 (Maugham). 53. During \_\_\_ country house parties one day is very like another. \_\_\_ men put on \_\_\_ same kind of variegated tie, eat \_\_\_ same breakfast, tap \_\_\_ same barometer, smoke \_\_\_ same pipes and kill \_\_\_ same birds. (Galsworthy). 54. Almost at. very moment when r, he had returned Aileen had appeared. (Dreiser) 55. \_\_\_ old man quitted \_\_\_ house secretly at \_\_\_ same hour as before. (Dickens). 56. We are told that \_\_\_ wicked shall be punished. (Shaw). 57. \_\_\_ arm in \_\_\_ arm we walked on, sometimes stumbling over \_\_\_ hump of earth or catching our feet in \_\_\_ rabbit-holes. (Hansford Johnson). 58. Clare was \_\_\_ most vivid member of \_\_\_ family. She had dark fine shingled hair and \_\_\_ pale expressive face, of which \_\_\_ lips were slightly brightened. \_\_\_ eyes were brown, with \_\_\_ straight and eager glance, \_\_\_ brow low and very white. Her expression was old for \_\_\_ girl of twenty, being calm and yet adventurous. (Galsworthy). 59. When I was \_\_\_ child my mother used to make \_\_\_ cakes and send me out with them as \_\_\_ presents to \_\_\_ neighbours. And. \_\_\_ neighbours would give us \_\_\_ presents too, and not only at Christmas time.



(Murdoch). 60. I wrote to \_\_ Managing Editor that this was \_\_ wrong moment to change their correspondent. (Greene).

### 69. Translate into English.

1. Приходив листоноша? 2. Це був високий білий будинок; він був оточений великим садом. 3. Будинок побудований два роки тому. 4. Моє улюблене дерево - дуб. 5. Біля будинку ріс старий дуб. 6. Ми запізналися на потяг, і нам довелося довго чекати на вокзалі. 7. Папуга може наслідувати людську мову. 8. Ми увійшли в маленьку кімнату, в якій стояв стіл, кілька стільців і крісло. 9. Я сподіваюся, що завтра ви дасте мені відповідь. 10. Телескоп потрібен астрономам, а мікроскоп - біологам. 11. Срібний місяць світив на небі. 12. Скрипка - струнний інструмент, флейта - духовий. 13. Шекспір і Сервантес померли в одному і тому ж році. 14. Ми отримали телеграму в самий день нашого від'їзду. 15. Ви мені дали не той адресу. 16. Деякі з гостей пішли рано. 17. Вони живуть на одній вулиці. 18. Він постукав не в ті двері.

70. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with nouns modified by attributes in post-position.)

1. \_\_ man of whom I speak is \_\_ low pantomime actor. 2. Excuse me now, I have to see \_\_ man who's in trouble... (Galsworthy). 3. \_\_ people familiar with these moors often miss their road on such evenings. (E. Bronte). 4. He listened attentively to a great many stories she told him about \_\_ amiable and handsome daughter of hers, who was married to \_\_ amiable and handsome man and lived in the country. (Dickens). 5. I always think there's something rather cold and cheerless about \_\_ house that lacks \_\_ woman's touch. (Maugham). 6. He stood up and looked at \_\_ house where he had been born, grown up, and played, as if asking for \_\_ answer. (Galsworthy). 7. .... Her throat aches because of \_\_ tears locked in it. (Lessing). 8. I am persuaded that this will be \_\_ shock of which he will feel \_\_ effects all his life (Eliot). 9. There were half \_\_ dozen pocket robberies \_\_ day in \_\_ trams of Brussels. (Bennett). 10. There we were in \_\_ country none of us knew anything about, amongst Indians and \_\_ people that were only half civilised. (Galsworthy). 11. At last they reached — door at which \_\_ servant knocked cautiously. (Murdoch). 12. We passed—set of chambers where I had worked as \_\_ young man. (Snow). 13. It is in \_\_ hour of trial that \_\_ man finds his true profession. (Shaw). 14. We dropped into \_\_ very pleasant nook under — great elm tree, to \_\_ spreading roots of which we fastened \_\_ boat. (Jerome K. Jerome). 15. It chanced that when this lonely young lady was about nineteen, she, being \_\_ fearless horsewoman, was riding, with only — young lad... in one of \_\_ woods near her uncle's house... and, in trotting along, her horse stumbled over \_\_ root of — felled tree. She slipped to \_\_ ground, not seriously hurt, and was assisted home by — gentleman who came in view at \_\_ moment of her mishap. It turned out that this gentleman... was on \_\_ visit at \_\_ house of \_\_ neighbouring landowner. (Hardy). 16. He was staring at \_\_ waves like \_\_ man cornered by \_\_ strange animal. (Murdoch). 17. You don't know \_ man you are married to. (Shaw). 18. He spoke with a very slow, distinct voice... and always looked over — shoulder of \_\_ person to whom he was talking. (Wilde). 19. There had been at — dining table \_\_

middle-aged man with \_\_\_ dark eye and — sunburnt face, who had attracted Martin's attention. (Dickens). 20. And he had tea sitting on \_\_ edge of \_\_.chair that did not look too firm, all gilt and spindly. (Galsworthy). 21. They walked \_\_ mile or more along \_\_ handsome street which \_\_ colonel said was called Broadway... Turning, at length, into one of — numerous streets which branched from this main thoroughfare, they stopped before \_\_ rather meanlooking house. (Dickens). 22. Colonel Mordaunt does not look like — man who would do \_\_ mean or dishonourable thing ... ..(Marryaf). 23. She is \_\_ elderly matron who has worked hard and got nothing by it. (Shaw). 24. He was, in fact, \_\_ younger edition of his father. (Galsworthy). 25. As Dick took up his pipe, \_\_ man who had passed into \_\_ smoking car with him put down his newspaper and looked at him. For \_\_ moment Dick was puzzled. It was \_\_ face he knew, but he could not put \_\_ name to it. Where had he seen \_\_ man? (Winter). 26. During \_\_ twenty minutes Michael took to read \_\_ doem, there was not \_\_ sound, except from the sheets being turned. (Galsworthy). 27. Rosa then noticed with surprise that she was in \_\_ room in which \_\_ party had been held. (Murdoch).

### 71. Translate into English.

1. Сьогодні я, нарешті, дістав книгу, яку я вже давно хочу прочитати. 2. Ось людина, з яким ви хочете поговорити. 3. Я не люблю людей, які до всіх чіпляються. 4. Я знаю дівчину, яка на диво добре декламує вірші. Вчора вона прочитала вірш, який мені дуже сподобався. 5. Вулиці, по яких він проходив, були вузькі й брудні. 6. Старий постукав у двері невеликого будиночка, вікна якого були яскраво освітлені. 7. Коли Ольга повернулася додому, вона побачила, що її сестра розмовляє з людиною, яку вона ніколи раніше не бачила. 8. Я знайшла готель, де ми жили кілька років тому. 9. Лист, який вона отримала вранці, засмутив її. 10. Вранці вона отримала лист, який її засмутив. 11. Молода дівчина довго думала про дивовижне відкриття, яке вона зробила. 12. На дорозі вони побачили великий камінь, якого там раніше не було. 13. Я знаю адресу людини, якій ви хочете написати. 14. Двері відчинила жінка; в ній він одразу впізнав оригінал портрета, який йому показав його приятель. 15. Вона поїхала в місто, де жила її дочка.

72. (A) **Insert articles or some where necessary.** (Articles with nouns- of material.)

1. We sipped \_\_ tea so weak that it tasted like \_\_ metal against the teeth ... (Snow). 2. You will be wishing to have \_\_ tea after your journey, I'm thinking. (Shaw). 3. George said that we must take \_\_ rug, \_\_ lamp, \_\_.soap, \_\_ brush and \_\_ comb, \_\_ tooth-brush, \_\_ tooth-powder and \_\_ couple of big towels for bathing. (Jerome K. Jerome). 4. \_\_ children of his age seldom have natural pleasure in \_\_ soap and water. (E. Bronte). 5. He bought \_\_ cold beef, and \_\_ ham, and \_\_ French bread and butter, and came back with his pockets pretty heavily laden. (Dickens). 6. There were two bottles of \_\_ wine, \_\_ plate of \_\_ oranges... with \_ powdered sugar. (Dickens). 7. Here, have \_\_ champagne, I quite forgot to offer you any, or would you rather have \_\_ tea? (Murdoch). 8. She made \_\_ coffee. (Murdoch). 9. \_\_ coffee without \_\_ bread could never honestly serve as supper. (Saroyan). 10 \_\_ rest

of us had finished eating, but Cave had cut himself another slice of \_\_\_ cheese. (Snow). 11. Mrs. Leek... frankly gave way to \_\_\_ soft tears while eating \_\_\_ bread-and-butter, (Bennett). 12. You've caught cold: I saw you shivering, and you must have \_\_\_ gruel to drive it out. (E. Bronte). 13. She did not answer, but her face was hard and pale as \_\_\_ stone. (Galsworthy).

**73. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with nouns of material.)**

1. She hurried in again and found \_\_\_ water almost boiled away. (Lindsay). 2 \_\_\_ blood is thicker than \_\_\_ water. (Galsworthy). 3. She went about looking into \_\_\_ dining room, which... had been transformed into \_\_\_ kind of jewel box glowing with \_\_\_ flowers, \_\_\_ silver, \_\_\_ gold, \_\_\_ tinted glass. (Dreiser). 4. Rosa tasted \_\_\_ wine. It was harsh but refreshing. (Murdoch). 5. You drank \_\_\_ wine with breakfast, dinner and supper, and fifty people always drank it with you. (Shaw). 6. She looked with \_\_\_ eager, hungry eyes at \_\_\_ bread and \_\_\_ meat and \_\_\_ beer that \_\_\_ landlady brought her .... (Eliot). 7. Willows replied that he had made friends with \_\_\_ sculptor in Pisa... and had commissioned this artist to make \_\_\_ bust of himself in \_\_\_ marble. (Hardy). 8. \_\_\_ coffee was better than Dinny had hoped and very hot. (Galsworthy). 9. Without giving her \_\_\_ opportunity to protest any more, he went to \_\_\_ telephone and ordered \_\_\_ coffee and several sandwiches. (Caldwell). 10. She wears \_\_\_ little sailor hat of \_\_\_ black straw that has long been exposed to \_\_\_ dust and soot of London. (Shaw). 11. The mother was yellow in colour and her skin resembled \_\_\_ leather. (Murdoch). 12. The maid brought in \_\_\_ pears, \_\_\_ cold chicken, \_\_\_ tongue, \_\_\_ cheese. (Snow). 13. My heart... felt as heavy as \_\_\_ lead. (Di Maurier). 14. Every meal was \_\_\_ bread and \_\_\_ coffee and \_\_\_ cigarettes, and now -he had no more bread. (Saroyan).

**74. Translate into English.**

1. Портфель малий, але шкіра хороша. 2. Я люблю зелений оксамит. 3. Він не любив каву. 4. Йому не сподобалася кави. 5. Чай дуже міцний; я не люблю міцний чай. 6. Не забудьте дати кішці молока, у неї тепер кошенята! (Чехов) 7. Я ходив по алеї і думав про вишневе варення. (Чехов).

**75. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with abstract nouns.)**

1. We both appreciate \_\_\_ simplicity. (Du Maurier). 2. In less than \_\_\_ week Cowperwood knew \_\_\_ financial condition of Messrs. Waterman as well as they did, better, to \_\_\_ dollar. (Dreiser). 3. It is such \_\_\_ weary, weary work. (Dickens). 4. He [White] had \_\_\_ comfortable feeling of working alone in \_\_\_ large empty building, \_\_\_ feeling of \_\_\_ peace and \_\_\_ complete privacy. (Wilson). 5. .... I've reason to believe she [Fleur] has never properly got over \_\_\_ feeling she used to have. (Galsworthy). 6. I had seldom heard my friend speak with such \_\_\_ intensity of \_\_\_ feeling. (Conan Doyle). 7. His footsteps were now heard striking upon \_\_\_ stony road at \_\_\_ distance of about twenty yards. (Hardy). 8. We had \_\_\_ wonderful weather. (Du Maurier). 9. You must learn to face \_\_\_ life seriously, Stephen. (Shaw). 10. However, \_\_\_ life of such striking monotony does not seem to depress him. (Durrell). 11. May you be happy in — life you have chosen! (Dickens). 12. I love to think of \_\_\_ time that must come some day when \_\_\_ man will have conquered — nature, and \_\_\_ toilworn human race enter upon \_\_\_ era of — peace.

(Leacock). 13. She was panting now, and in her face was \_\_ terror which was inexplicable. (Maugham). 14. His round blue eyes behind. \_\_ spectacles were ghastly with \_ terror. (Maugham). 15. I think in some curious way \_\_ horror which she felt for him was \_\_ transference of \_\_ horror which she felt for herself because he so strangely troubled her. (Maugham). 16. She was brilliantly familiar with- \_\_ literature, \_\_ tongues, \_\_ art, \_\_ history, \_\_ physics, \_\_ metaphysics, \_\_ philosophy, and — politics (in which I include \_\_ modern politics). (Bennett). 17. . It was \_\_ cold, bleak, biting weather. (Dickens). 18. \_\_ weather was sunny and dry. (Hardy). 19.. \_\_ modern science is \_\_ wonderful thing. (Shaw). 20. He was \_\_ steady, uninspired researcher in \_\_ properties of \_\_ liquid state of \_\_ matter. (Wilson). 21. Their blue eyes became filled with \_\_ gaiety and \_\_ ferocity and \_\_ joy, and their mouths with \_\_ laughter. (Murdoch). 22. Jon laughed, and \_\_ sound of \_\_ laugh was hard. (Galsworthy). 23. Then she gave \_\_ crisp, ironic, almost cheerful laugh... (Snow). 24. On that fine day \_\_ poverty of \_\_ district she was entering seemed to her country-nurtured eyes intensely cheerless, (Galsworthy). 25. \_\_ reason is \_\_ greatest discovery ever made by \_\_ man. Yet it is \_\_ most disregarded and least used. (Jones). 26what I offer is \_\_ security and \_\_ respect. That doesn't sound very exciting, but perhaps it's better than \_\_ passion. (Greene). 27. And \_\_ passion that held Strickland was \_\_ passion to create \_\_ beauty. (Maugham). 28. She looked \_\_ incarnation of \_\_ supreme loveliness, \_\_ loveliness which was always revealing itself anew ... (Bennett). 29. She (Aileen] knew nothing of \_\_ literature except \_\_ certain authors who to \_\_ truly cultured might seem banal. (Dreiser). 30. \_\_ expression on her face — hungry and hard and feverish — had the most peculiar effect upon Soames. (Galsworthy). 31. She listened with, \_\_ expression impatient, strained and intent. (Snow). 32. At that age I had \_\_ very faulty view of \_\_ geography. (Miller). 33. \_\_ poor fellow's face looked haggard with \_\_ want: he had \_\_ aspect of \_\_ man who had not known what it was to live in \_\_ comfort... for \_\_ weeks, perhaps \_\_ months past. (Ch. Bronte). 34. He longed for \_\_ comfort of his sister's society. (Marryaf). 35. He pines for \_\_ kindness. (E. Bronte). 36. She sighed for \_\_ air, \_ liberty, \_\_ quiet of \_\_ country. (Austen). 37. Miss Cherrell, I am going to do all I can to remove \_\_ unpleasant impression you have of me. I am your very humble servant, and I hope some day to have \_\_ chance to be something else to you. (Galsworthy). 38. Then all four sat down and began to inspect Hunter and Calvin with \_\_ air of suspicion and curiosity. (Murdoch). 39. He spoke with \_\_ air of someone who has got over with an unpleasant duty and can now get on to \_\_ brighter matters. (Murdoch). 40. How quietly you live, John. I love \_\_. silence of this room and garden. (Murdoch). 41. At other times he would come and sit for long periods in her room in \_\_ silence. (Murdoch). 42. What — noble thing \_\_ courage is. (Reade). 43. Nothing gave him [little Hans] greater pleasure than to listen to all \_\_ wonderful things \_\_ Miller used to say about \_\_ unselfishness of \_\_ true friendship. (Wilde). 44. \_\_ friendship which he had imposed from \_\_ beginning he now emphasised more than ever. (Greene). 45. And when multitudes of men are hurt to \_\_ death in wars I am driven to \_\_ grief which borders on \_\_ insanity. (Saroyan). 46. She could not only

sing like \_\_ lark... but she had such \_\_ kindly, smiling, tender, gentle, generous heart of her own as won \_\_ love of everybody who came near her. (Thackeray). 47. What \_\_ delightful weather we are having! (Wilde). 48. Pray, don't talk to me about \_\_ weather, Mr ..... Worthing. Whenever \_\_ people talk to me about \_\_ weather, I always feel quite certain that they mean something else. (Wilde). 49. Such \_\_ weather makes everything and everybody disgusting. (Austen). 50. When he let her go, she sank breathless into \_\_ chair, gazing at him with \_\_ expression of such \_\_ terror that he put his hands over his face. (Galsworthy). 51. And so, concerned in talk that touched not on \_\_ feelings within them, they reached Mount Street. (Galsworthy). 52. Owen saw \_\_ figure of Edward at \_\_ distance of two or three hundred yards. (Hardy). 53. Mrs. Maylie took up her abode with her son and daughter-in-law to enjoy during \_\_ tranquil remainder of her days \_\_, greatest felicity that \_\_ age and worth can know, \_\_ contemplation of \_\_ happiness of those on whom \_\_ warmest affections and tenderest cares... have been unceasingly bestowed. (Dickens). 54. \_\_ art is — manifestation of \_\_ emotion, and \_\_ emotion speaks \_\_ language that all may understand. (Maugham). 55. Ada sat at \_\_ piano, Richard stood beside her. She touched \_\_ notes so softly, and sang so low, that \_\_ wind, sighing away in \_\_ distant hills, was as audible as \_\_ music. (Dickens). 56. Mr. Bob Sawyer adjusted his skates with \_\_ dexterity which to Mr. Winkle was perfectly marvellous. (Dickens). 57. He had not been stationary half \_\_ minute, when he heard his own name pronounced by \_\_ voice which he at once recognized as Mr. Tupman's, and looking upwards, he beheld \_\_ sight which filled him with \_\_ surprise and \_\_ pleasure. (Dickens). 58. She sat by \_\_ window reading. From her position she could see up \_\_ lane for \_\_ distance of at least \_\_ hundred yards. (Hardy). 59. I can see \_\_ beauty and \_\_ peace of this home; I think I have never been more at \_\_ rest in my life than at this moment. (Shaw). 60. Beside his bed, for \_\_ first time during \_\_ period of nearly twenty years, he fell down on his knees in \_\_ passionate outburst of \_\_ feeling. (Hardy). 61. It was \_\_ new fear, different from that which she had once confided in her own flat, yet grown from \_\_ same root. (Snow). 62. \_\_ empty windows of \_\_ ruins were filled with \_\_ life of their own. (Heym). 63. Cowperwood awakened to \_\_ sense of \_\_ joy in \_\_ life such as he fancied he had never experienced before. (Dreiser). 64. Mr. Pickwick stood in \_\_ principal street of this illustrious town, and gazed with \_\_ air of \_\_ curiosity not unmixed with \_\_ interest, on \_\_ objects around him. (Dickens).

### **76. Translate into English.**

1. Воїни загинули в боротьбі за свободу народу. 2. Всі народи землі хочуть миру. 3. Ми ніколи не забудемо героїзм тих, хто боровся проти фашизму. 4. Я дуже ціную в людях скромність і простоту. 5. Природа відіграла велику роль в творчості романтиків. 6. Музикант повинен знати історію опери. 7. З нею він міг говорити про літературу, про мистецтво, про що завгодно, міг скаржитися їй на життя, на людей. (Чехов) 8. Я хочу бути артисткою, я хочу слави, успіхів, свободи. (Чехов) 9. Залишимо поки геометрію. Звернемося до науки, яку ви, як чиновник поштового відомства, імовірно, любите. Географія - наука листонош. (Чехов) 10. Навіщо я

стереометрію вчив, якщо її в програмі немає? (Чехов) 11. Я з дитинства люблю музику. 12. Він вивчає англійську історію. 13. Він вивчає історію Англії. 14. На відстані 20-30 кроків ми побачили дивну фігуру. 15. Якщо ви погано себе почуваєте, не виходьте в таку погоду. 16. Мій брат дуже любить архітектуру і мріє стати архітектором. 17. Мене цікавить історія розвитку англійського роману.

**77. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with names of persons.)**

1. Margaret was talking to \_\_\_ Osbaldistons. (Snow). 2. In \_\_\_ dim light streaming down \_\_\_ stairs from behind her, he scarcely recognised \_\_\_ Lily he had known. (Lindsay). 3. \_\_\_ barbaric Bertie got no hint whatever that he was barbaric. (Bennett). 4. \_\_\_ father and \_\_\_ daughter appeared at last. (Wells). 5. Gradman is here, darling, and \_\_\_ mother, and \_\_\_ Aunt Winifred, and Kit and Michael. Is there anyone you would like to see? (Galsworthy). 6. Louis seemed... rather \_\_\_ grave, still, retiring man, but \_\_\_ Caroline of this evening, which was not \_\_\_ Caroline of every day, thawed his reserve. (Ch .. Bronte). 7. She watched \_\_\_ advent of \_\_\_ Tasburghs almost maliciously. Hubert and \_\_\_ young Tasburgh at once discovered mutual service in Mesopotamia. (Galsworthy). 8. My visit was specially made to \_\_\_ good Mrs. Ames. (Conan Doyle). 9. \_\_\_ professor Beans is \_\_\_ man to whom you'll be responsible for your undergraduate teaching. (Wilson). 10. This Pat wasn't at all like \_\_\_ Pat of his memories. When she smiled he saw \_\_\_ Pat he had known, \_\_\_ Pat smiling at him froirt \_\_\_ worn photo that still lay in — pocketbook against his heart. But watching her ...he grew aware that \_\_\_ family was divided in its attitude. Alice... and Mrs. Baxter... were partisans of — new Pat. He still felt that he couldn't bring \_\_\_ two Pats together; but he didn't hold that against \_\_\_ Pat of \_\_\_ present. (Lindsay). 11. — flustered Clarice stood beside me. (Du Maurier). 12. If you are — Napoleon, you will play \_\_\_ game of \_\_\_ power; if you're \_\_\_ Leonardo, you'll play for — knowledge; \_\_\_ stakes hardly matter. (Wallace). 13. At that time I had \_\_\_ greatest admiration for — Impressionists. I longed to possess \_\_\_ Sisley and \_\_\_ Degas, and I worshipped Manet. (Maugham). 14. I overtook \_\_\_ pretty little Hetty Sorrel as I was coming to my den. (Eliot). 15. He cared to say no more; he had thrown quite dust enough into \_\_\_ honest Adam's eyes. (Eliot). 16. This was \_\_\_ famous Frank A. Cowperwood whom he had read about... (Dreiser). 17. \_\_\_ certain Joseph Zimmerman suggested that he undertake operating in street railway shares for him. (Dreiser). 18. Elsie said she would ring up \_\_\_ Doctor Worple. (Bennett). 19. \_\_\_ poor Edward muttered something, but what it was nobody knew. (Austen). 20. He was gayer than I had thought.. ... youthful and ardent in \_\_\_ hundred happy ways, not.— Maxim I had first met. (Du Maurier). 21. I have \_\_\_ address of — man in London to whom \_\_\_ Professor writes. (Conan Doyle). 22. It is needless to multiply \_\_\_ instances of \_\_\_ high and lofty station, and \_\_\_ ,, vast importance of \_\_\_ Chuzzlewits at different periods. (Dickens). 23. It has been said that there is no instance, in modern times, of \_\_\_ Chuzzlewit having been found on terms of \_\_\_ intimacy with \_\_\_ great. (Dickens). 24. \_\_\_ gentle, tender-hearted Amelia Sedley was \_\_\_ only person to whom she [Becky] could attach herself in \_\_\_ least. (Thackeray). 25. Yet \_\_\_ room itself was bright and elegant; on one wall was — fine Sisley, of

poplars and sunny water, on another \_\_ still life by Nicholas de Stael, pastel fruit in \_\_ white dish. (Snow). 26. \_\_ captain Cuttle lived on \_\_ brink of — little canal. (Dickens). 27. Mr. Tupman, by \_\_ nod, intimated that his question applied to \_\_ disappointed Rachel. (Dickens). 28. I am \_\_ Mr. Martin for whom you were to inquire. (Dickens). 29. I'm to meet \_\_ Professor Hallorsen on Monday. (Galsworthy) 30. If you're going West may I come with you? I want to see \_\_ Aunt Emily and \_\_ Uncle Lawrence. (Galsworthy). 31. During — reading of \_\_ paragraph, and for \_\_ minute or two afterwards, he sat with his gaze fixed on — modest Mr. Toots, like — man entranced. (Dickens). 32. I had no doubt that you were — Miss Wilfer I have often heard named. (Dickens). 33. "Oh, good evening," he exclaimed, removing his cap and bowing. "How are you?" while his mind was registering that this truly was \_\_ beautiful, \_\_ exquisite Sondra whom months before he had met at his uncle's. (Dreiser). 34. "I don't care about \_\_ Captain Dobbin's complexion," she said... "I shall always like him, I know." "There is not \_\_ finer fellow in \_\_ service," Osborne said, "nor — better officer, though he is not \_\_ Adonis, certainly." (Thackeray). 35. \_\_ difference between \_\_ pair was that while \_\_ father was violent and \_\_ bully, — son had thrice \_\_ nerve and courage of — parent, and could not merely make \_\_ attack, but resist it; and finding that — moment was not come when \_\_ contest between him and his father was to be decided, he took his dinner with \_\_ perfect coolness and appetite before \_\_ engagement began. \_\_ old Osborne, on \_\_ contrary, was nervous and drank much. (Thackeray). 36. \_\_ medical practitioner quite, refused to accept \_\_ unhappy Selina's theory. (Hardy)

### 78. Translate into English.

1. Він вирішив сходити до Туркіна. (Чехов) 2. Мій чоловік ревнивий, це Отелло .... (Чехов) 3. І мати, і дочка прийняли запрошення. 4. Зачекайте трошки, батько зараз прийде. 5. Ми сьогодні підемо в театр. Йде «Дядя Ваня». 6. Ви, той самий Коля, незграбний, сором'язливий ...Коля? (Купрін)

### 79. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with geographical names.)

1. After \_\_ tour in \_\_ Austrian Alps they had gone to \_\_ Hotel Splendide at \_\_ Montreux, in order to enjoy for \_\_ day or two \_\_ charms of \_\_ Lake of \_\_ Geneva. (Bennett). 2. Dusk was already falling on \_\_ noble curve of \_\_ Thames. (Bennett). 3. I hear he's off to \_\_ Central Africa. (Bennett). 4. In Ivanhoe Walter Scott describes \_\_ England of \_\_ Middle Ages. 5. \_\_ Capetown is in \_\_ South Africa. 6. In \_\_ heart of \_\_ Central Asia lies \_\_ Khoresm, \_\_ small fertile area in \_\_ sea of \_\_ sand. 7. \_\_ prospect ends... in little hills that come nearly to \_\_ sea; rudiments, these, of \_\_ Atlas Mountains. (Shaw). 8. "We've been touring \_\_ world... We tried \_\_ South America...We lasted three days in \_\_ Australia..." "Have you ever been to. \_\_ States?" (Amis). 9. Michael looked quizzically at his parent. Did he quite understand \_\_ England of to-day? (Galsworthy).

### 80. Translate into English.

1. Кордильєри знаходяться в Північній Америці. 2. Береги Рейну дуже мальовничі. 3. Ельбрус - дуже красива гора. 4. «Пікова дама» була написана Чайковським у Флоренції в 1890 р. 5. Середземне море знаходиться між

Європою, Азією і Африкою. 6. Венеція розташована на березі Адріатичного моря. 7. Лівінгстон загинув в Центральній Африці.

**81. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with names of hotels, streets, ships, and newspapers.)**

1. She nodded \_\_ command to \_\_ footman, and they drove off westward, down \_\_ Strand, and so into \_\_ little side street by \_\_ Charing Cross. (Bennett). 2. I am going to Folkestone today, and shall stay at \_\_ Metropole. (Bennett). 3. They were excited because they had been dining with \_\_ editor of \_\_ Times, and had been given \_\_ glimpse of next day's paper. (Snow). 4. She sat in her superb private drawing room at \_\_ Hotel Cecil. 5. \_\_ boys loved him because he told them that \_\_ Navy had borrowed him from \_\_ U. S. Army just in time to blow taps on \_\_ Maine as she was sinking, and he remained long after everyone including — captain had abandoned \_\_ ship. (Wilson). 6. He began to walk very rapidly up towards \_\_ Trafalgar Square. (Greene). 7. He went out and ate \_\_ ices at \_\_ pastry-cook's shop in \_\_ Charing Cross; tried \_\_ new coat in \_\_ Pall Mall; and called for \_\_ Captain Cannon, played eleven games at \_\_ billiards with \_\_ captain, and returned to \_\_ Russell Square. (Thackeray). 8. \_\_ street was empty, unlighted save by \_\_ reflection from \_\_ Grandlieu Street behind them... (Faulkner). 9. In 1905 \_\_ revolt broke out on \_\_ Potem- kin, one of \_\_ battleships of \_\_ Black Sea Fleet. 10. Yet, in — bright drawing room in \_\_ Lord North Street, all he was thinking of... was what \_\_ Telegraph, \_\_ Guardian, the popular press, would say next day. (Snow)

**82. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with nouns modified by proper nouns.)**

1. I often go to \_\_ Pushkin Theatre. 2. I am very fond of — Pushkin's short tragedies. 3. \_\_ Tretyakov gallery was founded nearly \_\_ century ago by Pavel Tretyakov. \_\_ Tretyakov's devotion to \_\_ art and his indefatigable efforts had \_\_ magnificent results and furthered \_\_ development of \_\_ Ukrainian painting. 4 ... .. I am \_\_ medical student and have held \_\_ post of house surgeon at one of \_\_ London hospitals for some time. (Marryat). 5. \_\_ Fox apartment had \_\_ spacious old-fashioned feeling. 6. Towards \_\_ end of \_\_ year 1913 several young students living in Moscow founded \_\_ small group known as \_\_ Students' Drama Studio. It was from that group that \_\_ Vakhtangov Theatre sprang. Vakhtangov was \_\_ tireless innovator. Some of Vakhtan- gov's pupils became \_\_ capable producers. 7. \_\_ sets of furniture were imitations of one of \_\_ Louis periods. (Dreiser). 8. \_\_ Pulkovo Observatory is over \_\_ hundred years old. 9. \_\_ chin of \_\_ founder of \_\_ Forsyte clan was settled comfortably between \_\_ widely separated points of. \_\_ old-fashioned collar. (Galsworthy). 10. He had known all \_\_ pretty Montjoy sisters scattered over — Society, but of them all Diana was \_\_ youngest, \_\_ prettiest, most tasteful and wittiest... (Galsworthy).

**83. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with set expressions.)**

1. I trust you to tell me \_\_ bare truth, whatever it is. (Snow). 2. The maid, looking to right and left, spoke in \_\_ low and hurried voice. (Galsworthy). 3. On his trip round \_\_ world with Fleur he had often put his nose out and watched the dancing on — deck. (Galsworthy). 4. He decided that he would not at \_\_ present



explain to her who he was. (Bennett). 5. I saw \_\_\_ good deal of him during \_\_\_ war. (Snow)6. He has taken his death very much to \_\_\_ heart indeed. (Collins). 7. What did her education and her accomplishments amount to? She could keep \_\_\_ house. (Bennett). 8. AH seemed perfectly at their ease, by no means in \_\_\_ hurry. (Dickens). 9. Somebody important must have been arriving from Europe by \_\_\_ air... (Greene). 10. Am I dealing, young people, with \_\_\_ case of \_\_\_ love at \_\_\_ first sight? (Galsworthy). 11. We've had some tea already on \_\_\_ board \_\_\_ yacht. (Shaw). 12. Rosa was well aware that she had never taken \_\_\_ trouble to get to know Annette. (Murdoch). 13. You will go to \_ sea and forget ail about me in \_\_\_ month. (Galsworthy). 14. He was about to start on \_\_\_ long journey, \_\_\_ difficult one, by \_\_\_ sea, and no soul would know where he was gone ... .. (Eliot). 15. It is \_\_\_ pleasure to see you. (Galsworthy). 16. He held \_\_\_ very guarded conversation with her on his way home, for fear that she would take \_\_\_ additional offence. Argument was out of \_\_\_ question. (Dreiser). 17. On \_\_\_ other hand, if he was beaten he took it with complete good humour. (Maugham). 18. He is beginning to lose \_\_\_ heart, they say. (Reade). 19. She burned like \_\_\_ fire from \_\_\_ head to \_\_\_ foot. (Hardy). 20. I got into conversation with him by \_\_\_ chance at \_\_\_ concert. (Shaw). 21. She's taken quite \_\_\_ fancy to you, Ridgeon.(Shaw) 22. \_\_\_ furniture was all sent round by \_\_\_ water. (Austen). 23. I returned at once, and found Ada sitting at \_\_\_ work by \_\_\_ fireside. (Dickens). 24. He played \_\_\_ flute. (Miller). 25. Somewhere \_\_\_ great many men were singing. (Greene). 26. He was chronically in \_\_\_ debt... (Snow). 27. \_\_\_ woman I fixed my eye on was \_\_\_ woman who kept \_\_\_ house for me at my cottage. (Collins). 28. It is \_\_\_ pity to worry her if she has \_\_\_ talent for \_\_\_ uneasiness. (Galsworthy). 29. He has given \_\_\_ permission to go up and see her there. (Priestley). 30. Behind \_\_\_ house was \_\_\_ large garden, and in summer, \_\_\_ pupils almost lived out of \_\_\_ doors. (Ch. Bronte). 31. \_\_\_ rain had stopped, and we went on \_\_\_ foot to \_\_\_ Ebury Street. (Snow). 32. They started at \_\_\_ dawn, and \_\_\_ boy I sent with them didn't come back till next day. (Maugham). 33. On being informed... that her departure would be delayed... she had flown into \_\_\_ violent passion. (Collins). 34. All of \_\_\_ sudden, his face had become stony ...(Snow). 35. Dear, dear! It seems only \_\_\_ other day since I took you down to school at Sloughl (Galsworthy). 36. Mr. Byron Waller could play \_\_\_ violin. (Lee).

#### **84. Translate into English.**

1. Він завжди говорить дуже тихо. 2. Днями я випадково зустріла Ніну. 3. Якщо ви їй так відповісте, вона розлютиться. 4. По правді кажучи, я так і не зрозуміла, чому вона образилася. 5. Вона читає з ранку до ночі. 6. Я люблю подорожувати морем. 7. Ви помилково принесли не той журнал. 8. Ми завжди заставляли його за роботою. 9. Приходьте до мене завтра. Про це й мови бути не може, я дуже зайнята. 10. Він навіть не зважився зустріти нас на вокзалі. 11. Шкода, що ви не можете піти з нами в театр. 12. Ми вже можемо читати Діккенса і Теккерей в оригіналі. 13. Мій брат дуже добре грає на скрипці.

**85. Insert articles where necessary. (Articles with predicative nouns and nouns in apposition.)**

1. Ostrovsky commenced \_\_\_ clerk in \_\_\_ Moscow Commercial Court. 2. Selina, \_\_\_ daughter of \_\_\_ Paddocks, had been surprised that afternoon by receiving \_\_\_ letter from her once intended husband. (Hardy). 3. My father became \_\_\_ rector of Burnmore when I was nine. (Wells). 4. Cashel was to go to sea, so that if his affairs became desperate, he could at least turn \_\_\_ pirate. (Shaw)5. He was \_\_\_ particular friend of Sir John's (Austen). 6. You are not \_\_\_ person you claim to be. (Dickens). 7. His money was \_\_\_ money I brought him as my marriage portion ... (Shaw). 8. That meeting had occurred at \_\_\_ house of \_\_\_ high official of \_\_\_ British Museum, \_\_\_ scholar with whom Arthur was on friendly terms. (Bennett). 9. Mrs. Patterson, \_\_\_ lymphatic woman, was holding her son Jim by \_\_\_ hand. (Lindsay)10. \_\_\_ trained diplomat and statesman as he was, his- stern aristocratic face was upside down with \_\_\_ fury. (Leacock). 11. I am not \_\_\_ good fisherman myself. (Jerome K. Jerome). 12. Ever since then I haven't been able to suppress — gnawing thoughts in my mind. I'm not strong enough to suppress them. I'm too weak. I'm not \_\_\_ man enough. (Caldwell). 13. You were \_\_\_ dear little girl; I see it now, looking back. But not \_\_\_ little girl I had in my mind. (Jerome K. Jerome). 14. He looked thin, and yellow as \_\_\_ guinea, and he had turned \_\_\_ miser. (Reade). 15. You should have been \_\_\_ woman enough to control yourself. (Hardy). 16. Martha, who was \_\_\_ poor apprentice at \_\_\_ milliner's, then told them what kind of \_\_\_ work she had to do. (Dickens). 17. What \_\_\_ charming house you have, Lady Chiltern! (Wilde). 18. I am Anthony Anderron, \_\_\_ man you want. (Shaw)19. Only, his forehead and mouth betray an extraordinary steadfastness; and his eyes are \_\_\_ eyes of \_\_\_ fanatic (Shaw). 20. He had just been appointed \_\_\_ Lord Justice of appeal. (Snow). 21. His clothes are not \_\_\_ clothes, nor his anxious wife \_\_\_ wife of \_\_\_ prosperous man.\ (Shaw). 22. I was \_\_\_ fool enough to ask her to live here still, and direct \_\_\_ affairs of \_\_\_ house for me. (E. Bronte).

### 86. Translate into English.

1. У 1937 р археологічна експедиція вирушила в Хорезм. Експедицію очолював професор С. Толстов, відомий фахівець з історії народів Середньої Азії. 2. Качалов, дивовижний актор, якого оплакували мільйони любителів театру, помер за місяць до 50-річного ювілею Художнього театру. 3. Озеро Байкал, серце Сибіру, як його називають, відоме рідкісної красою берегів і дивним кольором води. Академік Берг, видатний географ, називає Байкал дивом природи. 4 .... Беранже, знаменитий французький поет, народився в 1780 р У дитинстві він жив з дідом, бідним паризьким кравцем. Коли почалася революція, його відправили в провінцію до тітки, власниця готелю.

### 87. Insert articles where necessary.

1. \_\_\_ love seemed now so little \_\_\_ thing, seemed to have lost \_\_\_ warmth and \_\_\_ power... (Galsworthy). 2. It was too great \_\_\_ P shock to be borne with \_\_\_ calmness, and she immediately left \_\_\_ room. (Austen). 3. It's as good \_\_\_ place, I suppose, as you could find. (Galsworthy). 4. Mrs. Todgers was \_\_\_ lady, \_\_\_ rather bony and hard-featured lady. (Dickens). 5. It was quite \_\_\_ way down to \_\_\_ main road and then we walked along \_\_\_ main road about \_\_\_ mile and \_\_\_ half. (Hemingway). 6. But he gave her so long and so peculiar \_\_\_ stare from \_\_\_ corner

where he was having tea, that she knew he had not forgiven her. (Galsworthy). 7. She seemed to take rather \_\_ fancy to me. (Galsworthy).

### 88. Translate into English.

1. Таку цікаву книгу приємно перечитати. 2. Це дуже довгий роман, щоб його можна було прочитати за два дні. 3. Це така ж світла каюта, як та. 4. Я не можу відповісти на таке дивне запитання. 5. Це досить цікава стаття. 6. Як ви могли втратити такий рідкісний випадок? 7. Яке безглузде заперечення! 8. Обидва листи були відправлені вранці. 9. Всі папери підписані. 10. Це дуже складна проблема, щоб її можна було вирішити за такий короткий час.

### 89. Insert articles where necessary. (Special cases.)

Day, night, morning, evening.

1. Outside it was \_\_ night. (Murdoch). 2. It was \_\_ warm summer night. (Snow). 3. \_\_ night outside seemed very quiet. (Greene). 4. It was \_\_ foggy evening in November. (Murdoch). 5. During \_ evening we played innumerable games of piquet... (Maugham). 6. It was \_\_ evening, and he was walking across the school grounds on his way home. (Saroyan). 7. He wondered what hour it was. \_\_ sun seemed to indicate \_\_ late morning... (Greene). 8. I think it's going to be \_\_ fine morning, after all ... (Shaw). 9. \_\_ morning was cold and sharp and sunny. (Greene). 10. It is \_\_ early morning. (Shaw). 11. We are going to have \_\_ ideal night. (Shaw). 12. \_\_ night being sharp and frosty, we trembled from \_\_ head to \_\_ foot. (Dickens). 13. It was early in \_\_ afternoon. (Murdoch). 14. \_\_ night was \_\_ windy one, with broken clouds drifting swiftly across \_\_ face of \_\_ three-quarter moon. (Conan Doyle). 15. \_\_ night came and he sent his sadness into his sleep. (Saroyan). 16. I was up at six in \_\_ morning. (Shaw). 17. She has had \_\_ bad night, probably \_\_ rather delirious night. (Shaw). 18. \_\_ machines at \_\_ factory were in perpetual motion \_\_ day and \_\_ night. (Murdoch). 19. Arthur did not pass \_\_ sleepless night; he slept long and well, for \_\_ sleep comes to \_\_ perplexed, if \_\_ perplexed are only weary enough. (Eliot). 20. It was about ten o'clock at \_\_ night. (Maugham). 21. \_\_ fine September afternoon was dying fast. (Galsworthy). 22. I persuaded him to stay \_\_ night with me, and I put him into my own bed. (Maugham). 23. It was \_\_ morning after Roger had talked to me in \_\_ Park, and Margaret and I were sitting at breakfast. (Snow). 24. \_\_ day was by This time approaching; \_\_ West was dim, \_\_ East beginning to gleam. (Ch. Bronte). 25. On \_\_ bright January morning \_\_ telephones kept ringing in my office. (Snow). 26. I cannot describe to you \_\_ intense silence of \_\_ night. (Maugham). 27. I shall not forget \_\_ evening I spent with him. I had not intended to stay more than \_\_ hour, but he insisted that I should spend \_\_ night. (Maugham). 28. He painted and he read, and in \_ evening, when it was dark, they sat together on \_\_ veranda, smoking and looking at \_\_ night. (Maugham). 29. It was as lovely \_\_ morning as one could desire. (Jerome K. Jerome). 30. It was \_\_ glorious night. \_\_ moon had sunk, and left \_\_ quiet earth alone with \_\_ stars. (Jerome K ... Jerome). 31. Nell dropped \_\_ curtsey, and told him they were \_\_ poor travellers who sought \_\_ shelter for \_\_ night. \_\_ schoolmaster told them that they were welcome to remain under his roof till \_\_ morning. (Dickens). 32. Every day I was up at \_\_ dawn, clearing, planting,

working on my house, and at — night when I threw myself on my bed it was to sleep like.— log till \_\_ morning. (Maugham).

### 90. Translate into English.

1. Ранок був холодний і вітряний. 2. Був теплий літній вечір. 3. Настала ніч, і мандрівники вирішили відпочити. 4. Він пише з ранку до ночі. 5. Він переночував у приятеля. 6. Він провів безсонну ніч і був дуже блідий. 7. Приємно поїхати за місто в ясний літній день. 8. І вдень, і вночі він думав про одне. 9. Був чудовий ранок - сонячний і тихий. 10. Був ранок, і всі в будинку ще спали.

### 91. Insert articles where necessary. Names of seasons.

1. It was \_\_ winter, and \_\_ night of bitter cold. (Wilde). 2. You see, \_\_ winter was \_\_ very bad time for me, and I really had no money at all to buy \_\_ bread with. (Wilde). 3. It was \_\_ very dark evening for \_\_ summer. (E. Bronte). 4. \_\_ summer drew to \_\_ end, and \_\_ early autumn. (E. Bronte). 5. I wondered if \_\_ autumn would come upon us two months before her time. (Du Mayrier). 6. It was \_\_ lovely evening in \_\_ spring time of \_\_ year; and in \_\_ soft stillness of \_\_ twilight, all \_\_ nature was very calm and beautiful. \_\_ day had been fine and warm; but at \_\_ coming on of \_\_ night, \_\_ air grew cool. (Dickens). 7. It was pretty late in \_\_ autumn of \_\_ year when \_\_ declining sun, struggling through \_\_ mist which had obscured it all day, looked brightly upon \_\_ little Wiltshire village. (Dickens). 8. .... There was going to be \_\_ election soon, we all knew: this was. \_\_ spring of 1955. (Snow). 9. It was \_\_ cold fall and \_\_ wind came down from \_\_ mountains. (Hemingway). 10. It was \_\_ fine day, early in \_\_ spring, and we were in \_\_ good humour. (Maugham).

### 92. Translate into English.

1. Була рання весна. 2. Була дощова, холодна осінь. 3. Осінь була виключно тепла; стояла ясна, сонячна погода. 4. Моя улюблена пора року - літо. 5. Літо 1941 було дуже спекотне.

### 93. Insert articles where necessary.

Bed, school, prison, town.

1. It was eleven o'clock. Annette was still in \_\_ bed. (Murdoch). 2. Stefan, who had been sitting on the edge of \_\_ bed, came near to her and smiled for \_\_ first time. (Murdoch). 3. May comb was \_\_ old town. (Lee). 4. Dolores said nothing all \_\_ way to \_\_ town. (Shaw). 5. Yes, he and my brother had been to \_\_ school together. (Snow). 6. Before that she had taught history in \_\_ girls' school. (Murdoch). 7. \_\_ school was not \_\_ particularly good one. (Conan Doyle). 8. I never knew \_\_ lawyer yet who didn't threaten to put me in \_\_ prison sooner or later. (Shaw). 9. Steger next visited \_\_ county jail, close on to five o'clock, when it was already dark. (Dreiser). 10. In all probability he was already in — town. (Austen). 11. Among other public buildings in \_\_ certain town... there is one anciently common to most towns, great or small.. ... — \_\_ workhouse. (Dickens). 12. After leaving \_\_ school, I became clerk to her father. (Lindsay). 13. She graduated from \_\_ Pedagogical Institute \_\_ year ago and now she is working at \_\_ school in \_\_ village near Leningrad. 14. \_\_ prison where Little Dorrit was

born was called "The Marshalsea". 15. I haven't done anything that warrants my running away or going to \_\_ prison, either. I'm merely going there to save time at \_\_ present. (Dreiser). 16. It was in my walk that night, and in \_\_ sleepless hours which followed when I lay in. \_\_ bed, that \_\_ thought first occurred to me which afterwards shaped itself into \_\_ settled resolution (Dickens). 17. He told with \_\_ perfect truth... how he had in time been released from \_\_ prison. (Dickens). 18. "When you think of me at all, John, let it only be as \_\_ little child you have seen grow up in \_\_ prison. (Dickens). 19. You take your man home, Mrs. Dubedut, and get him to \_\_ bed before eleven. (Shaw). 20. I'm going to be out of \_\_ town for a few days. So I may not even see you again. (Faulkner). 21. Unless we can give \_\_ rector. \_\_ bed he had nowhere to lay his head this night. (Shaw). 22. Who could be in — \_ prison \_\_ quarter of \_\_ century, and be prosperous! (Dickens).

#### 94. Translate into English.

1. Вона лягла спати о третій годині і встала з головним болем. 2. Чому ви так пізно повернулися з міста? 3. Жінка підійшла до ліжка і накрила дитину ковдрою. 4. Вона погано себе почувала і провела весь день в ліжку. 5. Сьогодні мені треба піти в школу на батьківські збори. 6. Я провела все літо в місті. 7. Коли сестра закінчила школу, вона вступила до консерваторії. 8. Ми провели кілька днів у маленькому містечку на Кавказі. 9. Ми живемо на дачі, але часто приїжджаємо в місто. 10. Генрі був звинувачений у крадіжці, і, хоча він був невинний, його посадили до в'язниці. Він сидів у в'язниці три роки.

#### 95. Insert articles where necessary.

Names of meals.

1. He said he had letters to write and if I would allow him, would remain in his room till \_\_ dinner was ready. (Jerome K. Jerome). 2. He came in one morning when I was having — breakfast on \_\_ terrace of \_\_ hotel and introduced himself. (Maugham). 3. I saw to it that he had \_\_ good dinner. (Jerome K. Jerome). 4. We had \_\_ cold bacon for \_\_ lunch that day. There was not much of it. I took it to be \_\_ bacon we had not eaten for — breakfast. But on \_\_ clean dish with parsley it looked rather neat. (Jerome K. Jerome). 5. Mr. Clay settled back in his chair, savoring his drink, expecting \_\_ good dinner. (Shaw). 6. \_\_ dinner was very sound. (Bennett). 7. Come and have \_\_ tea on \_\_ deck. (Bennett). 8. They had \_\_ supper in \_\_ silence. (Murdoch). 9. \_\_ little expedition down \_\_ river was delightful, and \_\_ little room overlooking \_\_ river into which they were shown for \_\_ dinner was delightful. (Dickens). 10. In \_\_ tiny dining-room, we were having \_\_ excellent dinner, cooked by Mary Osbaldiston. (Snow). 11. She... began to dress for \_\_ dinner to which she had been invited. (Austen). 12. When he arrived... \_\_ famous Contract was at \_\_ dinner. (Dreiser). 13. When they arrived and mounted \_\_, stairs, Stefan behaved as usual, and soon they were eating. \_\_ supper which Jan had prepared. (Murdoch). 14. He assisted her. . . in setting forth \_\_ neat luncheon, consisting of \_\_ cold chicken, \_\_ ham and \_\_ tarts. (Ch. Bronte). 15. \_\_ dinner was \_\_ grand one. (Austen). 16. I shall be glad to see you at \_\_ lunch at half past one. (Shaw). 17. He had given me \_\_ dinner, and \_\_ good one. (Snow).

#### 96. Translate into English.

1. Ми поснідали о восьмій годині. 2. Сніданок складався з хліба з маслом, сиру і кави. 3. Не запізнюйтесь до обіду. 4. Обід ще не готовий. 5. Наші знайомі запросили нас на обід.

**97. Insert articles where necessary.**

(Articles with nouns modified by certain adjectives, pronouns, and numerals.)

1. You have had \_\_ most distinguished career...(Snow). 2. This was \_\_ most painful thought of all. (Murdoch). 3. He had put himself in \_\_ most unsatisfactory position, politically and socially. (Dreiser). 4. She was \_\_ most beautiful young girl; \_\_ most beautiful girl he had ever seen. (Bennett). 5. \_\_ most of \_\_ women had flowers or little black feathers sticking up in their hair. (Glyn). 6. I started relating \_\_ most interesting anecdote, but was somewhat surprised to observe... that nobody was paying \_\_ slightest attention to me whatever. (Jerome K. Jerome). 7. \_\_ news he had conveyed to her would have terrified \_\_ most women. (Cronin). 8. He was \_\_ man of \_\_ most subtle and refined intellect. \_\_ man of \_\_ culture, \_\_ Charm and \_\_ distinction. One of \_\_ most intellectual men I ever met ..... (Wilde). 9. Her life held so little of \_\_ real charm; and Aileen Butler was \_\_ most significant element of \_\_ romance in it. (Dreiser). 10. Youth in her South Carolinian home had been simple and self-reliant; and unlike \_\_ most American girls, she had not had too good \_\_ time. (Galsworthy). 11. It was \_\_ most beautiful room. It was \_\_ most beautiful room in — house. (Du Maurier). 12. Gentleman, he was \_\_ most excellent man, \_\_ ' most gentle, tender and estimable man, with \_\_ simplicity of \_\_ child. (Dickens). 13. \_\_ Norman Conquest is one of \_\_ most important events in \_\_ English history, and it had \_\_ greatest influence on \_\_ history of \_\_ language.

(B)

1.. \_\_ mother and I are planning to go to \_\_ country for \_\_ few days. (Dreiser). 2. It was \_\_ cold, windy evening and there were \_\_ few people in \_\_ Park. 3. \_\_ few words that I have to add to what I have written, are soon penned. (Dickens). 4. We needn't take. \_\_ porter. We have \_\_ little luggage. 5. When you've wanted something very badly and it comes at last, it is somehow \_\_ little frightening. (Maugham). 6. \_\_ little I have to say can be said in \_\_ few minutes. 7. I am commonly \_\_ man of \_\_ few words. (Dickens). 8. One morning, when Rose was alone in \_\_ breakfast-parlour, Harry Maylie entered; and, with some hesitation, begged \_\_ permission to speak with her for \_\_ few moments. (Dickens). 9. What \_\_ little light there was came from one small window. (Priestley). 10. He paused, wishing he had not mentioned that fact. It was \_\_ slip of \_\_ tongue, one of \_\_ few he ever made, due to \_\_ peculiar pressure of \_\_ situation. (Dreiser). 11. Oh, I know there's no danger, but I'm \_\_ little frightened all \_\_ same. (Greene). 12. Well, for instance, why don't you tell me about your sister? She always sounds fascinating, from \_\_ little I hear, but I've no real idea what she's like. (Hansford Johnson). 13. \_\_ old man replied that there were \_\_ few grown persons as trustworthy or as careful as she [Nell]. (Dickens). 14. Harriet closed her coat quickly and walked \_\_ little faster. (Shaw). 15. We can't disguise from ourselves that there's \_\_ little hope. (Greene). 16 ... .. He accepted willingly my invitation to remain for \_\_ few days in

my apartment. (Maugham). 17. I seem to have forgotten \_\_\_ little I ever knew. (Conan Doyle). 18. He tried to orient himself by : \_\_\_ stars; but it was \_\_\_ cloudy night and \_\_\_ few stars that were visible did not announce any constellation that he could recognize. (Murdoch). 19. Carie expostulated, begged, was very angry, even wept \_\_\_ little, and then suddenly capitulated. (Buck). 20. Luf- kin's tastes were austere. He spent \_\_\_ little on himself. (Snow). 21. I see very \_\_\_ few women; but those are \_\_\_ women of rank. (James). 22. Mary offered to lend \_\_\_ little she had. (E. Bronte). 23. I've travelled \_\_\_ little, but not enough. (Hansford Johnson). 24. Surely, during \_\_\_ few hours he might pass in \_ cottage it would be easy for her to keep out of his way. (Marryat). 25. She respected him mightily but gave him \_\_\_ very little thought. (Buck). 26. When \_\_\_ winter came... he suffered \_\_\_ good deal from — cold and \_\_\_ hunger, and often had to go to \_\_\_ bed without any supper but \_\_\_ few dried pears or some hard nuts. (Wilde). 27. He was one of \_\_\_ few men of science who never terrified me, probably because he never behaved like \_\_\_ doctor. (Lee).

(C)

Second, third, etc.

1. Of all those to whom he appealed one was actually not in \_\_\_ position to do anything for him; another was afraid; \_\_\_ third was calculating eagerly to drive \_\_\_ hard bargain; \_\_\_ fourth was too deliberate, anxious to have much time. (Dreiser) 2. Two people would have to hold \_\_\_ chair, and \_\_\_ third would help him up on it, and \_\_\_ fourth would hand him \_\_\_ nail, and \_\_\_ fifth would pass him up \_\_\_ hammer. (Jerome K. Jerome). 3. \_\_\_ professor Earle Fox ignored for \_\_\_ second time \_\_\_ buzzing signal from the secretary in \_\_\_ adjoining office. (Wilson). 4. One evening \_\_\_ little Hans was sitting by his fireside when \_\_\_ loud rap came at \_\_\_ door... At first he thought it was merely the storm. But \_\_\_ second rap came, then \_\_\_ third. (Wilde). 5. Mr. Pickwick was perfectly aware that \_\_\_ tree is \_\_\_ very dangerous neighbour in \_\_\_ thunderstorm. He had \_\_\_ tree on his right, \_\_\_ tree on his left, \_\_\_ third before him, and \_\_\_ fourth behind. (Dickens). 6. Take care, Caroline ..... I've proposed twice now. I shall not propose \_\_\_ third time. (Maugham).

(D)

1. A person who has not done one half of his day's work by ten o'clock, runs the chance of leaving \_\_\_ half undone. (E. Bronte). 2. Her hands lay on her lap motionless, one in \_\_\_ loosely clasped. (Maugham). 3. There was \_\_\_ silence, not a long one. (Snow). 4. Then she came and sat down on \_\_\_ side of the hearth. (Galsworthy). 5. There was \_\_\_ reason why he was disturbed. Though he was ambitious, he had high standards of behaviour. (Snow). 6. Fleur stole \_\_\_ look. (Galsworthy). 7. The boy sidled nearer, moving one foot slowly after \_\_\_ 8. There was \_\_\_ thing I liked in Mrs. Strickland. (Maugham).

(E)

A number, the number.

1. Thirteen years of life with Frank Cowperwood had taught her \_\_\_ number of things. (Dreiser). 2. \_\_\_ colonel says our losses have not been heavy. \_\_\_ exact number is not yet known. (Greene). 3. To this particular dinner \_\_\_ number of people... had been invited. (Dreiser). 4. Those who had any letters to deliver or...

any settled plan of going anywhere or doing anything, discussed their prospects \_\_\_ hundred times \_\_\_ day; and as this class of passengers was small, and \_\_\_ number of those who had no prospects whatever was very large, there were plenty of listeners and few talkers. (Dickens). 5. While he was dancing, Cowperwood had occasion to look at Aileen... She passed close to him \_\_\_ number of times. (Dreiser). 6. He went up into \_\_\_ picture gallery. On \_\_\_ bureau there were laid \_\_\_ number of letters and things to be attended to. (Galsworthy).

**98. Insert articles where necessary ...**

1. What \_\_\_ strange feeling it was to be going home when it was not home, and to find that every object I looked at reminded me of \_\_\_ happy old home which was like \_\_\_ dream I could never dream again. (Dickens). 2. On her face I saw \_\_\_ placid and sweet expression of \_\_\_ lady whose picture had looked at me downstairs. It seemed to my imagination as if \_\_\_ portrait had grown womanly and \_\_\_ original remained \_\_\_ child. (Dickens). 3. Rebecca's mother had had \_\_\_ education somewhere and her daughter spoke \_\_\_ French with \_\_\_ purity and \_\_\_ Parisian accent. It was in those days rather \_\_\_ rare accomplishment, and led to her engagement with \_\_\_ orthodox Miss Pinkerton. (Thackeray). 4. He had \_\_\_ wit, \_\_\_ keen sense of \_\_\_ humour, \_\_\_ sense of pathos. (Dreiser). 5. \_\_\_ one thing that really interested him in connection with his parents was \_\_\_ existence somewhere in \_\_\_ east in \_\_\_ small city called Lycurgus... of \_\_\_ uncle, \_\_\_ brother of his father's. (Dreiser). 6. But \_\_\_ bed I made up for myself was sufficiently uncomfortable to give me \_\_\_ wakeful night, and I thought \_\_\_ good deal of what \_\_\_ unlucky Dutchman had told me. (Maugham). 7. We went down \_\_\_ corridors, down \_\_\_ stone stairs. We crossed over \_\_\_ Park by \_\_\_ lake; one of \_\_\_ pelicans was spreading its wings. \_\_\_ trees- were creaking in. \_\_\_ blustery wind; on \_\_\_ grass, \_\_\_ first leaves had fallen. It was \_\_\_ dark evening, with \_\_\_ clouds, low and grey, driving across from \_\_\_ west. (Snow). 8. I breathed deeply two or three times, but felt \_\_\_ little calmer, \_\_\_ enormity of \_\_\_ situation was too overpowering. (Clark). 9. \_\_\_ English of \_\_\_ 14th century differs from \_\_\_ Modern English.. 10. He was young still, and in \_\_\_ few years he would look back on all his misery with \_\_\_ sadness in which there would be something not unpleasurable. (Maugham). 11. After \_\_\_ lights within, it was very dark, and \_\_\_ night was enormous and silent with \_\_\_ intensity which for \_\_\_ moment made her pause in \_\_\_ awe. She was in \_\_\_ unfamiliar street. It was \_\_\_ damp night, with rare stars. (Murdoch). 12. I had often new temptations afterwards to wonder whether it was really singular, or only singular to me, that he, who was \_\_\_ most grateful of mankind upon \_\_\_ least occasion, should so desire to escape \_\_\_ gratitude of others. (Dickens). 13. Large drops of \_\_\_ rain, which pattered every now and then against \_\_\_ windows of \_\_\_ chaise, seemed to warn \_\_\_ travellers of \_\_\_ rapid approach of \_\_\_ stormy night. (Dickens). 14. It's pleasant to get used to \_\_\_ expensive, \_\_\_ soft, \_\_\_ comfortable. (Stone). 15. \_\_\_ children of \_\_\_ poor know but \_\_\_ few pleasures. Even \_\_\_ cheap delights of \_\_\_ childhood must be bought and paid for. (Dickens). 16. And there began for Soames \_\_\_ most confused evening he had ever spent. For in his heart were \_\_\_ great gladness and \_\_\_ great pity, and he must not show \_\_\_ sign of either. (Galsworthy). 17. \_\_\_ walls, down which ran \_\_\_ number



and variety of \_\_\_ pipes and cables, were painted in two contrasting shades of green — dark up to \_\_\_ height of five foot, lighter above that. (Clark). 18. In \_\_\_ evening \_\_\_ weather broke, \_\_\_ wind shifted from \_\_\_ South to \_\_\_ North-East and brought \_\_\_ rain first and then \_\_\_ sleet and \_\_\_ snow. (Bronte). 19. \_\_\_ Miller said all kinds of beautiful things about \_\_\_ friendship, which Hans took down in \_\_\_ note-book and used to read over at \_\_\_ night, for he was \_\_\_ very good scholar. (Wilde). 20. She drew \_\_\_ little away from him; then perceived that unwittingly she had done \_\_\_ right thingr for he at once tried to take her hand again. And this was her first lesson too in \_\_\_ nature of \_\_\_ man. (Galsworthy). 21. \_\_\_ London train was on \_\_\_ point of \_\_\_ departure. It was yet \_\_\_ early morning, \_\_\_ hour of \_\_\_ milkmen and \_\_\_ postmen \_\_\_ station had \_\_\_ chill, unused, deserted look; \_\_\_, passengers were few. (Bennett). 22. In \_\_\_ hands of \_\_\_ strong, like himself when he was at his best, \_\_\_ law was \_\_\_ sword and \_\_\_ shield, \_\_\_ trap to place before \_\_\_ feet of \_\_\_ unwary; \_\_\_ pit to dig in \_\_\_ path of those who might pursue. (Dreiser). 23. It had been \_\_\_ severe winter, and \_\_\_ snow lay deep in \_\_\_ gorges of \_\_\_ mountains. (Conan Doyle). 24. \_\_\_ point is that \_\_\_ art now is just \_\_\_ subject for conversation; and anything that anybody can understand (at \_\_\_ first sight is not worth talking about and therefore not \_\_\_. art. (Galsworthy). 25. I do not consider that \_\_\_ cigars and whisky he consumed at my expense, and \_\_\_ few dollars, borrowed with \_\_\_ civil air of conferring. \_\_\_ favour upon me, that passed from my pocket to his, were in any way equivalent to \_\_\_ entertainment he afforded me. I remained his debtor. (Maugham). 26. He was \_\_\_ psycho-pathologist as well as \_\_\_ student of \_\_\_ art, and \_\_\_ subconscious had \_\_\_ few secrets from him. (Maugham). 27. And now he was in \_\_\_ large bedroom overlooking \_\_\_ Thames, \_\_\_ chamber with \_\_\_ writing table, \_\_\_ sofa, \_\_\_ telephone, \_\_\_ electric bells and \_\_\_ massive oak door with \_\_\_ lock and \_\_\_ key in \_\_\_ lock. (Bennett). 28. \_\_\_ sun comes up from \_\_\_ East and goes down to ; \_\_\_ West. (Shaw). 29. As that day closed in, \_\_\_ girl's excitement increased; and when \_\_\_ night came on... there was \_\_\_ unusual paleness in her cheek, and \_\_\_ fire in her eye, that even Sikes observed with \_\_\_ astonishment. (Dickens). 30. Mr. Skimpole could play \_\_\_ piano and \_\_\_ violoncello; and he was \_\_\_ composer, had composed half \_\_\_ opera once, and played what he composed with \_\_\_ taste. After \_\_\_ tea we had quite \_\_\_ little concert, in which Richard and Mr. Jarndyce and I were \_\_\_ audience. (Dickens). 31. In \_\_\_ civil life, Cassilis was \_\_\_ stage-designer on \_\_\_ threshold of \_\_\_ brilliant career. He was \_\_\_ quiet man, mildly handsome, mildly intellectual, mildly witty. He was fond of \_\_\_ women in \_\_\_ quiet sort of way, but behaved with them always as if he were in search of \_\_\_ good quiet wife. (Hansford Johnson). 32. Though \_\_\_ young man was \_\_\_ honest fellow, and \_\_\_ son of] \_\_\_ honest father, \_\_\_ latter had died so early, and his widow had J had such struggles to maintain herself, that \_\_\_ son was very irn-1 perfectly educated. (Hardy). 33. Next day, Margaret and I had to leave \_\_\_ house after \_\_\_ tea. \_\_\_ weather had not changed. Just as when we arrived, it was \_\_\_ evening so tranquil that \_\_\_ chimney smoke seemed painted on \_\_\_ sky, and in \_\_\_ air there was \_\_\_ smell of burning leaves. (Snow). 34. They never, one felt, dressed carelessly, ; said \_\_\_ wrong word, were \_\_\_ prey to \_\_\_ untidy passion. (Greene). 35. \_\_\_ Herzogs moved to \_\_\_ midwest. (Bellow). 36 .. She was

\_\_ mountain-bred and ever \_\_ lover of \_\_ mountains. She could see \_\_ little beauty in \_\_ sea, and that only of \_\_ terrible and overwhelming kind. (Buck). 37. \_\_ very tall and very good-looking man who entered seemed about thirty-eight years old. His clean-shaven face was full of \_\_ health, his eyes full of \_\_ light, his dark hair had \_\_ fleck or two of premature grey in it. (Galsworthy). 38. I've been taught ' \_\_ Latin, and \_\_ Greek, and \_\_ mathematics. (Eliot). 39. At \_\_ dusk, on \_\_ evening of St. Valentine's day, Boldwood sat down to \_\_ supper as usual. (Hardy). 40. Dinny wrote \_\_ letter to her brother in which she said nothing of \_\_ Hallorsen, \_\_ Saxenden, or \_\_ Tasburghs, but discoursed in lively fashion of \_\_ Aunt Em, Boswell and Johnson, \_\_ Uncle Adrian, \_\_ Lady Henrietta... (Galsworthy). 41. I guessed that \_\_ women would like her as much as \_\_ men, that if there was \_\_ little tenderness in her nature, there was also no spite. (Hansford Johnson). 42. He left \_\_ kitchen, went in \_\_ dining-room and excused himself to \_\_ Aunt Alexandra, put on his hat and went to \_\_ town. (Lee).

### **99. Follow the direction for Exercise 98.**

1. He had not been here five minutes when \_\_ vivid flash of lightning was followed by \_\_ loud peal of thunder, that crashed and rolled away in \_\_ distance with terrific noise; then came another flash of lightning brighter than \_\_ other, and \_\_ second peal of thunder, louder than \_\_ first. (Dickens). 2. Sedov died on his way to \_\_ North Pole. Most of \_\_ members of his expedition died too. . \_\_ Soviet Government built \_\_ Arctic station at \_\_ place where Sedov died, and from that station another expedition, this time \_\_ Soviet expedition, went to \_\_ North and set \_\_ Soviet flag over \_\_ North Pole. 3. Glinka was born in 1804. His uncle had \_\_ orchestra of his own. Very often \_\_ boy would take up \_\_ violon and try to repeat \_\_ notes and rhythm of \_\_ music he had heard. In 1818 \_\_ Glinkas went to St. Petersburg, where Mikhail was placed in \_\_ boarding school at \_\_ St. Petersburg Central Pedagogical Institute. In 1830 Glinka went to Italy, where he stayed for \_\_ number of years. However, it was St. Petersburg that was \_\_ Glinka's home for \_\_ greater part of his life. \_\_ St. Petersburg of Pushkin played \_\_ great part in. \_\_ Glinka's life. — man and \_\_ human soul are expressed in \_\_ Glinka's music with \_\_ deep sincerity and understandin. 4. She [Lillian] was slightly taller than he... and shapely, artistic in \_\_. form and \_\_ feature. Her hair was \_\_ colour of — dried English walnut and her complexion waxen, with \_\_ lips of faint pink and eyes that varied from gray to blue and from gray to brown according to. \_\_ light in which you saw them. Her beauty measured up to his present sense of \_\_ artistic. (Dreiser). 5 ... .. There were \_\_ number of young women who were very friendly to her, but there were \_ few with whom she was really intimate. \_\_ only person who stood out in her mind was \_\_ certain Mary Calligan... who had attended \_\_ school with Aileen in former years and was now \_\_ teacher in one of \_\_ local schools. (Dreiser). 6. Dick Stroeve, giving up his work entirely, nursed Strickland with \_\_ tenderness and \_\_ sympathy. He was dexterous to make him comfortable, and he exercised — cunning of which I should never have thought him capable to induce him to take \_ medicine prescribed by \_\_ doctor. I shall never forget \_\_ tactful patience with which he persuaded him to take — nourishment. (Maugham).

7. \_\_\_ reddish, fitful light was coming from \_\_\_ window above. Great God! His picture gallery! He ran to — foot of \_\_\_ stairs that led up to it. \_\_\_ stealthy sound, \_\_\_ scent of burning much more emphatic, staggered him. He hurried up \_\_\_ stairs and pulled open \_\_\_ door. Heavens! \_\_\_ far end of \_\_\_ gallery, at \_\_\_ extreme left corner of \_\_\_ house, was on fire. (Galsworthy). 8. Rosa knocked several times without getting any answer and had stepped back tin to \_\_\_ pavement to look up at \_\_\_ closely curtained windows when \_\_\_ door opened very quietly to \_\_\_ gap of \_\_\_ few inches and c \_\_\_ pale face peered out. Rosa sprang forwards with such \_\_\_ alacrity that \_\_\_ owner of, \_\_\_ face immediately shut \_\_\_ door again, and Rosa could hear \_\_\_ chain being fixed. With this additional safeguard \_\_\_ door opened once more to \_\_\_ narrow slit and Rosa could see one pale blue eye looking out at her. (Murdoch). 9. But though so bad \_\_\_ painter he had \_\_\_ very delicate feeling for \_\_\_ art, and to go with him to \_\_\_ picture galleries was \_\_\_ rare treat. I think I have never known \_\_\_ man whose judgement was surer. And he was better educated than \_\_\_ most painters. He was not ignorant of \_\_\_ kindred arts, and his taste for \_\_\_ music and \_\_\_ literature gave \_\_\_ depth and variety to his comprehension of \_\_\_ painting. To \_\_\_ young man like myself his advice and guidance was of \_\_\_ incomparable value. (Maugham). 10. \_\_\_ Volterras had \_\_\_ six-room apartment with \_\_\_ hall which was like \_\_\_ cord holding all ' . \_\_\_ small rooms together. \_\_\_ kitchen was nearest to \_\_\_ front door, then came three bedrooms, and \_\_\_ bath, \_\_\_ dining room, and, at \_\_\_ far end, \_\_\_ living room. Despite \_\_\_ smallness of \_\_\_ rooms, they had \_\_\_ neat cosy quality that gave Erik \_\_\_ comfortable feeling. (Wilson). 11. Mrs. Pryor looked round her, and spoke of \_\_\_ neighbourhood as she had once before seen it long ago. She... compared its aspect with that of other parts of England: revealing in quiet, unconscious touches of description \_\_\_ sense of \_\_\_ picturesque, \_\_\_ appreciation of \_\_\_ beautiful or \_\_\_ commonplace, \_\_\_ power of comparing \_\_\_ wild with \_\_\_ cultured... that gave to her discourse — graphic charm as pleasant as it was unpretending. (Ch. Bronte). 12. They found themselves in \_\_\_ matted hall, lined almost to \_\_\_ ceiling with \_\_\_ pictures; through this they were conducted to \_\_\_ large parlour, with \_\_\_ magnificent fire in \_\_\_ grate; \_\_\_ most cheerful of rooms it appeared as \_ whole, and when you came to examine details, \_\_\_ enlivening effect was not diminished. There was no splendour, but there was \_\_\_ taste everywhere, \_\_\_ taste, you would have said, of \_\_\_ travelled man, \_\_\_ scholar, and \_\_\_ gentleman. \_\_\_ series of Italian views decked \_\_\_ walls; each of them was \_\_\_ specimen of \_\_\_ true art; \_\_\_ connoisseur had selected them. (Ch. Bronte). 13. Mrs. Dubedut is \_\_\_ arrestingly good-looking young woman. She has something of \_\_\_ grace and romance of \_\_\_ wild creature, with \_\_\_ good deal of \_\_\_ elegance and dignity of \_\_\_ fine lady ... She has \_\_\_ figure on which any dress would look well, and carries herself with — unaffected distinction of \_\_\_ woman who has never in her life suffered from those doubts and fears as to her social position which spoil \_\_\_ manners of \_\_\_ most middling people. (Shaw). 14. "I know," said Darnay, "that between you and Miss Manette there is \_\_\_ affection so unusual, so touching, so belonging to \_\_\_ circumstances in which it has been nurtured, that it can have \_\_\_ few parallels, even in \_\_\_ tenderness between \_\_\_ father and \_\_\_ child." (Dickens). 15. It is hard that \_\_\_ man's exterior should tally so little

sometimes with his soul. Dirk Stroeve had \_\_\_ passion of Romeo in \_\_\_ body of Sir Toby Belch. He had \_\_\_ sweet and generous nature, and yet was always blundering; \_\_\_ real feeling for what was beautiful and \_\_\_ capacity to create only what was commonplace; \_\_\_ peculiar delicacy of sentiment and \_\_\_ gross manners. He could exercise \_\_\_ tact when dealing with \_\_\_ affairs of others, but none when dealing with his own. What \_\_\_ cruel practical joke \_\_\_ old Nature played when she flung so many contradictory elements together, and left \_\_\_ man \_\_\_ face to \_\_\_ face with \_\_\_ perplexing callousness of \_\_\_ Universe. (Maugham). 16. Charmian, who had taken \_\_\_ great fancy to Ellen, spoke of her warmly. At last, she felt, here was \_\_\_ suitable wife for me; and she did her best to jockey me into \_\_\_ marriage. \_\_\_ experience of worrying about my future was \_\_\_ soothing one to her, taking her mind off her own troubles. (Hansford Johnson).

### **100. Comment on the use of articles or their absence.**

1. You can't become prime minister at once. (Shaw). 2. I began once at a dinner to tell a good story. (Jerome K. Jerome). 3. The scene of yesterday was quite transformed. The sea was now pale and almost colourless, yet at the same time brilliant, a sea of liquid light. It merged without a boundary into a sky which at the horizon was of an equal pallor, though changing at the zenith to a very pale vibrating blue. Here and there in the far distance, as if suspended motionless between sea and sky, there were small sailing-boats with triangular sails.. (Murdoch). 4. Mr. Pickwick observed that fame was dear to the heart of every man. Poetic fame was dear to the heart of his friend Snodgrass; the fame of conquest was equally dear to his friend Tupman; and the desire of earning fame in the sports of the field, the air, and the water was uppermost in the breast of his friend Winkle. (Dickens). 5. The evening had already deepened into night. (Dreiser). 6. I know he couldn't love a Linton. (E. Bronte). 7. "John, dear," said Bella, "You're a good nurse; will you please hold baby?" (Dickens)8. I must remind you again that Adam had the blood of the peasant in his veins. (Eliot). 9. She comes home to a late tea, and after tea she never sews. (Ch. Bronte). 10. He was already chairman of the department. (Wilson). 11. Thus he stood by the bank of this still lake... marvelling at the subtleties of reflected radiance, feeling the artist's joy in perfect natural beauty. (Dreiser). 12. This is Professor Hallorsen, who was head of the expedition. (Galsworthy). 13 ... .. Winter and summer a stove was burning in his room, stoked by Peter Seward's landlady, a Miss Glashan, who also brought him his meals and did the cleaning. (Murdoch). 14. George got out his banjo after supper and wanted to play it, but Harris objected. He said he had got a headache. George thought the music might do him good—said music often soothed the nerves and took away a headache. Harris said he would rather have the headache. (Jerome K. Jerome). 15. A full moon rode between the elm trees and there was silence as of the grave. (Galsworthy). 16. The world is all before him where to choose. A life of stirring work and interest, a life of change and excitement, a life of domestic ease and love! (Dickens). 17. After all, we all live in the future, even if it's a future where we aren't to be found anywhere upon the earth. (Murdoch). 18. But, ere that moment, an astonishing and vivid experience

happened to them. One might have supposed that, in the life of Priam Farle at least, enough of the astonishing and the vivid had already happened. (Bennett). 19. There was a certain dignity in the little elderly gentleman's manner of rebuking these youths; though it was not, perhaps, quite the dignity most appropriate to the occasion. (Ch. Bronte). 20. I went into the war when I was seventeen, ran away from school to do it, enlisting as a Tommy and telling them I was nineteen. (Priestley). 21. Phuong was drinking a glass of orange juice and I was having a beer and we sat in silence, content to be together. (Greene). 22. So it was that on the following day, which was a Saturday, Rosa was knocking on Mrs. Wingfield's door at about four o'clock. (Murdoch).

**101. Choose the correct answer.**

1. The check was transferred to \_\_\_\_\_ Lloyds Bank a month ago.  
A — B a C an D the
2. \_\_\_\_\_ Prince Charles is the prince of Wales.  
A a B an C the D —
3. \_\_\_\_\_ English language is one of the working languages in the UNO.  
A an B — C the D a
4. My mother goes shopping to \_\_\_\_\_ Harrods before Christmas.  
A — B the C an D a
5. Last year we spent our holidays on \_\_\_\_\_ Lake Ontario.  
A — B an C the D a
6. They always train the guide dogs for \_\_\_\_\_ blind.  
A a B — C an D the
7. The Residence of the Pope is in \_\_\_\_\_ Vatican City.  
A the B a C — D an
8. We agreed to meet at \_\_\_\_\_ Victoria Station but he was late as usual.  
A the B — C a D an
9. All these events took place in \_\_\_\_\_ Middle Ages.  
A the B a C an D —
10. These apricots were ten hryvnas \_\_\_\_\_ kilo.  
A an B the C a D —
11. All his paintings will be exhibited at \_\_\_\_\_ Tate Gallery.  
A an B — C a D the
12. Catherine was \_\_\_\_\_ only woman in the family who understood him.  
A — B a C an D the
13. The members of \_\_\_\_\_ Democratic Party supported a new governor.  
A the B an C — D a
14. They bought \_\_\_\_\_ dozen eggs at this supermarket.  
A an B the C a D —
15. Alan was carrying the caravan in \_\_\_\_\_ Sahara Desert.  
A — B an C the D a

**102. Choose the correct answer.**

1. When Alison came home her mother told her that \_\_\_\_\_ Mr. Brown

had called.

A a B — C an D the

2. It was \_\_\_\_\_ Strauss waltz and her heart started to beat faster.

A the B a C — D an

3. It's known to everybody that \_\_\_\_\_ whale is the largest mammal.

A a B the C an D —

4. Kevin told he had bought \_\_\_\_\_ thousand of bungalows for the last ten years.

A the B a C — D an

5. Marsha invited our family to \_\_\_\_\_ tea a week ago.

A an B a C the D —

6. To my mind, \_\_\_\_\_ Red Lion is one of the most fashionable clubs.

A a B the C — D an

7. Do you think \_\_\_\_\_ Odeon is a good cinema theatre?

A a B — C an D the

8. She was the one who was invited to sing in \_\_\_\_\_ Olympia.

A the B an C a D —

9. According to the statistics, a lot of people in Ukraine suffer from \_\_\_\_\_ tuberculosis.

A an B a C — D the

10. The children in Ukraine learn \_\_\_\_\_ English, French and German.

A a B the C an D —

11. When we come to London we always visit \_\_\_\_\_ British Museum.

A — B an C the D a

12. \_\_\_\_\_ Moon is the satellite of the Earth.

A the B — C an D a

13. You can see a lot of cherry trees in blossom in \_\_\_\_\_ spring.

A a B the C an D —

14. \_\_\_\_\_ iron is heavier than aluminium.

A the B — C a D an

15. My parents emigrated to Canada in \_\_\_\_\_ spring of 1997.

A an B the C a D —

**103. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Ernst studied at \_\_\_\_\_ Cambridge university with my brother.

A a B — C an D the

2. Simon is \_\_\_\_\_ only child in the family.

A — B the C a D an

3. Mrs. Atkins is \_\_\_\_\_ sixty today.

A the B a C — D an

4. Do they usually spend winter holidays in \_\_\_\_\_ Alps?

A the B an C a D —

5. Have you visited \_\_\_\_\_ Prado Museum in Madrid?

A — B an C a D the

6. Lola left for Australia in \_\_\_\_\_ winter of 2003.

A a B the C an D —

7. It was \_\_\_\_\_ second experiment which they made.

A the B — C an D a

8. \_\_\_\_\_ iron ore is used to make steel.

A a B — C an D the

9. \_\_\_\_\_ coffee is imported from Brazil and Nigeria.

A an B a C the D —

10. \_\_\_\_\_ India is washed by Indian Ocean.

A an B the C — D a

11. Berlin is the capital of \_\_\_\_\_ Germany.

A — B the C a D an

12. Everybody in our family likes \_\_\_\_\_ tea.

A a B an C — D the

13. The Browns had \_\_\_\_\_ very substantial dinner.

A the B a C an D —

14. It was early \_\_\_\_\_ morning and the sky was bright blue.

A an B — C a D the

15. Most of all I like the story by O. Henry ‘\_\_\_\_\_ last leaf’.

A An B The C — D a

**104. Choose the correct answer.**

1. He looked at the sky and saw \_\_\_\_\_ pale moon.

A — B a C an D the \

2. He failed the exam. It was \_\_\_\_\_ tragedy for him.

A an B the C — D a

3. Jack saw \_\_\_\_\_ man crossing the road and called him.

A — B a C an D the

4. My cousins are \_\_\_\_\_ architects.

A an B — C a D the

5. For committing a crime the man was sent to \_\_\_\_\_ prison.

A an B — C a D the

6. He has made \_\_\_\_\_ progress in learning Arabic.

A — B the C an D a

7. ‘Let’s go to \_\_\_\_\_ bed’, she ordered her son.

A the B — C a D an

8. \_\_\_\_\_ fox belongs to the dog’s family.

A a B — C an D the

9. It was \_\_\_\_\_ most beautiful flower I had ever seen.

A — B an C the D a

10. Being in London I always like to walk along \_\_\_\_\_ Strand.

A an B the C a D —

11. ‘\_\_\_\_\_ green is my favourite colour’, she said.

A the B a C — D an

12. My boss went to \_\_\_\_\_ Hague a fortnight ago.

A — B a C an D the

13. Wendy usually stays at \_\_\_\_\_ Ritz when she comes to Paris.

A an B the C a D —

14. \_\_\_\_\_ carp is a fat fish used for stewing.

A the B a C an D —

15. Kevin injured his leg yesterday and is still in \_\_\_\_\_ hospital.

A an B — C a D the

**105. Choose the correct answer.**

1. \_\_\_\_\_ Christmas, \_\_\_\_\_ Ester and \_\_\_\_\_ Trinity are Christian holidays.

A the, —, the B a, a, a C a, —, the D —, —, the

2. Mr. Freedman plays not only \_\_\_\_\_ piano but also \_\_\_\_\_ violin.

A an, an B the, the C —, — D a, a

3. \_\_\_\_\_ orchid is one of the most beautiful flowers on our planet.

A The B An C A D —

4. \_\_\_\_\_ Titanic sank in \_\_\_\_\_ Atlantic in 1912.

A An, an B A, a C The, the D —, —

5. \_\_\_\_\_ Ernst Hemingway loved \_\_\_\_\_ Spain very much and wrote about it in his novels.

A —, — B A, a C An, an D The, the

6. Just look! We met her at our school reunion party and she was not \_\_\_\_\_ Anna I knew twenty yeas ago.

A a B an C — D the

7. \_\_\_\_\_ Pluto, \_\_\_\_\_ Mars and \_\_\_\_\_ Venus are the planets of \_\_\_\_\_ solar system.

A the, the, the, — B —, — the, a C an, a, the, — D —, —, —, the

8. \_\_\_\_\_ Tate Gallery contains \_\_\_\_\_ unique collections of \_\_\_\_\_ British art.

A the, —, the B the, a, — C —, —, the D —, an, the

9. \_\_\_\_\_ boys who live next door attend \_\_\_\_\_ Eton school.

A the, a B the, the C —, an D the

10. \_\_\_\_\_ official residence of \_\_\_\_\_ British Queen is \_\_\_\_\_ Buckingham Palace.

A An, the, — B A, a, the C The, the, — D —, an, the

11. Lake Geneva borders on \_\_\_\_\_ France and \_\_\_\_\_ Switzerland.

A The, the, the B —, —, — C An, an, an D A, a, a

12. Buy \_\_\_\_\_ dozen eggs, \_\_\_\_\_ loaf of brown bread and \_\_\_\_\_ tin of pickles.

A a, a, a, B an, an, an C the, the, the D —, —, —

13. When Alan entered the office he was told that \_\_\_\_\_ Mr. Green had called him.

A an B a C — D the

14. Mary Seleste disappeared in \_\_\_\_\_ Bermuda Triangle.

A The, the B a, a C An, an D —, —

15. Are \_\_\_\_\_ Alps higher than \_\_\_\_\_ Cambrians?

A an, an B a, a C —, — D the, the



**106. Choose the correct answer.**

1. \_\_\_\_\_ Savoy and \_\_\_\_\_ Hilton are \_\_\_\_\_ world famous chain hotels.  
A An, an, — B The, the, the C A, —, an D —, —, the
2. Queen Mary is docked in \_\_\_\_\_ Long Beach in \_\_\_\_\_ California.  
A the, —, — B a, an, — C an, — the D —, —, the
3. Walter is having \_\_\_\_\_ chicken and \_\_\_\_\_ broccoli for dinner.  
A the, the B —, — C an, an D a, a
4. \_\_\_\_\_ Mars, \_\_\_\_\_ Venus and \_\_\_\_\_ Earth are the planets of the solar system.  
A an, an, a B the, the, — C a, a, the D —, —, the
5. It was \_\_\_\_\_ second chance of hers and she thought it was \_\_\_\_\_ best one.  
A an, an B a, a C the, the D —, —
6. Most of all I love \_\_\_\_\_ waltzes and \_\_\_\_\_ Strauss waltz is very sweet.  
A the, — B —, a C an, the D the, a
7. That was \_\_\_\_\_ most popular and \_\_\_\_\_ most famous song of \_\_\_\_\_ Beatles.  
A the, the, the B an, an, an C —, —, — D a, a, a
8. His cat's name is Pussy. What \_\_\_\_\_ name for \_\_\_\_\_ cat!  
A —, — B an, an C a, a D the, the
9. We worked for \_\_\_\_\_ year at \_\_\_\_\_ United Nations.  
A the, — B a, the C —, a D the, a
10. \_\_\_\_\_ World Court is situated in \_\_\_\_\_ Hague in \_\_\_\_\_ Netherlands.  
A —, —, — B a, a, a C an, an, an D the, the, the
11. Would you like \_\_\_\_\_ tuna sandwich? — Yes, give me \_\_\_\_\_ bit.  
A a, a B an, an C —, — D the, the
12. \_\_\_\_\_ Oxford University is one of \_\_\_\_\_ oldest universities in the world.  
A —, the B The, the C A, — D An, the
13. \_\_\_\_\_ last president of \_\_\_\_\_ Soviet Union M. Gorbachov was awarded \_\_\_\_\_ Nobel Prize.  
A An, the, — B —, the, an C The, the, the D A, an, the
14. \_\_\_\_\_ official language of Ukraine is \_\_\_\_\_ Ukrainian language.  
A A, the B A, — C —, the D The, the
15. During \_\_\_\_\_ Renaissance \_\_\_\_\_ lot of inventions were made.  
A the, a B a, the C —, an D —, the

**107. Choose the correct answer.**

1. There are some charity programmes for \_\_\_\_\_ poor in Kyiv City Council.  
A — B the C an D a
2. \_\_\_\_\_ Greens left for \_\_\_\_\_ America in \_\_\_\_\_ spring of 1997.  
A The, —, the B a, the, an C An, —, the D —, the, a
3. Ivan Franko Theatre in \_\_\_\_\_ Kyiv is national pride of Ukraine.

A —, the, — B A, an, — C —, —, the D An, the, —

4. When I came \_\_\_\_\_ home mother told me that \_\_\_\_\_ Mr. Watson called me. I have no \_\_\_ idea who he is.

A an, —, a B the, an, — C the, an, a D —, a, —

5. Richard \_\_\_\_\_ Lionheart lived in \_\_\_\_\_ England in \_\_\_\_\_ Middle Ages.

A the, —, the B a, the, — C an, a, the D —, the, a

6. During that accident all \_\_\_\_\_ injured were taken to \_\_\_\_\_ nearest hospital.

A an, an B —, — C the, the D a, a

7. \_\_\_\_\_ Ben Nevis is \_\_\_\_\_ highest peak in \_\_\_\_\_ Highlands in \_\_\_\_\_ Scotland.

A a, an, —, — B —, the, the, — C an, the, —, an D the, the, the, the

8. \_\_\_\_\_ Baikal is \_\_\_\_\_ largest lake with \_\_\_\_\_ fresh water in \_\_\_\_\_ world.

A An, —, the, a B —, —, a, — C A, the, —, an D The, the, —, the

9. Which \_\_\_\_\_ desert is larger, \_\_\_\_\_ Sahara Desert or \_\_\_\_\_ Kara Kum Desert?

A —, the, the B a, a, the C the, —, — D an, —, the

10. They looked at \_\_\_\_\_ only woman in the room who was sitting near \_\_\_\_\_ fireplace.

A an, the B —, a C the, the D an, the

11. When Thomas was in \_\_\_\_\_ Netherlands he visited \_\_\_\_\_ Hague.

A a, a B —, — C an, an D the, the

12. Our students always read \_\_\_\_\_ Economist at their \_\_\_\_\_ English lessons.

A the, — B a, the C an, — D —, an

13. \_\_\_\_\_ highest mountains in \_\_\_\_\_ Ukraine are \_\_\_\_\_ Carpathians.

A An, the, a B A, an, — C —, the, a D The, —, the

14. \_\_\_\_\_ Hermitage was \_\_\_\_\_ one of \_\_\_\_\_ most famous museums in \_\_\_\_\_ Soviet Union.

A The, —, the, the B —, a, an, the C —, a, an, — D An, the, —, a

15. If you have \_\_\_\_\_ flu, just take \_\_\_\_\_ pill and drink \_\_\_\_\_ hot tea with \_\_\_\_\_ lemon.

A the, the, a, the B an, the, —, — C —/the, a, —, — D the, —, a, —

**108. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Niagara Falls is situated on \_\_\_\_\_ Niagara River in \_\_\_\_\_ North America.

A —, the, — B The, —, the C An, —, D A, an, the

2. We were to meet at \_\_\_\_\_ Odeon cinema theatre at 4 p.m. but \_\_\_\_\_ Finns didn't come.

A —, — B the, the C an, an D a, a

3. \_\_\_\_\_ weather is very warm today. What \_\_\_\_\_ weather for such \_\_\_\_\_ day!

A a, an, the B the, —, a C —, —, a D an, —, the

4. \_\_\_\_\_ exploration of \_\_\_\_\_ West was tied to \_\_\_\_\_ search for \_\_\_\_\_ gold in \_\_\_\_\_ California.

A The, the, the, —, — B A, the, an, —, the C —, the, the, a, the D An, —, —, the, the,

5. In 1856 Florence Nightingale started \_\_\_\_ Nightingale School for Nurses at \_\_\_\_ St Thomas' Hospital in London.

A A, a, an B The, the, — C —, the, a D An, —, the

6. Tate Gallery contains \_\_\_\_ unique collection of \_\_\_\_ British paintings from \_\_\_\_ sixteenth century up to \_\_\_\_ nowadays.

A The, a, the, the B The, the, the, the C An, the, a, a D A, —, an, an

7. He was \_\_\_\_ tall blonde lad with \_\_\_\_ pale face and \_\_\_\_ exhausted look.

A the, the, a B an, an, the C —, —, a D a, a, an

8. Today we are having \_\_\_\_ fried potatoes with \_\_\_\_ meat and \_\_\_\_ rice pudding.

A —, —, a B the, the, — C an, —, a D a, a, the

9. \_\_\_\_ Yale University is one of \_\_\_\_ most prestigious universities in \_\_\_\_ USA.

A the, —, — B a, the, an C —, the, the D an, —, the

10. As far as I know Brian was \_\_\_\_ first to come and \_\_\_\_ last to leave.

A —, — B an, an C the, the D a, a

11. \_\_\_\_ official languages of \_\_\_\_ Canada are \_\_\_\_ English language and \_\_\_\_ French one.

A A, the, an, — B An, —, the, the C —, the, an, an D The, —, the, the

12. If you look at \_\_\_\_ farms in \_\_\_\_ East they are not like \_\_\_\_ farms in \_\_\_\_ West.

A the, the, the, the B —, the, an, — C the, —, a, an D an, an, a, a

13. Wendy is \_\_\_\_ doctor, Bernie is \_\_\_\_ artist and Sarah is \_\_\_\_ nurse in \_\_\_\_ nursing home.

A —, the, the, a B a, an, a, the C —, —, the, the D an, an, —, the

14. \_\_\_\_ little white poodle was sitting on \_\_\_\_ window sill of \_\_\_\_ red-brick house.

A The, a, an B —, the, a C An, the, — D A, the, a

15. Robin Hood lived in \_\_\_\_ Sherwood Forest near \_\_\_\_ Nottingham.

A an, the B a, — C the, — D —, a

**109. Choose the correct answer.**

1. \_\_\_\_ King Arthur was \_\_\_\_ founder of \_\_\_\_ British state.

A A, a, — B —, the, the C The, the, a D An, —, an

2. \_\_\_\_ group of \_\_\_\_ tourists was from \_\_\_\_ Sudan and they wanted to visit \_\_\_\_ Vatican City.

A —, —, a, — B an, an, an, an C a, a, a, a D The, the, the, the

3. When Kate entered \_\_\_\_ office her colleagues told her that \_\_\_\_ Mr. Jones had called her.

A the, a/— B an, the C —, a D an, a

4. \_\_\_\_ whale is \_\_\_\_ largest mammal on \_\_\_\_ planet.

A An, the, — B A, a, the C The, the, the D —, —, a

5. \_\_\_\_\_ lilac was blooming in \_\_\_ garden in \_\_\_\_\_ spring of 1945.

A A, a, a B The, the, the C —, —, — D An, an, an

6. \_\_\_\_\_ cricket is \_\_\_\_\_ very popular \_\_\_\_\_ game in \_\_\_\_\_ United Kingdom.

A —, a, —, the B The, the, —, a C An, the, a, — D A, —, a, —

7. \_\_\_\_\_ Missouri is \_\_\_\_\_ tributary of \_\_\_\_\_ Mississippi.

A An, the, a B A, a, a C —, the, — D The, a, the

8. \_\_\_\_\_ Lincoln Memorial and \_\_\_\_\_ Jefferson Memorial are in \_\_\_\_\_ Washington.

A A, —, an B An, an, the C The, the, — D —, —, a

9. London is served by \_\_\_ two major \_\_\_ airports — \_\_\_\_\_ Heathrow and \_\_\_\_\_ Gatwick.

A the, the, the, an B —, —, —, — C an, an, an, an D a, a, a, a

10. Last year they visited \_\_\_\_\_ Argentina, \_\_\_\_\_ Brazil and \_\_\_\_\_ Netherlands.

A —, —, the B a, a, — C an, —, an D the, the, the

11. When \_\_\_\_\_ Smiths come to Ottawa they always stay at \_\_\_\_\_ Ritz. It's their favourite hotel.

A a, a B the, the C an, the D —, the

12. \_\_\_\_\_ Normans strengthened and organized \_\_\_\_\_ feudal system of \_\_\_\_\_ society in \_\_\_\_\_ United Kingdom.

A An, an, —, the B The, the, —, the C —, —, a, an D A, a, a, an

13. \_\_\_\_\_ fifteenth century was \_\_\_\_\_ age of \_\_\_\_\_ violent contrasts for \_\_\_\_\_ Great Britain

A The, the, —, — B A, a, a, — C —, —, the, — D An, the, the a

14. \_\_\_\_\_ Isle of \_\_\_\_\_ Wight is in \_\_\_\_\_ English Channel.

A The, —, the B —, —, the C An, an, the D A, a, —

15. Look at \_\_\_\_\_ Patricia! She is so different from all \_\_\_\_\_ Bensons.

A a, an B the, — C —, the D an, —

### 110. Translate into English.

1. Минулого літа, коли ми приїхали в Лос-Анжелес, то зупинилися в готелі «Рітц». 2. В епоху Відродження багаті купці підтримували художників матеріально. 3. Лінда запросила мене до школи. — Це та школа, що на пагорбі? 4. Коли минулого року Віктор був в Італії, то відвідав Ватикан та Венецію. 5. Марс, Венера та Сатурн — планети сонячної системи. 6. Які гори вище, Скелясті чи Анди? — Я не знаю, я була лише в Карпатах. 7. Англійська мова поширена в усьому світі. — Так, англійська мова дуже поширена. 8. Мій брат грає на піаніно, скрипці та арфі. А твій брат уміє грати на флейті? 9. Тигри на Далекому Сході приречені на вимирання. 10. Всі знають, що «Титанік» затонув у 1912 році. 11. Саймон грав на пляжі у волейбол та будував палаци із піску. 12. Офіційні мови Нідерландів — голландська та французька. 13. Королева приймає послів та поважних відвідувачів з-за кордону. 14. Капітан Блек направив літак на захід через Тихий океан. 15. В Ермітажі — найкращі зібрання полотен з усього світу. 16. Северн — найдовша річка Великобританії, а Шенон — Північної

Ірландії. 17. Гуляючи по Лондону, ми пройшли спочатку вулицю Стренд, а потім Мол. 18. «Червоний Лев» вважається одним з найкращих клубів у нашому місті. 19. Пустеля Сахара — найбільша у світі. А ти знаєш, де знаходиться пустеля Кара-Кум?

### **111. Translate into English.**

1. У нас сьогодні на обід печене курча з рисом та овочами. 2. Мій найближчий друг працює перекладачем в ООН у Нью-Йорку. 3. «Марія-Селеста» зникла в Бермудському трикутнику багато років тому. 4. Оксфорд та Кембридж — найстаріші університети світу. 5. Коли вони зустрілись минулого року, Том зрозумів, що то була не та Елен, яку він знав двадцять років тому. 6. Танго і вальс — найулюбленіші танці мого дідуся. 7. Британський музей має найцінніші зібрання книг та полотен. 8. Минулого року Сміти подорожували по Пенінах та Уельсу. 9. Венера, Земля та Марс — планети сонячної системи. 10. Музиканти групи «Бітлз» були звичайними ліверпульськими хлопцями, що мали талант до музики. 11. Королева Марія збудувала надзвичайно красивий палац у Болгарії. 12. Його дядько був багатим плантатором в Аргентині. 13. Озера Мічиган, Гурон та Онтаріо входять до Великих Озер. 14. «Мейфлауер» був першим кораблем переселенців, що прибув до Америки у 1620 році. 15. Дік виїхав до Канади взимку 2003 року разом з усією сім'єю. 16. Різдво, Паска та Трійця — православні свята, які святкують в Україні. 17. Меморіал Лінкольна розташований у Вашингтоні. 18. Принцеса Діана була всенародною улюбленицею англійців. 19. Існує безкоштовна телефонна лінія для безробітних. 20. Ми завжди ходимо до школи вранці і приходимо додому в обідню пору.

**112 Translate the sentences from Ukrainian into English.** 1. Всі докази були проти нього. 2. Я не можу знайти свою піжаму. Ти не знаєш, де вона? 3. Йому потрібні гроші, але він не знає, як їх заробити. Мені здається, що я знайшов засіб допомогти йому. 4. Батьки Мері і Дорріс раніше не зустрічалися. 5. Йому не подобалася звичка тещі давати поради з будь-якого приводу. 6. Їжте фрукти тільки тоді, коли вони дозріють. 7. Перехожі дивилися на клоунів з подивом. 8. Газети написали про негативне ставлення головнокомандувача до цієї події. 9. Вона отримує десятки листів щодня. 10. Він запропонував перекусити, перш ніж ми почнемо готуватися до іспиту, так як він не їв з раннього ранку. 11. Найостанніші новини друкуються в ранкових газетах. 12. Як ти думаєш, вона образилася, коли я сказала, що її жовта блуза не підходить до синій спідниці? 13. До кінця тижня він вже місяць пробуде в лікарні. Я не знаю, коли його випишуть (discharge from hospital). 14. Розкажіть нам в деталях про цю подію, яке так глибоко вразило (shock) всіх. 15. Ті деякі новини, які доходять до нас останнім часом, суперечливі. 16. Ракета полетіла на планету Марс зі швидкістю 25 000 миль на годину. 17. Кількість людей, що приїжджають в США з Філіппін, стає дедалі більше. 18. Чи достатньо він досвідчений, щоб отримати таку важливу роботу? 19. Той факт, що батьки відмовляються посилати дітей в школу,

каже сам за себе. 20. Вона запропонувала поїхати в Альпи, але я не був упевнений, що це гарна ідея, так як це був би дуже дорогий відпустку. 21. Вона спакувала склянки недостатньо ретельно, і вони розбилися на шматочки. 22. Прийміть дві таблетки за раз, і біль пройде через дві години. 23. Я говорю про капітана Сміта, який живе на Хай-стріт, навпроти церкви. 24. Масло і сир на столі, виноград - в холодильнику. 25. Червоний колір не підходить людям з рудим волоссям. 26. Яка довжина Панамського каналу? 27. Я хочу дати тобі розумну пораду - не візьмеш це близько до серця. 28. Нагадай йому про завтрашній батьківських зборах. Воно відбудеться завтра в школі о 7. 29. Зміст записки мені невідомо. 30. Вона скористалася його щедрістю і змусила його оплатити рахунок. 31. Я відчув себе краще після того, як випив чашку чорної міцного бразильської кави. 32. Нам сказали, що зустріч відбудеться завтра в кімнаті 203. 33. Така вітряна погода типова для східного узбережжя США. 34. Видатний англійський художник Тернер був визнаний генієм ще за життя. 35. Картопля та помідори були завезені в Європу з Північної Америки

### 113. Insert the proper articles.

1. (1)... parrots are associated with (2)... pirates and (3)... sailors who used to return to England with them after (4)... voyages abroad. (5)... parrots were often taught to say 'Pretty Polly', in (6)... reference to themselves, Polly being (7)... nickname of (8)... parrot. (9)... famous parrot in (10)... fiction is (11)... Captain Flint, (12)... parrot belonging to (13)... one-legged pirate Long John Silver in (14)... Stevenson's 'Treasure Island'.

2. Anyone who has (1)... history of (2)... health problems and (3)... people who are fifty or older should get (4)... flu vaccination every year before (5)... flu season begins in November. (6)... flu, or influenza, is (7)... serious infection of (8)... nose, (9)... throat and (10)... lungs. (11)... symptoms include (12)... fever, (13)... cough, (14)... runny nose, (15)... sore throat, (16)... headache and (17)... tiredness. Anyone can catch (18)... flu and give it to others. It is spread when (19)... infected person coughs or sneezes. 3. It's often said that learning to use

3 (1)... computer is like learning (2)... language. In (3)... fact it's a lot easier than that. (4)... two-term course will take you from (5)... very basics through to (6)... more advanced skills. Whether you are (7)... high-powered executive, (8)... unemployed school-leaver or (9)... university student, (10)... computer skills are (11)... absolute essential in (12)... today's high-tech world. Your tutor, Mike Roland, has been working as (13)... top systems analyst at (14)... IBM for (15)... last 8 years.

4. There was (1)... programme on (2)... television about (3)... dangers to (4)... environment. There was also (5)... article about (6)... pollution in (7)... paper. (8)... ozone layer will continue to disappear if we don't find (9)... way to stop it. (10)... world's weather is changing. (11)... pollution is having (12)... effect to our climate. (13)... last week (14)... oil tank spilled (15)... oil into (16)... sea, damaging (17)... wildlife. Some professors have signed (18)... letter of protest and have sent it to (19)... government. If (20)... earth was (21)...

human being, it would be in (22)... hospital.

5. (1)... Wales is (2)... country that has kept a lot of traditions. It's (3)... country where (4)... music and (5)... songs are very popular. If you enjoy (6)... arts, (7)... Wales is definitely (8)... place to visit. (9)... countryside in (10)... Wales is very beautiful. It's (11)... very green country and its beauty attracts many tourists, especially (12)... nature lovers. There are many words in (13)... old Welsh language that mean «green» in (14)... same way as (15)... Eskimos have (16)... different words for (17)... word «snow». If you have (18)... good weather, (19)... summer in (20)... Wales is beautiful. (21)... most people, however, prefer (22)... guaranteed sunshine of (23)... Mediterranean.

6. (1)... dog is no longer top of (2)... pet world. He is now outnumbered in (3)... British homes by (4)... cat. (5)... reason is one of economics. (6)... cat is (7)... much more practical and less demanding pet (8)... cats started living with (9)... people as (10)... pets thousands of years ago. (11)... cats are usually good hunters and can catch (12)... mice and (13)... small birds – although they don't eat them, if they can get (14)... normal cat food. There are over one hundred breeds of cat, and there is even (15)... hairless cat, which is called (16)... sphinx cat.

7. In (1)... days before (2)... invention of (3)... radio or (4)... television, (5)... majority of people made their own entertainment at home. Many evenings were spent reading (6)... novel, playing (7)... piano or painting (8)... picture. In many ways, (9)... people were almost forced to find (10)... creative outlet in one form or another. (11)... things have changed a lot since then, however. (12)... typical evening's entertainment would be to spend a few hours in front of (13)... television. This is not really (14)... productive use of one's time or energy and has maybe contributed to (15)... breakdown of communication within (16)... family.

8. (1)... Pot is one of (2)... nicest restaurant in this area. It is situated in (3)... little back street near (4)... central square, so (5)... visitor to (6)... town could easily miss it if she or he is not actually looking for it. It is always busy in (7)... evenings, so it is essential to book (8)... table in (9)... order to avoid (10)... disappointment. When you arrive, (11)... waiter will show you to your table, hand you (12)... menu and ask if you want to drink anything. There is (13)... fantastic selection of good wines to choose from. (14)... decor is simple but tasteful. (15)... classical music is being played quietly in (16)... background. But (17)... best thing about (18)... Pot is (19)... food, absolutely delicious.

9. One of (1)... nicest ways to spend (2)... summer afternoon is to have (3)... picnic. (4)... picnics are popular with (5)... women and (6)... children and (7)... men who know how to make (8)... fire. (9)... children are fond of picnics because they have (10)... nice opportunity to eat (11)... things that do not agree with them. Some things are essential if (12)... picnic is going to be (13)... enjoyable experience. Firstly, (14)... weather has to be sunny, not many people enjoy eating (15)... sandwiches in (16)... pouring rain. Secondly, (17)... place must be carefully chosen. (18)... beaches are seldom ideal for picnicking purposes because (19)... sand will always find its way into (20)... food. In my opinion,

(21)... perfect picnic spot is in (22)... mountains, next to (23)... river.

10. (1)... hundred and fifty years ago, (2)... nurses didn't study (3)... medicine, but (4)... British woman called Florence Nightingale tried to change all that. In (5)... 1850s, she worked in (6)... hospital for (7)... wounded soldiers in (8)... Crimea. (9)... people say she never slept, but spent all her time helping (10)... men. (11)... soldiers called her «(12)... Lady of (13)... Lamp» because of (14)... lamp she always carried as she walked around at (15)... night. When she returned to Great Britain, she began (16)... school of nursing in London.

11. Joan arrived just after (1)... breakfast and we went for (2)... long walk in (3)... morning. By around (4)... midday we were starving, but by (5)... time we got (6)... home Mark had cooked us (7)... wonderful dinner – (8)... turkey and (9)... Christmas pudding. We just sat in front of (10)... TV during the afternoon watching (11)... old films. Joan went (12)... home early in (13)... evening as she doesn't like driving at (14)... night. We hope to see her again in (15)... New Year. Then, around (16)... midnight when we were going to (17)... bed, Louise phoned from Australia to say that she was hoping to come to see us (18)... next Christmas.

12. Have you ever been to (1)... Leoni's? We went yesterday and it was (2)... wonderful experience. First I asked (3)... waiter to bring us (4)... wine menu so that we could decide what to drink. For my starter I ordered (5)... garlic mushrooms and for my main course (6)... turkey, (7)... fried potatoes and (8)... red wine. For (9)... dessert I had (10)... vanilla ice-cream. I asked (11)... waiter to bring (12)... bill and I had to pay (13)... cash because they wouldn't take (14)... credit cards. I left (15)... waiter quite (16)... large tip as I was pleased with (17)... service.

13. Ten months ago Peter and Sarah Moor came back to (1)... United Kingdom from (2)... USA, where they had run (3)... language school for (4)... immigrants for (5)... last ten years. When (6)... couple moved into their old house, they got (7)... chance to create (8)... completely new interior. They decided to design (9)... kitchen they always wanted. With (10)... large window, (11)... double oven, as they are (12)... very keen cooks, (13)... traditional country style cupboards. (14)... budget wasn't huge so they couldn't afford to hire (15)... architect to design (16)... interior. They did everything themselves – Peter painted (17)... walls pale green using (18)... mixture of (19)... different paints, Sarah found (20)... furniture and (21)... kitchen equipment in (22)... department stores and (23)... second-hand stores. (24)... final result is impressive – (25)... airy, spacious room with (26)... excellent natural light. (27)... kitchen is now (28)... heart of their home and (29)... family just love it.

14. John Miller, who lives in Sterling in (1)... central Scotland, thought he had found (2)... bargain when he bought (3)... Volkswagen 146 for just one thousand, one hundred and sixty-five pounds at (4)... auction in April this year. Everything was fine for about (5)... month, then one day (6)... car just stopped. John took it to (7)... local garage where (8)... mechanic thought there was (9)... problem with (10)... petrol supply. He was really surprised when he discovered



(11)... source of (12)... problem. He had to remove (13)... large, tightly-sealed plastic bag from (14)... petrol tank. Inside (15)... bag was (16)... wad of one hundred pound notes. Suddenly, (17)... Volkswagen was (18)... even bigger bargain than John had imagined. But John is (19) ... honest Scot and he reported his discovery to (20)... police. They are now trying to find (21)... car's previous owner because they want to know where (22)... money came from and why it was hidden.

15. (1)... new school of cookery has opened in France. It has been started by (2)... group of (3)... grandmothers, who are anxious to keep (4)... traditional food and cooking techniques alive. They are against (5)... modern day use of (6)... freezers, (7)... microwaves and (8)... TV dinners. None of these grandmothers have (9)... experience as (10)... professional cook. They are only motivated by (11)... desire to produce (12)... good quality, tasty food. (13)... grandmothers run (14)... cookery courses two or three times (15)... week, and (16)... fee of about \$15 includes (17)... tuition and lunch. (18)... courses are (19)... great fun and (20)... tourists join in with (21)... locals as they strive together to create (22)... delicious meal. At (23)... midday they all sit down at (24)... long tables to eat (25)... three course lunch, which is washed down with (26)... local wine.

16. (1)... rose, (2)... national flower of England, is usually thought to be (3)... most typically British flower. It has frequently been used in (4)... poetry as (4)... symbol of (5)... romantic love. (6)... violet is often seen as symbolizing (7)... modesty, and (8)... shy retiring person can be called '(9)... shrinking violet'. (10)... daisy is one of (11)... most common British wild flower carries (12)... association of (13)... summer picnics and making (14)... daisy chains. (15)... dandelions and (16)... buttercups have (17)... bright yellow petals and are associated with (18)... summer. (19)... snowdrops and (20)... bluebells are (21)... popular spring flowers, often found growing wild in (21)... woods. (22)... daffodil is also (23)... national flower of Wales. (24)... carnations, especially (25)... white ones, are often worn by (26)... men at (27)... weddings in (28)... buttonholes of their jackets, and (29)... chrysanthemums and (30)... white lilies are associated with (31)... funerals. Rose, Iris, Violet were popular as (32)... girl's names in (33)... Victorian times, but are less common nowadays.

17. After months of doing (1)... hard work, I decided that needed (2)... break. I wanted to go on (3)... trip and asked (4)... friend of mine for (5)... advice about where I could go. I really enjoy traveling and I love meeting (6)... people from (7)... other cultures – it's always (8)... great fun. My friend said that I should go to Italy, which was (9)... place I had never been to before. I got (10)... information about (11)... train tickets and (12)... accommodation from (13)... Tourist Board office and off I went. I traveled all over Italy and what (14)... fantastic time I had! I really like (15)... pasta so I liked (16)... food there and I like (17)... extrovert people so made (18)... friends there everywhere I go. We talked about all kinds of things, like (19)... life, (20)... love and a lot of less serious subjects, too. I found (21)... countryside in Italy beautiful and (22)... cities I went to amazing. In particular, I will always remember (23)... atmosphere

and (24)... buildings in Venice – it's (25)... place that make (26)... great impression on everyone who goes there. I'd love to go there every year – going on (27)... trip like that is my idea of (28)... happiness. I'm planning (29)... next one now.

18. When David went to (1)... travel agent's to ask for (2)... information about (3)... cruises to (4)... North America, he was given (5)... brochure and told that if he wanted to go, he would have to make (6)... booking as soon as possible, as (7)... next cruise was leaving in (8)... fortnight. He looked at (9)... brochure and, after (10)... thought, decided to go, provided he could make (11)... arrangement with his boss to get (12)... time off. He gave (13)... travel agent (14)... money as (15)... deposit, then went to his office as he had (16)... important work to do. After (17)... hour or so, his boss came in and David asked him if he could take (18)... three weeks off as he hadn't taken (19)... holiday for nearly (20)... year. His boss was quite agreeable, though at first had (21)... doubts about letting David go for such (22)... long time. In (23)... end he agreed to give him (24)... entire month off, and wished him (25)... wonderful holiday.

19. (1)... stay in (2)... hotel is not always (3)... pleasant experience. There are many things that can ruin (4)... otherwise enjoyable visit. Many problems occur in (5)... bathroom. (6)... instructions for using (7)... shower are not only complicated, but are often written in (8)... obscure language as well. (9)... over-enthusiastic staff are another source of irritation. (10)... cleaners appear at (11)... inconvenient times, ignoring (12)... «Do Not Disturb» sign, in (13)... order to check (14)... linen. (15)... porters surround (16)... guest and grab their luggage, hoping for (17)... tip. Some visitors love (18)... free samples of soap and shampoo and eagerly take them home, others consider such things (19)... waste of money and resent paying (20)... high room prices to cover (21)... cost of these useless items. What makes (22)... hotel guest happy? (23)... most people agree that (24)... comfortable beds are (25)... important factor. (26)... business travelers value (27)... facilities such as (28)... fax machines and (29)... direct-dial telephones. However, (30)... efficient service comes at (31)... top of everyone's list.

20. (1)... area of (2)... North Atlantic has not changed since (3)... last Ice Age according to (4)... scientists. They have found that (5)... temperature of (6)... deep water near (7)... Shetland Islands always remains a little below zero degrees. In (8)... view of (9)... intense cold, (10)... water never freezes because it is extremely salty, and it is inhabited by (11)... giant sea spiders. (12)... discovery was made by (13)... team of (14)... scientists studying (15)... ocean floor at (16)... depths of more than (17)... mile. They also found (18)... deep marks in (19)... seabed at (20)... depth of around 350 meters, which they say must have been caused by (21)... icebergs that had broken away from (22)... Scotland during (23)... Ice Age. What worries (24)... environmentalists, however, is that (25)... area lies near (26)... place of (27)... rich oil deposits. (28)... organizations such as (29)... Greenpeace fear that it is only (30)... matter of time before (31)... multinational oil companies start exploring this sub-zero world. If that happens,

they warn, (32)... oil slicks harm (33)... environment that has lain untouched for thousand of years.

### 3. PRONOUN

#### 1. Choose the correct answer.

1. I brought him my book and \_\_\_\_ gave his.  
A his B he C she D him
2. Kevin lost his pen and I gave him \_\_\_\_\_.  
A I B me C her D mine
3. Diana sold \_\_\_ house last month and is looking for a new one.  
A hers B she C his D her
4. John always does all tasks \_\_\_\_\_ and nobody helps him.  
A himself B him C his D he
5. I asked \_\_\_ about it and he answered me.  
A himself B his C him D he
6. They have some discs. They are \_\_\_\_\_.  
A themselves B their C they D theirs
7. Maria sews all her dresses \_\_\_\_\_. She can sew everything.  
A hers B she C her D herself
8. The kitten is sitting and washing \_\_\_ with its tongue.  
A itself B it C its D him
9. He finished \_\_\_ sad story and sighed.  
A its B him C he D his
10. Ann told us about \_\_\_\_\_ in \_\_\_\_\_ soft and sincere way.  
A herself, her B she, hers C hers, its D sheself, she
11. Donald took Tom's copy. Now it's \_\_\_\_\_.  
A him B himself C he D his
12. They always make all the furniture \_\_\_\_\_ and nobody helps them.  
A themselves B them C they D their
13. If you do it \_\_\_ you'll get some bonus.  
A your B you C yourself D yours
14. When you go shopping don't forget to take \_\_\_\_\_ money with you.  
A yourself B your C you D yours
15. Where is your kitten? \_\_\_\_\_ is on the bench and where is \_\_\_\_\_?  
A We, you B Our, your C Ourselves, yourselves D Ours, yours

#### 2. Choose the correct answer.

1. Bob will take one apple and Helen will take \_\_\_\_\_ one.  
A others B other C the other D another
2. Out of ten students only two brought their essays. \_\_\_\_\_ didn't write them.  
A Other B The others C Another D Others
3. Some people like cats as pets, \_\_\_\_\_ like dogs.  
A others B another C the other D other
4. Mr. Green has two shirts. One is pink, \_\_\_\_\_ is white  
A another B the other C others D other
5. Out of four seasons spring and summer are the warmest, \_\_\_\_\_ two seasons

aren't.

A others B other C another D the other

6. He has three brothers. One is named Ned, \_\_\_\_\_ is Frank and \_\_\_\_\_ is Dillon.

A other, the other B the other, another C another, the other D another, another

7. Half of the group is here. Where are \_\_\_\_\_ ?

A the others B others C other D another

8. At first a student entered the classroom, then came \_\_\_\_\_, then \_\_\_\_\_ two students came and at last arrived the rest of the group.

A another, other B another, another C another, the other D other, others

9. To my mind we need to spend \_\_\_\_\_ couple of hours on that.

A the other B other C another D the other

10. I lost my dictionary and I need to buy \_\_\_\_\_ one.

A another B other C others D the other

11. Will you buy \_\_\_\_\_ car or will use your old one?

A another B other C the others D others

12. I put on a new ring on my ring finger but I could put it on \_\_\_\_\_ finger.

A the others B other C others D another

13. There were ten people in the room. Six people left and \_\_\_\_\_ started dancing.

A another B other C the others D others

14. Some pupils like reading, \_\_\_\_\_ like watching TV.

A others B another C other D the others

15. One geometric figure is a cube, \_\_\_\_\_ is a triangle, still some \_\_\_\_\_ figures are a rectangular and a circle.

A others, other B another, other C others, other D the other, another

### 3. Choose the correct answer.

1. I can take \_\_\_\_\_ bus. They all go to the railway station.

A all B neither C both D either

2. Dick and Tom study together. They \_\_\_\_\_ will be doctors.

A neither B both C all D either

3. \_\_\_\_\_ apple is good. All of them are rotten.

A all B both C either D neither

4. Which skirt will you choose? — I like them \_\_\_\_\_. They are so nice.

A both B either C neither D every

5. \_\_\_\_\_ of them are here. The whole group came in time.

A neither B all C either D both

6. \_\_\_\_\_ he nor George was at that party.

A Either B Both C All D Neither

7. I don't like \_\_\_\_\_ of these two films. They are so boring.

A either B all C both D neither

8. They \_\_\_\_\_ were at the theatre with their mother and cousin.

A either B both C each D neither

9. Which cake will you take? — \_\_\_\_\_, I don't mind which.

A Either B All C Neither D Both

10. The teacher checked \_\_\_\_\_ compositions but he didn't like \_\_\_\_\_ of them.

A neither, all B all, either C either, both D both, neither

11. \_\_\_\_\_ dresses look nice. I'll buy them \_\_\_\_\_.

A both, all B both, both C neither, both D either, all

12. \_\_\_\_\_ painting is good. We are not going to buy them.

A both B either C all D neither

13. \_\_\_\_\_ of them is here. They have gone to Iran.

A both B either C neither D all

14. We can \_\_\_\_\_ take you or your sister with us. It really doesn't matter.

A either B both C all D neither

15. The comic started joking and \_\_\_\_\_ of them burst into laughter.

A both B either C neither D all

**4. Choose the correct answer.**

1. There are \_\_\_\_\_ people in the squares and streets on Independence Day.

A little B much C a lot of D many

2. Which T-shirt have you chosen? — The green \_\_\_\_\_.

A it B this C that D one

3. It was the boy \_\_\_\_\_ name was Brad and we knew him perfectly well.

A what B which C whose D that

4. \_\_\_\_\_ of these two dresses will you choose? — I prefer the red \_\_\_\_\_.

A Which, one B What, that C That, she D Whose, it

5. At this time of the day the streets of Athens are empty. Very \_\_\_\_\_ people appear in the pitiless sun.

A a lot of B little C much D few

6. I'd like to buy these trainers. I prefer blue \_\_\_\_\_.

A it the B one C those D ones

7. Everybody knows that they love \_\_\_\_\_ dearly.

A one and other B one another C each other D half of

8. \_\_\_\_\_ of the group left in the class. \_\_\_\_\_ went home.

A One, another B Half, the others C Both, others D All, other

9. There aren't cakes left. Take this \_\_\_\_\_. It looks delicious.

A a lot of, all B much, ones C plenty of, ones D many, one

10. Debra and Alan are married. They love \_\_\_\_\_.

A each other B ones C another D other

11. Sheila is a very closed person. She has very \_\_\_\_\_ friends.

A little B few C many D plenty of

12. Terry bought that ball. Which \_\_\_\_\_? — The green \_\_\_\_\_.

A all, all B ones, ones C that, that D one, one

13. There is too \_\_\_\_\_ snow this winter. There are a lot snowdrifts.

A much B many C little D a lot of

14. There is \_\_\_\_\_ water left. Let's buy some.

A little B few C plenty D many

15. Did you see those shoes? — \_\_\_\_\_ ones? — The green ones.

A Which B Who C Whose D What

**5. Choose the correct answer.**

1. The cat is washing \_\_\_\_\_ every day. It likes to be clean.

A it B its C it's D itself

2. There is \_\_\_\_\_ in the classroom. It's empty.

A everybody B anybody C somebody D nobody

3. Barry always shaves \_\_\_\_\_ in the morning.

A himself B herself C yourself D itself

4. Kevin has put his notes \_\_\_\_\_ and can't find them.

A where B anywhere C nowhere D somewhere

5. The girls knit their jackets \_\_\_\_\_ as their mother has taught them.

A ourselves B himself C themselves D yourself

6. Has \_\_\_\_\_ seen my wallet? I can't find it \_\_\_\_\_.

A somebody, somewhere B anybody, anywhere C everybody, everywhere D nobody, nowhere

7. The dog has eaten all the bones \_\_\_\_\_

A yourself B himself C herself D itself

8. There is \_\_\_\_\_ on the table. It's empty.

A anything B something C some D nothing

9. They did all the exercises \_\_\_\_\_ and are watching TV now.

A themselves B yourself C myself D yourselves

10. Are there \_\_\_\_\_ apples in the fridge? — No, there are \_\_\_\_\_ apples there.

A some, any B any, no C any, some D some, no

11. Will Clyde bring \_\_\_\_\_ with him tonight?

A nobody B somebody C any D anybody

12. The officer saved \_\_\_\_\_ by looking closer at the stone near the road.

A himself B itself C yourself D themselves

13. There isn't \_\_\_\_\_ juice in the bottle. Will \_\_\_\_\_ buy it?

A nobody, any B anybody, some C somebody, no D any, anybody

14. We have found the answer to the test \_\_\_\_\_ at last.

A ourselves B myself C themselves D itself

15. He put his passport \_\_\_\_\_ and can't find it \_\_\_\_\_.

A somewhere, anywhere B some, any C anywhere, somewhere D nowhere, somewhere

**6. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Are there \_\_\_\_\_ paintings in the Tate Gallery?

A much B few C a lot of D many

2. \_\_\_\_\_ of them knew the answer. It was too complicated.

A None B Any C Nobody D No

3. They were looking for the kitten knowing that it was \_\_\_\_\_ under the sofa.

A nowhere B where C somewhere D anywhere

4. She recognized the book and was completely sure that the book was \_\_\_\_\_

A herself B she C hers D her

5. \_\_\_\_\_ pupil at our school has to wear a uniform.  
A no B some C one D every
6. We did it \_\_\_\_\_ without anybody's help.  
A ourselves B themselves C ours D our
7. There are two colours on this page: one is white, \_\_\_\_\_ is black.  
A others B another C other D the other
8. Margaret didn't say \_\_\_\_\_ word and left the room.  
A non B some C no D any
9. Some people like pizzas, \_\_\_\_\_ like vegetables.  
A other B others C another D the others
10. Kate lost \_\_\_\_\_ pen but Nick gave her \_\_\_\_\_ .  
A his, hers B her, his C hers, his D her, him
11. Have you seen the puppy? — Which \_\_\_\_\_ ? — The grey \_\_\_\_\_  
A one, one B ones, ones C what, what D whose, whose
12. We saw George and gave \_\_\_\_\_ our address. He promised \_\_\_\_\_ to write letters.  
A our, us B ours, we C him, us D us, ours
13. Lonely people very often talk to \_\_\_\_\_ even if there is \_\_\_\_\_ in the room.  
A they, nobody B them, some C their, anybody D themselves, nobody
14. Is there \_\_\_\_\_ on the table? No, there is \_\_\_\_\_ there.  
A nothing, anything B anything, nothing C some, any D something, none
15. The teacher checked \_\_\_\_\_ the compositions and told the pupils about \_\_\_\_\_ marks.

A all, each B every, all C all, their D each, all

**7. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Give me \_\_\_\_\_ pen for a minute. I've lost \_\_\_\_\_  
A yours, I B your, mine C yourself, my D you, me
2. Susan is \_\_\_\_\_ here. I saw \_\_\_\_\_ a few minutes ago.  
A nowhere, she B anywhere, hers C everywhere, her's D somewhere, her
3. \_\_\_\_\_ of us guessed that puzzle. It was so difficult.  
A none B no C nothing D nobody
4. There is too \_\_\_\_\_ milk in the fridge. We don't need \_\_\_\_\_ milk to buy.  
A a lot of, so B many, such C much, any D few, some
5. \_\_\_\_\_ film is interesting. \_\_\_\_\_ of them are too boring.  
A Neither, Both B Either, None C Each, Every D Both, Either
6. Some people like jazz, \_\_\_\_\_ like folk, still \_\_\_\_\_ like rock.  
A another, another B the other, the other C other, other D others, others
7. The boys made the birdhouses \_\_\_\_\_. They only asked \_\_\_\_\_ father to hammer them.  
A himself, they B themselves, their C herself, theirs D ourselves, them
8. There are \_\_\_\_\_ people outside. \_\_\_\_\_ has happened.  
A a lot of, Something B few, Nothing C little, Some D many, Anything
9. Kevin doesn't go to the barber's. He always shaves \_\_\_\_\_.

A his B he C him D himself

10. How many ships have been unloaded? — I know \_\_\_\_\_ about it. The information is in the port.

A few, everything B much, anything C many, nothing D a lot of, something

11. Jim left \_\_\_\_\_ book at home and Kate gave him \_\_\_\_\_.

A his, her B his, hers C him, herself D he, she

12. Dillon met \_\_\_\_\_ best friend and they went \_\_\_\_\_ to the pub.

A him, all B he, either C himself, none D his, both

13. \_\_\_\_\_ knows these rules and uses \_\_\_\_\_ while writing letters and \_\_\_\_\_ documents.

A Everybody, them, other B Somebody, they, the other C Anybody, theirs, others D Nobody, their, another

14. Do you know the boy \_\_\_\_\_ name is Frank? \_\_\_\_\_ is a student of our university.

A where, Himself B which, Him C whose, He D what, His

15. Have \_\_\_\_\_ chosen a shirt? — Yes, of course. Which \_\_\_\_\_ ? — The green \_\_\_\_\_.

A she, such, such B he, it, it C it, that, that D you, one, one

**8. Point out the pronouns in the following sentences and define the class each belongs to.**

1. There's nothing for any of us to do. (Snow). 2. Both these people were resolved to treat Mr. Polly very well, and to help his exceptional incompetence in every possible way. (Wells). 3. Tom presented himself before Aunt Polly, who was sitting by an open window in a pleasant rearward apartment, which was bed-room, break fast-room, dining-room, and library combined. (Twain). 4. Such were the reflections of Felix before the brass tablet. (Galsworthy). 5. It was the sort of solemn warning that a sanguine man gives to others, because he ought to give it to himself. (Snow). 6. Elizabeth and George talked and found each other delightful. (Aldington). 7. What we need is a higher and purer political morality. (Dreiser). 8. She hesitated a moment, and then sat down beside me, and laid her hand on mine. (Dickens). 9. The uniform had been cut for a stouter person than myself, but one, fortunately, of approximately the same height. (Clark). 10. "I didn't know anything about it," cried Charlie indignantly. "I came to see you about something else." (Priestley). 11. What about this coal strike? Will it ruin the country as the papers say? Isn't it a foolish thing on both sides? (Galsworthy). 12. She sat in a state of irresponsible exaltation, watching him, with that strange passive cruelty which is natural and proper in her sex and age. (Wells).

**9. Use the appropriate form of the possessive pronoun.**

1. She put out \_\_\_\_\_ hand and took out \_\_\_\_\_ (her, hers; my, mine). (Hemingway). 2. "Let me see your passports," I gave him \_\_\_\_\_ and Catherine got \_\_\_\_\_ out of \_\_\_\_\_ handbag (my, mine; her, hers; her, hers). (Hemingway). 3. Mind \_\_\_\_\_ own business and I'll mind \_\_\_\_\_ (your, yours; my, mine). (Lindsay). 4. Diitcher put his hand gently on \_\_\_\_\_ — to calm her (her, hers). (Shaw). 5. The next voice to speak up was not the Lieutenant's but \_\_\_\_\_ (my, mine). (Salinger). 6. That, at least, is my opinion of him;



and I see it is not very far removed from \_\_\_ (your, yours). (Dickens). 7. \_\_\_ was not a marriage that could last (their, theirs). (Bellow). 8. \_\_\_ nerves are as bad as \_\_\_ (your, yours; my, mine). (Greene). 9. His eyes were as bright as \_\_\_ (her, hers). (Snow). 10. After all, this is \_\_\_ home just as much as \_\_\_ (your, yours; my, mine). (Maugham). 11. "Go with Lucy," said Mrs. Bretton. "I would rather keep \_\_\_ seat." Willingly would I have kept \_\_\_ also, but Graham's desire must take precedence of my own; I accompanied him (my, mine; my, mine). (Ch. Bronte). 12. His own hand shook as he accepted a rose or two from — and thanked her (her, hers) ...

### **10. Supply somebody or anybody, someone or anyone.**

1. You are \_\_\_ now, and don't let \_\_\_ forget it. (Priestley). 2. How can \_\_\_ who has travelled so much be so appallingly juvenile, he wondered? (Murdoch). 3. In a town of a sensible size you had a good chance of meeting \_\_\_ you were looking for... (Priestley). 4. He was wearing a dinner-jacket, unlike \_\_\_ at the supper-party. (Snow). 5. "You've no business to say such a thing!" she exclaimed. "Why not? \_\_\_ can see it." (Galsworthy). 6. There was a light tap on the door. And \_\_\_ came in. (Priestley) 7. Once upon a time Clennam had sat at that table taking no heed of \_\_\_ but Flora... (Dickens). 8. Here was \_\_\_ to remember, to think about. (Priestley). 9. "Look here," said Hunter at last, "have you shown that picture to \_\_\_?" (Murdoch). 10.. There is \_\_\_ nice, anyway, who likes being out instead of in that stuffy drawing-room, playing bridge and talking, talking. (Galsworthy).

### **11. Supply something or anything.**

1. The. Word Germans was \_\_\_ to be frightened at. We did not want to have \_\_\_ to do with the Germans. (Hemingway). 2. But I can't do \_\_\_ for him. (Galsworthy). 3. He was a rather small man, but there was \_\_\_ naturally commanding about him. (Priestley). 4. Everyone said he could turn \_\_\_ into money. (Saroyan). 5. I do not know what I expected to see, but I did not see \_\_\_ except the fields and the bare mulberry trees and the rain falling. (Hemingway). 6. \_\_\_ is wrong somewhere. (Hemingway). 7. She looked at me with violence, with \_\_\_ like hate. (Snow). 8. The room was far more splendid than \_\_\_ Little Dorrit had ever imagined, and would have been splendid and costly in someone's eyes. (Dickens). 9. I can bear \_\_\_ but that. (Galsworthy). 10. When he read those books \_\_\_ happened to him. (Galsworthy). 11. It was \_\_\_ he didn't want to remember. (Cusack). 12. Even when she talks nonsense in that slightly affected way she seems to be saying \_\_\_ valuable... (Aldington).

### **12. Translate into English.**

1. Де ви поклали квитки? — Я десь їх поклала і не можу знайти. 2. Джон сам виконав усі вправи, ми йому не допомагали. 3. Ти вибрала спідницю? — Так. — Яку? — Оту, зелену. 4. Із двадцяти студентів у групі склали екзамен тільки вісім. Інші провалились. 5. Чия це кішка, наша чи ваша? — Вона — наша. А де ваша? 6. Яким автобусом ви поїдете? — Будь яким, вони всі йдуть до парку. 7. Боб та Ділі люблять один одного і не можуть один без одного жити. 8. Не треба сперечатися. Це дорога в нікуди. 9. Вони все приготували самі, і самі накрили стіл. 10. Наомі загубила ключ і ніде не може його знайти. 11. Жоден з нас не знає, куди іди. Може ви скажете нам?

12. Майк може використати будь-яку ручку, це не має значення. 13. Мені не подобається жоден із цих фільмів. 14. Вони обоє зробили все самі і допомагали один одному. 15. Вони можуть іти будь-якою дорогою, це не має значення. 16. Всі картини були гарними. Ти вибрав собі що-небудь? 17. Ці квіти їхні чи ваші? — Вони їхні. — А де ваші? 18. Яку футболку ти вибереш? — Зелена. 19. Тері бачить три кольори. Один — синій, два інших — чорний та жовтий. 20. Одні романи цікаві, інші — нудні, ще інші — захоплюючі.

### **13. Translate into English.**

1. Яку парасольку ти вибереш? — Байдуже, не має значення. 2. Одні геометричні фігури — кола, інші — трикутники та прямокутники. 3. Де ваші діти? — Та вони десь тут, у саду. 4. Хтось іде з нами в парк? — Ні, там нікого немає. Вони кудись пішли. 5. Кері шие все сама, вона сама пошила бабусі спідницю. 6. Там було багато людей? — Ні, в цю пору було дуже мало людей. 7. Я все зроблю сама. — А хто приготує салат? — Ніхто, я його замовлю. 8. Цього року було мало снігу. — Так, але було багато дощів. 9. Вони обидва — найкращі лікарі в цій окрузі. — У цьому ніхто не сумнівається. 10. Які брюки вибрав Том? — Оті, чорні. — А чому не сині? 11. Ні Говард, ні Сара не пішли в театр, вони обоє залишилися вдома. 12. Кожна ваза була внесена в магазин і загорнута у папір. 13. Дікові купили новий мотоцикл. Тепер це його мотоцикл. 14. У Монті дві краватки, одна — синя, інша — зелена. 15. Де ваші гуси? — Десь там, на озері. Ви їх бачили? 16. Скільки пар черевиків має ваша сестра? — Не знаю, їх у неї багато. 17. Дерек має дуже мало друзів, тому що він зовсім некомунікабельний. 18. Жоден з синів не знав, що трапилося з батьком. 19. Ми бачили багато автомобілів. Одні були чорні, інші — сірі, ще інші — червоні. 20. Ти сам все нарізав? — Так, мама допомогла спекти торт.

## **4. ADJECTIVE**

### **1. Make degrees of comparison of the following adjectives.**

Strong, merry, wide, dangerous, difficult, good, fortunate, bad, useful, nice, little, beautiful, far, greedy, much, magnificent, many, bright, hot, easy, brave, active, nervous, fine, fat, profitable, dirty, old, thin, windy, courageous, happy, clever, silly, great, white, weak, red, light, deep, intelligent, stupid, tall, poor, narrow, rude, rich, ambitious.

### **2. Put the adjectives in brackets into the correct form.**

1. Tom is (old) than Richard. 2. John is the (clever) boy in the class. 3. The weather is (fine) today than it was yesterday. 4. London is one of the (big) cities in the world. 5. This sentence is (difficult) than the first one. 6. My dog is as (good) as yours. 7. My dog is (good) than yours. 8. My dog is the (good) of the three. 9. This mountain is the (high) in Europe. 10. Richard is not as (tall) as Tom. 11. Tom is (tall) than Richard. 12. Tom is the (tall) boy in the class. 13. Who is the (good) student in your group? 14. This exercise is (difficult) than the next one. 15. They were as (happy) as we were. 16. The rooms are (clean) than they used to be. 17. It's (cold) here than in Kyiv. 18. This is (expensive) book of them all. 19. His

answer was (bad) than I thought. 20. She thinks this shop (good) than that one. 21. These people are (polite) than in my town. 22. Is Michael (intelligent) than Stephan? 23. This film is much (good). 24. In spring the weather is (warm) than in winter.

**3. Put the adjectives in brackets into the correct form.**

1. Which is (large): the United States or Canada? 2. What is the name of the (big) port in the United States? 3. Kyiv is the (large) city in Ukraine. 4. The London underground is the (old) in the world. 5. There is a (great) number of cars and buses in the streets of Kyiv than in any other city of Ukraine. 6. St. Petersburg is one of the (beautiful) cities in the world. 7. The rivers in America are much (big) than those in England. 8. The island of Great Britain is (small) than Greenland. 9. What is the name of the (high) mountain in Asia? 10. The English Channel is (wide) than the Straits of Gibraltar. 11. Russia is a very (large) country. 12. I am not so (busy) as my mother is. 13. Which book is (interesting)? 14. This problem is (difficult) than yours. 15. These exercises are (easy) in the book. 16. She is (attentive) child in her class. 17. My (old) sister is two years (old) than I. 18. What's (near) station? 19. To fly is (quick) than go by car. 20. He isn't so (stupid) as your brother is. 21. Which is the (hot) month of the year? 22. Which is the (beautiful) place in this part of the country? 23. This nicelooking girl is the (good) student in our group. 24. This is the (beautiful) view I have ever seen in my life. 25. Your handwriting now (good) than it was last year; but still it is not so (good) as Nick's handwriting. Nick has a (good) hand writing than you. And of course Nellie has the (good) handwriting of all. 26. January is the (cold) month of the year. 27. My sister speaks English (bad) than I do. 28. Today the weather is (cold) than it was yesterday. 29. This book is (interesting) of all I have read this year.

**4. Put the adjectives in brackets into the correct form.**

1. This man is (tall) than that one. 2. Asia is (large) than Australia. 3. The Volga is (short) than the Mississippi. 4. Which building is (high) in Kyiv. 5. Mary is a (good) student than Lucy. 6. The Alps are (high) than the Urals. 7. This garden is the (beautiful) in our town. 8. She speaks Italian (good) than English. 9. Is the word "newspaper" (long) than the word "book"? 10. The Thames is (short) than the Volga. 11. The Artic Ocean is (cold) than the Indian Ocean. 12. Chinese is (difficult) than English. 13. Spanish is (easy) than German. 14. She is not so (busy) as I am. 15. It is as (cold) today as it was yesterday. 16. She is not so (fond) of sports as my brother is.

**5. Put the adjectives in brackets into the correct form.**

1. Oil is (light) than water. 2. We'll wait for a (dry) day to go on the excursion. 3. A bus is (fast) than a tram. 4. Take some of these sweets: they are very (nice). They are (nice) than the sweets in that box. 5. He clearly did not like the explanation, and as he listened to it, he became (angry) and (angry). 6. He worked (hard) and (hard) as the end of the term came near. 7. The (tall) trees in the world grow in California. 8. Please be careful next time and don't spill the milk again. 9. Bobby was a (quiet) child. He was (quiet) than his sister. 10. Her

eyes are (grey) than mine. 11. He was the (fat) man in the village. 12. As he went on, the box became (heavy) and (heavy). 13. My sister is the (tall) girl in the class. 14. Who is the (attentive) student in your group? 15. It is autumn. Every day the air becomes (cold), the leaves (yellow).

**6. Put the adjectives in brackets into the correct form.**

1. She is (young) than Ann. 2. This film is much (good). 3. He speaks English (bad) than I do. 4. In spring the weather is (warm) than in winter. 5. I am not so (busy) as my mother is. 6. Is the Arctic Ocean (cold) in the world? 7. Which book is (interesting)? 8. This problem is (difficult) than yours. 9. My box isn't (heavy) as your. 10. These exercises are (easy) than in the book. 11. Which house is (high) in your street? 12. To fly is (quick) than to go by car. 13. Whose child is (old) than my? 14. This example is (simple) of all. 15. He isn't so (stupid) as your brother is. 16. Which country is (beautiful)? 17. In this town the streets are (narrow) than in mine. 18. Your cat is (fat) I've ever seen. 19. Is August (hot) month of the year? 20. She is (attentive) child in her class. 21. My (old) sister is two years (old) than I. 22. What's (near) station? 23. The rooms are (clean) than they used to be. 24. It's (cold) here than in Kyiv. 25. This is (expensive) book of them all. 26. His answer was (bad) than I thought. 27. The Nile is (long) than Dnipro. 26. She thinks this shop is (good) than that one. 28. These people are (polite) than in my town. 29. Who is (old) student in the class? 30. Is Michael (intelligent) than Stephan? 31. What is the name of the (high) mountain in Europe?

**7. Put the adjectives in brackets into the correct form.**

In last year's Olympics the Ukrainians were (good) than all the other countries. The Americans won (many) silver medals than the British but not as (many) as the Ukrainians. The Americans ran (fast) than British but they did not jump as (high) as the French. 50 The Italians cycled the (quickly) of all but they were the (slow) swimmers. Australia and England are very different. Australia is (big) than England. It is much (hot) and (dry) than England and it has some of (strange) animals in the world. England is (green) than Australia because it is (wet). It is (small) but it has a (big) population than Australia. The weather is (cold) and it has a (long) winter than Australia but most English people believe it's (good) country of the world. I come from a big family. I am 15 and I am (old) child in the family. I have two sisters and one brother, who are (young) me. Tania is (young) of all. John is 14 but he is as (tall) as I am. My other sister is Mary. We all go to the same school. John is (good) student in his class, but Mary is not as (good) as John. Her teacher says that she is (bad) in the class. Tania is a good student and she is (clever) in the class. We all love our school and think it is (good) one in our town.

**8. Translate into English.**

1. Цей будинок такий же високий, як і той. 2. Сьогодні вода в річці не така тепла, як вчора. 3. Ти не такий розумний, як батько. 4. Індія не така велика, як Китай. 5. Темза така ж красива, як Нева. 6. Його бабуся не така стара, як дідусь. 7. Яблука такі ж смачні, як і сливи, але не такі смачні, як

груші. 8. Російський музей такий же багатий, як і Ермітаж? 9. Державін не такий відомий, як Пушкін. 10. Дніпро не такий довгий, як Волга. 11. Минулого року серпень був такий же жаркий, як і липень.

### 9. Translate into English.

1. Цей дім вищий за той. 2. Сьогодні вода в річці холодніша, ніж вчора. 3. Папа розумніший за тебе. 4. Китай більший за Індію. 5. Його бабуся молодша за дідуся. 6. Груші смачніші за яблука. 7. Наша кішка менша за собаку. 8. Мій брат молодший за мене. 9. Минулого року лютий був холоднішим за січень. 10. Дніпро коротший за Волгу. 11. Ермітаж багатший за цей музей. 12. Його машина дешевша, ніж моя. 13. Наша кімната найменша в квартирі. 14. Моя сестра молодша за мене. 15. Ніл коротший, ніж Дніпро? 16. Їхній будинок не такий гарний, як наш. 17. Її сукня гірша, ніж моя. 18. Зима холодніша за літо. 19. Її будинок вище мого. 20. Його англійська вимова краща, ніж моя. 21. Це питання складніше за попереднє.

### 10. Translate into English.

1. Це були найщасливіші дні мого життя. 2. Це дуже легка задача. Дайте мені складнішу. 3. Влітку дні довші, а ночі коротші. 4. 22 червня – найдовший день. 5. В липні дні коротші. 6. В грудні дні найкоротші. 7. «8 балів» – гарна оцінка, але «12 балів» краще. 8. «12 балів» – найкраща оцінка. 9. Твоя сукня, звичайно, дуже гарна, але моя сукня краще. 10. Мій батько – високий чоловік. 11. Це тепліше пальто. 12. Найкраща пора року – літо. 13. Кожного року вона стає кращою. 14. Вчені використали кращий метод. 15. Він найстарший з усіх студентів. 16. Його розповідь цікавіша, ніж твоя. 17. Цей співак найкращий в трупі. 18. Це найбагатша країна в світі. 19. Наша фірма взяла молодшого працівника. 20. Ця учениця безвідповідальніша в класі. 21. Його машина дешевше, ніж моя. 22. Наша кімната найменша в квартирі. 23. Моя сестра молодша за мене. 24. Ніл коротше, ніж Дніпро? 25. Їх будинок не такий красивий, як наш. 26. Її плаття гірше мого. 27. Зима холодніше, ніж літо. 28. Її будинок вище мого. 29. Його англійська краще, ніж моя. 30. Це питання важче, ніж попереднє.

### 11. Choose the correct answer.

- The new house is \_\_\_\_\_ as the old one.  
A twice as many B twice as much C twice as both D twice as more
- The castle was a \_\_\_\_\_ building.  
A nice old stone B nice stone old C stone old nice D Old nice stone
- Sally was wearing a \_\_\_\_\_ necklace.  
A goldy B golden C golded D gold
- It was \_\_\_\_\_ day of the year. It had been raining so heavily for a week.  
A wetty B wet C the wettest D wetter
- The dolphin is than \_\_\_\_\_ the shark.  
A the most intelligent B intelligent C intelligetier D more intelligent
- The room is \_\_\_\_\_ of theirs.  
A half the bigger B half as size C half the size D half as much
- Jupiter is \_\_\_\_\_ planet of the solar system.

A the largest B large C more large D larger

8. we study \_\_\_\_\_ we know.

A The many, the many B The more, the more C The most, the most D The much, the much

9. Hugh is \_\_\_\_\_ his elder brother.

A the clever as B so clever as C not clever as D as clever as

10. Sarah's \_\_\_\_\_ boy was so naughty

A three year's old B three year old C three year older D three years old

11. The old lane was \_\_\_\_\_ ancient street in that town.

A narrow B the narrowest/the most narrow C narrowest/most narrow D narrower

12. Mountain McKinley is \_\_\_\_\_ mountain in the USA.

A the highest B higher C so high D as high

13. The old road is \_\_\_\_\_ of the new one.

A three times of size B three times as short C one third as long D one third the length

14. Mark was so \_\_\_\_\_ yesterday that everybody told him about it.

A politely B politeless C politer D impolite

15. Greg is \_\_\_\_\_ than he was the other day.

A the most tired B more tired C tired D tireder

**12. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Sheila spoke \_\_\_\_\_ than her father-in-law.

A friendly B the friendliest C so friendly D more friendly/friendlier

2. Tom says it's \_\_\_\_\_ day today. The heat is unbearable.

A the hottest B hotter C more hotter D hot

3. Mark's advice is: never buy any \_\_\_\_\_ cars.

A a second hands B used C second hand's D the second hand

4. Diana looked at the \_\_\_\_\_ table with white tablecloth and sighed.

A candle lighted B candle-lit C candle-stick D candlelight

5. Frank was not \_\_\_\_\_ all the men in his family.

A so tall as/as tall as B so as tall C as tall so D twice as tall

6. All the houses in this area are \_\_\_\_\_ of the new ones.

A a three a height B one three the height C thee times as low D one third the height

7. The weather seems to be \_\_\_\_\_ this year than it was two years ago.

A more pleasant/ pleasanter B pleasant C pleased D the most pleasant/ pleasantest

8. Arlene is \_\_\_\_\_ child in the family.

A elder B older C the eldest D the oldest

9. The fishing rod I needed was \_\_\_\_\_ as my previous one.

A twice the length B twice as long C twice the longer D two as long

10. Mrs. Easton bought a \_\_\_\_\_ red brick building last week.

A hundred year older B hundredth year old C hundred year old D hundred years old

11. Pluto is \_\_\_\_\_ planet of the solar system.

A the farthest B far C more far D farther

12. Mr. Chilver told us it was \_\_\_\_\_ day of his life.

A worse B bad C the worst D badder

13. I know you are \_\_\_\_\_ in football than in studies.

A the most interested B more interested C interested D most interested

14. Ann's son is \_\_\_\_\_ his father.

A funny as B as funny as C funny so D so funny

15. \_\_\_\_\_ we work \_\_\_\_\_ we earn.

A More, more B The most, the most C Much, much D The more, the more

**13. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Sue is very young. She is \_\_\_\_\_ in the class.

A the youngest B younger C more younger D young

2. That was \_\_\_\_\_ film I've ever seen.

A more frightening B the most frightening C the more frightening D the most frightened

3. Dick was really \_\_\_\_\_ than usual and looked upset. A the most bored B boreder C more bored D most bored

4. This city was \_\_\_\_\_ city in our country.

A more polluted B the most polluted C polluted D most polluted

5. That restaurant is \_\_\_\_\_ than the restaurant in the centre.

A expensive B more expensive C the more expensive D the most expensive

6. I think it's \_\_\_\_\_ today than it was yesterday.

A more pleasant/pleasanter B pleasant C the more pleasanter D the most pleasant/pleasantest

7. Ukrainian footballers are good but Brazilian footballers are \_\_\_\_\_.

A the best B good C better D best

8. This apple isn't \_\_\_\_\_ that one.

A not sweet as B so sweet as C sweet as D as sweet so

9. \_\_\_\_\_ it rains \_\_\_\_\_ we get.

A The hardest, the wettest B Harder, wetter C Hard, wet D The harder, the wetter

10. Curry is \_\_\_\_\_ red pepper and black pepper.

A as hot so B not hot as C as hot as D so hot as

11. The street was \_\_\_\_\_ than usual because of the parade.

A crowderer B the most crowded C more crowded D crowded

12. We saw a \_\_\_\_\_ made of light blue porcelain filled with some orange juice and came up nearer.

A two-litre jar B two-litres jar C two-litre's jar D two-litred jar

13. When they compared the little pond it was \_\_\_\_\_ of their own one.

A half the size B half as size C twice as small D half with size

14. When we speak about the breaks we always say, '\_\_\_\_\_'

A The long, the good B the longer, the better C long, good D the longest, the best

15. What happened to the chef? The meat isn't \_\_\_\_\_ it was yesterday.  
A as good so B such good not C not good so D so good as

**14. Choose the correct answer.**

1. As far as I understand Jason earns \_\_\_\_\_ as his brother.

A twice as long B twice as much C twice as many D twice as large

2. The brown jacket is \_\_\_\_\_ than the green one.

A last fashionable B least fashionable C the less fashionable D less fashionable

3. It was \_\_\_\_\_ part of this road in the mountains.

A narrower B the less narrow C the narrowest/the most narrow D narrow

4. I can't answer this letter without \_\_\_\_\_ information.

A further B far C the furthest D the farthest

5. Kevin complained that it was \_\_\_\_\_ day of his life.

A the worst B the baddest C worse D the bad

6. The film we saw yesterday is \_\_\_\_\_ the one we had seen before.

A as interesting so B as interesting as C not interesting so D so interesting as

7. The tower which had been built before our arrival was \_\_\_\_\_ of the old one.

A one third the height B as third the height C one third the height D three times as low

8. \_\_\_\_\_ we learn the rules \_\_\_\_\_ it is to write our tests.

A The more, the easier B The most, the easiest C Most, easiest D More, easier

9. Sheila felt \_\_\_\_\_ than usual because she had never seen such paintings.

A much amused B more amused C amused D the more amused

10. London is \_\_\_\_\_ than Kyiv.

A humid B the more humid C the most humid D more humid

11. That is \_\_\_\_\_ restaurant in London.

A most expensive B more expensive C the most expensive D the more expensive

12. The Mississippi isn't \_\_\_\_\_ river in the world.

A longer B the longest C the longer D longest

13. The lake in the forest is really \_\_\_\_\_ of the lake in the city.

A five times as sort B one fifth the length C one fifth as shot D five as long

14. My cousin is a very \_\_\_\_\_ person.

A quick-wit B quick-witted C quicken-witted D quicker-wit

15. There are \_\_\_\_\_ flats in this house than in ours.

A fewer B few C little D less

**15. Choose the correct answer.**

1. This is a \_\_\_\_\_ jacket than the other one.

A the nicest B nice C nicest D nicer

2. June isn't \_\_\_\_\_ she pretends to be.

A such clever as B so clever as C as clever so D not clever as

3. We found a \_\_\_\_\_ hole where a hamster lived.



A six-footed B six-feet C six-foot D sixth-foot

4. The book Ted borrowed in the library is \_\_\_\_\_ than the previous one.

A fifty pages short B fifty pages less C fifty pages shorter D fifty page less

5. Can I tell you about \_\_\_\_\_ day of my life?

A worse B bad C the worst D worst

6. The Nile is \_\_\_\_\_ than the Dnieper.

A the longest B longer C long D the longer

7. Is the new hotel much \_\_\_\_\_ than the old one?

A the farthest B far C the farther D farther

8. There are \_\_\_\_\_ books in this collection.

A three time as many B three times as much C three times as many D third time as much

9. \_\_\_\_\_ Liz talked \_\_\_\_\_ Jimmy became.

A The much, the much bored B The most, the more bored C The many, the many bored D The more, the more bored

10. Sally was a very \_\_\_\_\_ girl and everybody in the house loved her.

A kind-hearted B kind-heart C kind-heartily D kindly-hearted

11. It's \_\_\_\_\_ task I've ever had.

A simplest B the simplest/the most simple C simple D the simpler

12. The patient felt \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_.

A the worse, the worse B worst, worst C bad, bad D worse, worse

13. Karen has \_\_\_\_\_ character \_\_\_\_\_ her father.

A not gentle, so B so gentle, as C as gentle, as D such gentle, as

14. Loch Lomond is one of \_\_\_\_\_ Scottish lakes.

A most famous B the most famous C the more famous D more famous

15. The last test was \_\_\_\_\_ than the two previous ones.

A more difficult B most difficult C the more difficult D the most difficult

### 16. Translate into English.

1. То був білявий семирічний хлопчик із карими очима й у смішному картузі. 2. Озеро в лісі було втричі вужче, ніж те, що ми бачили в Карпатах минулого року. 3. На мою думку, Річард такий же хитрий, як і його дядько Том. 4. Вона взяла двохлітрового глечика до рук і пішла на кухню. 5. Містер Грін заробляє у п'ять разів більше, ніж його дружина. 6. Я думаю, що наш пес не такий розумний, як пес Браунів. 7. Гора Еверест — найвища у світі. — А яка річка найдовша у світі? 8. Та сукня набагато простіша від цієї. Купи ту сукню, що довша. 9. Майк казав, що то був найсумніший день у його житті. 10. Чим більше він читає, тим більше інформації знаходить для своєї дисертації. 11. Найкрасивіше озеро на планеті — це озеро Байкал. 12. Яке тістечко краще, з полуницями чи з вишнями? — З полуницями найкраще. 13. Ти знаєш, що Моніка живе найдалі від усіх? — Ні, а хто живе найближче? 14. Де ти купуєш сорочки? — У центральному універмазі. — Там же вони в півтори рази дорожчі. 15. Це була найувічливіша усмішка, яку я будь-коли бачив. 16. Там було набагато менше снігу, ніж минулого року. 17. Погода здавалася більш приємною цього року, ніж минулого. 18. Містер Еванс

більш цікавіша людина, ніж я думала. 19. Чорний колір менш модний в цьому сезоні. 20. Оцет такий же кислий, як лимони.

**17. Put the adjectives in the correct order.**

1. It's a yellow / plastic / big / lovely / umbrella. 2. I bought some leather / expensive / beautiful / green / shoes. 3. I like those wooden / brown / old / chairs. 4. Sam gave Kimberley a silver / fantastic / round / jewellery / box. 5. I've lost my blue / favourite / cotton / T-shirt.

**18. Put the adjectives in the correct order.** 1. a brown / wooden / large / bed 2. a silk / small / black / shirt 3. a square / blue / big / box 4. a leather / light / grey / briefcase 5. a tiny / red / round / ball 6. a velvet / lovely / blue / dress 7. a(n) big / white / expensive / car 8. a(n) nylon / green / old / rucksack 9. a brown / wooden / beautiful / box 10. a heavy / metal / black / saucepan 11. a silk / red / nice / scarf 12. a wooden / long / light brown / spoon 13. a blue / cotton / big / towel 14. a white / china / beautiful / round / plate 15. a yellow / cute / plastic / little / duck 16. a heavy / silver / tall / candlestick

**19. Put the adjectives in the correct order.**

1. a new / woolen / red / smart / hat 2. a modern / luxurious / Italian / car 3. two silk / long / blue / beautiful dresses 4. a pair of leather / old / brown shoes 5. a stone / English / small / church 6. a green / fantastic / Japanese / large / motorbike 7. a old / heavy / English / dictionary 8. a plastic / blue / little / spoon 9. a new / wooden / black / huge / armchair 10. a gold / tiny / round / Ukrainian / coin

**20. Put the adjectives in the correct order.**

Dear Sir / Madam, I recently stayed for three days at your hotel in room/ I believe I left a(n) (brown / expensive / leather / purse) in my room. It has a (silk / red / shiny / lining) and there is a (metal / small / round / lock) on the top. There was not much money inside, but it contained a lot of (old / precious / photos). I am almost sure I left it on the (square / wooden / table) or under the (small / lovely / green / sofa) in the corner. If you find it, please return it to me as soon as possible.  
James Stuart

**21. Translate sentences into English**

1. Це були найщасливіші дні в моєму житті. 2. Він найкращий лікар в нашій лікарні. 3. Я прочитав історію про найщасливішу людину. 4. Це дуже важке завдання. Дайте мені легшу задачу. 5. Капелюх Алли, звичайно, дуже красивий, але мій капелюх красивіше. 6. Це найгірший жарт, який я коли-небудь чула. 7. Сьогодні вода в басейні не така тепла, як вчора. 8. Волга така ж красива, як Темза. 9. У цьому році грудень був тепліше січня. 10. У минулому році липень був найспекотнішим місяцем літа. 11. Я купила собі взуття тепліше, ніж у Сергія. 12. Наречена виглядає щасливішою, ніж наречений. 13. Твої руки брудні, піди і помий їх. - Ні, вони чисті, я не буду їх мити. 14. Ферма містера Мейсона далі від лісу, ніж наша, пішли туди разом. 15. У мою чашку з кавою покладіть менше цукру, будь ласка. 16. Це дивна історія! Не розповідай її мені більше ніколи! 17. Сьогодні я відчуваю себе гірше, ніж вчора. Можна я не піду в школу? 18. Вставай, вже дуже пізно! Запізнився на іспит. 19. Саша Смірнов подарував красиві квіти своїй

вчительці. Вони їй дуже сподобалися. 20. Будівля федерального університету - найвища в центрі міста.

**22. State the morphological composition of the following adjectives.**

Pretty, bushy, weather-stained, thoughtful, hard-hearted, illegitimate, sober, non-party, low-bred, improbable, sceptical, counter-revolutionary, careworn, beloved, wicked, disobedient, long-legged, regular, water-proof, large, well-timed, homeless, shaky, courageous, panic-stricken, blindfold, Portuguese, newly-baked, antique, peace-making, forlorn, illegible, abundant, red-haired, small, deep-blue, bookish, snow-white, respectable-looking.

**23. Give the comparative and superlative degrees.**

Cosy, merciful, bad, complete, fat, cheap, big, clumsy, stupid, far, miserable, narrow, virtuous, simple, merry, regular, expensive, low, deep, sad, significant, bitter, intimate, lazy, old, serious, tiny, clever, little, considerate, gay, good, much, dark, beautiful, dear, fit.

**24. Use the adjective in the comparative or superlative degree.**

1. They had dined well and were now drinking hard... their faces getting \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ (red, red) (Priestley). 2. Was there anything in the world \_\_\_ than indecision? (bad) (Galsworthy). 3. He was only five years \_\_\_ than I was, which made him forty-five, (young) (Snow). 4. He loved his brother and he had done his brother what people seemed to consider \_\_\_ of wrongs, (bitter) (Greene). 5. \_\_\_ sin towards our fellow creatures is not to hate them, but to be indifferent to them, (bad) (Shaw). 6. He had been a great fencer, before the war, \_\_\_ fencer in Italy, (great) (Hemingway). 7. She is stopping at one of \_\_\_ hotels in town, (good) (Saroyan). 8. Difficult to believe it was so long ago, he felt young still! Of all his thoughts this was \_\_\_, \_\_\_ With his white head and his loneliness he had remained young and green at heart, (poignant, bitter) (Galsworthy). 9. She received congratulations as if she were \_\_\_ of women, (happy) (Hansford Johnson). 10. Kate remembered the little general; he was a good deal \_\_\_ than herself, (small) (Lawrence). 11. I think we'll resume the conversation when you're a little \_\_\_, Caroline, (calm) (Maugham). 12. .... They had never made \_\_\_ pretence of believing him. (little) (Greene). 13. Things went from bad to \_\_\_ (bad) (Saroyan). 14. He took his trinkets, carried them to the \_\_\_ pawnshop he could find, and being offered forty-five dollars for the lot, took it. (presentable) (Dreiser). 15. He felt her breathing grow — and \_\_\_ (slow, easy) (Cusdck). 16. To be ashamed of his own father is perhaps \_\_\_ experience a young man can go through. (bitter) (Galsworthy). 17. It's \_\_\_ in here than it is on the street. (hot) (Salinger). 18. I think you're about \_\_\_ girl in school, (pretty) (Shaw) 19. All his life he had taken pains to be \_\_\_, \_\_\_ than his fellows, (strong, brave) (Saroyan). 20. From that moment may be dated the downfall of \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ of the Indian nations, that existed within the limits of the present United States, (great, civilized) (Cooper). 21. Mr. Micawber, under pretence of showing me a \_\_\_ way than that by which I had come, accompanied me to the corner of the street, (near) (Dickens). 22. He would walk here and there and be no \_\_\_ than an ant in an ant hill, (conspicuous) (Greene). 23. We slept in a double-bedded room, which was

\_\_\_ that the little country inn could do for us. (good) (Conan Doyle). 24. This is Sam Penty one of our \_\_\_ artists, (good) (Priestley).

### 25. Translate into English.

1. Київ - стародавніше місто, ніж Москва; це одне з найдавніших міст України. 2. У XVI столітті Іспанія була наймогутнішою державою світу. 3. Волга довше Дніпра; це найдовша річка Європи. 4. Ватикан - найменша держава в Європі. 5. Однією з найважливіших проблем сьогодення є встановлення міцного і тривалого миру. 6. Умови життя людей в розвинених країнах значно кращі, ніж в країнах, що тільки розвиваються. 7. Можна сподіватися, що в найближчому майбутньому культурні зв'язки з Англією будуть ще тіснішими. 8. Точка кипіння (the boiling point) спирту нижче точки кипіння води. 9. Платина важче золота; це один з найбільш важких металів. 10. Ранок був чудовий, але до вечора погода стала гірше, вітер посилювався, і темні хмари вкрили небо.

## 5. CONJUNCTION

### 1. Choose the correct answer.

1. She dared not open the blinds, \_\_\_\_\_ the room looked very dark.  
A as B so C though D nor
2. We shall find them after hunting \_\_\_\_\_ the blood is dry.  
A where B while C such D when
3. Mr. Hunter turned \_\_\_\_\_ saw two policemen.  
A but B and C nor D so
4. It was about five years after this \_\_\_\_\_ I decided to live in Paris for a while.  
A that B so C when D such
5. \_\_\_\_\_ she spoke of her husband it was with pity.  
A Wherever B Whatever C Whenever D Thereafter
6. He knew about the funeral, \_\_\_\_\_ even his name.  
A nor B and C as D so
7. \_\_\_\_\_ he sat staring fixedly at the letter, Mrs. Lipton came in.  
A Where B When C What D While
8. Looking straight into his eyes at last she stood still \_\_\_\_\_ pointed out.  
A and B or C so D but
9. Having noticed her cousin, Cathy could see \_\_\_\_\_ she was very tired.  
A though B such C as D that
10. He looked more \_\_\_\_\_ ever like a prosperous bagman.  
A that B than C when D while
11. Trevor said it was \_\_\_\_\_ a lot of work.  
A nor B even C just D but
12. Trembling with horror, the child turned \_\_\_\_\_ white \_\_\_\_\_ a sheet.  
A as, so B as, as C though, as D so, so
13. Sheila felt that it was \_\_\_\_\_ she had wings.  
A as though B as soon C like as D as such
14. The soldier passed up \_\_\_\_\_ down past a freight car outside.  
A that B and C but D or

15. And \_\_\_\_\_, being president was not such a big deal as Todd had always thought.

A so B nor C yet D or

**2. Choose the correct answer.**

1. They mean only \_\_\_\_\_ they do not fear reproaches for peccadilloes, which they are convinced none will discover.

A that B when C such D where

2. Hadley seemed trying to appear \_\_\_\_\_ he were not there at all.

A neither B as though C whenever D ever

3. \_\_\_\_\_ then the dogs came back all together at full speed.

A Nor B Such C Just D Either

4. Nearer she came, and \_\_\_\_\_ nearer, every creature in that vast assemblage watching her movements with intense anxiety.

A if B but C so D yet

5. \_\_\_\_\_ of course that offer is worth nothing at all, though, the same thing would apply to any ivory we might get.

A So B But C Nor D Such

6. It crept on all fours, but \_\_\_\_ it reached the place \_\_\_\_ the king sat it rose upon its feet.

A when, where B While, what C That, nor D Where, while

7. After a \_\_\_\_\_ we were very still \_\_\_\_\_ we could hear the rain.

A when, but B where, so C while, and D when or

8. When left to himself, however, he would seldom produce any music \_\_\_\_\_ attempt any recognized air.

A nor B but C so D or

9. Todd propelled her over to the Valentine box, \_\_\_\_\_ both Craig and Janine greeted Heidi with the delighted grins.

A and B but C if D or

10. Todd would not want to get roped in like that, \_\_\_\_\_ it was by some really super girl like Heidi Holmstrom.

A until B though C unless D although

11. \_\_\_\_\_ those feet touched, they left a black mark would not easily be forgotten.

A However B Wherever C Whatever D Whenever

12. During the first week or \_\_\_\_\_ we had no callers.

A so B as C such D if

13. I had begun to think \_\_\_\_ my companion was \_\_\_\_ friendless a man \_\_\_\_ I was myself.

A so, that, if B such, as, but C so, as, that D that, as, as

14. \_\_\_\_\_ here and there was a face I had noticed on the commuting train.

A But B So C If D That

15. \_\_\_\_\_ I did not laugh at him he was grateful to me.

A That B Such C Of course D Because

**3. Choose the correct answer.**

1. And now Pinocchio started to run again \_\_\_\_\_ fast \_\_\_\_\_ he could, so as to reach the fairy's house before dark.

A nor, or B as, as C so, as D so, so

2. \_\_\_\_\_ could I \_\_\_\_\_ allow myself to go out in the heat of the sun without some kind of hat.

A What, so B When, or C Nor, ever D Either, or

3. The bearded man came out of the cabin \_\_\_\_\_ put his arm on the girl's arm.

A so B or C but D and

4. \_\_\_\_\_ I reached the seashore, I was surprised to see \_\_\_\_\_ I had taken up my lot on the worst side of the island.

A As soon as, that B Neither, nor C So, as D Either, or

5. But \_\_\_\_ I have learnt that man is incalculable, I should not at this time of day be \_\_\_\_ surprised by the news that reached me that in the early autumn I returned to London.

A as, such B if, so C as, if D nor, but

6. It was the kind of party \_\_\_\_\_ makes you wonder why the hostess has troubled to bid her guests.

A when B where C what D which

7. It seems \_\_\_\_\_ strange to have to explain just how every little thing is to be done.

A but B so C if D as

8. Meanwhile Ventvogel was lifting his snub nose, \_\_\_\_\_ sniffing the hot air for all the world like an old Impala ram who scents danger.

A or B if C and D as

9. They didn't dare confess the deed, \_\_\_\_\_ it was impossible not to look conscious.

A but B unless C or D when

10. \_\_\_\_\_ soon as we started Infandoos had despatched a runner to warn the people of the kraal.

A So B Although C As D When

11. We had escaped from that awful dungeon, \_\_\_\_\_ was near to becoming our grave.

A where B such C when D which

12. \_\_\_\_\_ we had \_\_\_\_\_ equipped ourselves we swallowed some food hastily, and then started out to see how things were going on.

A Before B As soon as C Wherever D Whenever

13. We're all so tired of work, \_\_\_\_\_ a lot of people go away for the holidays. A or B lest C so D still

14. I'd never seen him \_\_\_\_\_ then.

A since B because C so that D unless

15. A couple of weeks ago, I went over to spend the whole day with my girlfriend, \_\_\_\_\_ I took a deck of cards in my backpack.

A if B as C or D so

**4. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Helen saw it was \_\_\_\_\_ a lot of work.

A yet B still C since D lest

2. I called Mrs. Dillon \_\_\_\_\_ I was leaving for London.

A hence B however C still D because

3. It was upon the 4th of March, \_\_\_\_\_ I have good reason to remember, \_\_\_\_\_ I rose somewhat earlier than usual.

A so, when B till, that C as, that D yet, still

4. I rose \_\_\_\_\_ found \_\_\_\_\_ Sherlock Holmes had not \_\_\_\_\_ finished his breakfast.

A and, that, yet B so, still, until C that, for, but D if, as, so

5. \_\_\_\_\_ he comes to see us, he always looks so shy.

A Whether B Whenever C Therefore D Although

6. \_\_\_\_\_ her mother made this remark, the girl's eyes filled with tears.

A While B Since C After D When

7. He shrugged, rushed forward \_\_\_\_\_ the moment was past.

A if B still C but D so

8. She felt \_\_\_\_\_ she were a famous film star.

A so as B as if C so that D either ... or

9. Emily was \_\_\_\_\_ his relative, \_\_\_\_\_ mine.

A neither, not B not only, but also C both, or D either, nor

10. In despair she said \_\_\_\_\_ nothing \_\_\_\_\_ could be done.

A yet, still B since, then C or, else D that, else

11. \_\_\_\_\_, a rich person has adopted you.

A So B While C Though D Since

12. The storm broke out \_\_\_\_\_ the danger \_\_\_\_\_ faced us.

A so, as B and, still. C still, that D yet, so

13. Hugh was not \_\_\_\_\_ tall \_\_\_\_\_ his cousin Jack.

A not, if B so, as C as, so D as, though 14. Wendy won't come \_\_\_\_\_ you invite her yourself. A when B still C for D until

15. I'll try to sooth her \_\_\_\_\_ she learns all this mess.

A after B while C for D yet

**5. Choose the correct answer.**

1. He has let his hair grow \_\_\_\_\_ it curled slightly behind his ears.

A but B and C for D still 2. She was crying helplessly \_\_\_\_\_ nothing \_\_\_\_\_ could be done.

A where, so B that, if C though, as D because, else

3. \_\_\_\_\_ Alison spoke about her spouse it was with pity.

A Whenever B Though C Therefore D Nevertheless

4. Dick looked more prosperous \_\_\_\_\_ ever.

A as B but C than D still

5. Judith said she wouldn't come \_\_\_\_\_ Norton \_\_\_\_\_ apologizes to her.

A since B unless C after D when

6. Rachel wondered \_\_\_\_\_ Bill had sent the parcel and \_\_\_\_\_ the papers were.

A that, if B what, when C so, but D when, where

7. Susan looked at her cousin \_\_\_\_\_ saw \_\_\_\_\_ he was very tired.

A but, when B or, as C and, that D where, and

8. I tried to remind his surname \_\_\_\_\_ even his name \_\_\_\_\_ in vain.

A or, but B if, that C either, or D nor, or

9. At last Kevin turned his head \_\_\_\_\_ pointed to Ann.

A if B and C yet D still

10. Harvey looked \_\_\_\_\_ he had never seen that picture in his life.

A therefore B although C neither D as though

11. Nearer she came and \_\_\_\_\_ nearer every creature crawled.

A yet B if C as D but

12. \_\_\_\_\_ you need they will bring all the documents.

A Where B That C If D Still

13. \_\_\_\_\_ for the coach of our team he is not satisfied with the new player. A So B As C If D Yet

14. I wonder \_\_\_\_\_ Pete comes \_\_\_\_\_ not.

A whether, or B neither, nor C as, so D either, or

15. \_\_\_\_\_ Dad \_\_\_\_\_ Mum knew about my secret then.

A Both, also B Not only, but C As well as D Neither, nor

### **6. Translate into English.**

1. Оскільки Том найсильніший, то нехай посуне цей стіл. 2. Коли б тато не подорожував, він завжди привозив нам сувеніри з різних країн. 3. То ви запросили лише Браунів чи й Томпсонів? — Ми запросили обидві родини. 4. Він знає, що вони недоброзичливі, але він їх все-таки запрошує. 5. Хоча Шейла була хвора, вона багато працювала над доповіддю. 6. Джордж запитав Патрика, де працює його брат. Патрик сказав, що не знає. 7. Перше, що ми зробили, коли прокинулись, вийшли на балкон. 8. Діти плавають з раннього ранку і навіть не думають іти снідати. 9. Де б він не ставав, залишалися сліди бруду та пилу. 10. Саманта не відповіла, тому що була дуже сердита. 11. Там були не тільки учні нашої школи, але й інших шкіл. 12. Містер Блек говорив так, ніби у нього в роті були камінці. 13. Коли мати зробила їй зауваження, Трейсі почала шморгати носом. 14. Вони почули попередження по радіо, і тому вибрали інший маршрут. 15. Ні їхня дочка, ні наша не поступили в університет того року. 16. Коли б вона не говорила про чоловіка, в її голосі завжди була любов. 17. Поспіши, а то справді спізнишся на поїзд! 18. І все ще будучи головою ради директорів, він вирішував все сам. 19. У той час, як Ден сидів, дивлячись на лист, у кімнату увійшов Монті. 20. Коли б ти не прийшов, я завжди рада тебе бачити.

### **7. Translate into English.**

1. Діти почули, що їхній учитель англійської мови звільнився тиждень тому. 2. Вона розуміла, що нічого більше не може бути зроблено. 3. Йому було цікаво, чи двоє, чи троє з них про це згадають. 4. Коли увійшов містер



Сміт, Емілі була надзвичайно здивована. 5. У той час, як цуценята пили молоко, Дік побіг принести ковдру. 6. І хоча шторм почав стихати, стало досить холодно. 7. Анна сказала, що не повернеться, поки Том не вибачиться. 8. Там була не тільки моя сестра, а й усі учні нашого класу. 9. Де б кошеня не ставало, воно всюди залишало сліди. 10. Ні ти, ні твій брат не отримують ці документи. 11. Коли б не прийшов Майк, ми його раді бачити. 12. У тих людей відкриті парасольки, отже, напевно, йде дощ. 13. Віктор хвилювався, що Аманда спізниться, тому що вона не зателефонувала. 14. Якщо немає небезпеки, ти можеш іти. Хоча на вулиці й темно, та це тихе місце. 15. Майкле, вам потрібно вжити заходів, щоб подібні помилки не повторювалися. 16. Вони запитали, чи ми принесемо папери для Боба, чи залишимо їх на роботі. 17. Зранку йде дощ, а Тері залишив парасольку вдома. 18. Діти все ще спали, коли розпочалася гроза, і ми не стали їх будити. 19. На мою думку, це все-таки трапиться. Я хотів його попередити, але він не став мене слухати. 20. Так як Рон уже тут, скажи йому про все сам. Він зрозуміє і сприйме це.

## 6.ADVORB

### 1. Choose the correct answer.

1. All the buses are \_\_\_\_\_ today. I wonder why.  
A late B lately C the latest D later
2. Sam \_\_\_\_\_ had any time to eat anything before they called him.  
A the hardest B hardly C harder D hard
3. Top footballers are usually \_\_\_\_\_ trained.  
A high B higher C the highest D highly
4. He drives \_\_\_\_\_ that's why he had an accident yesterday.  
A carefully B carelessly C care D careless
5. I \_\_\_\_\_ fainted when I saw a snake on the floor.  
A nearer B near C nearly D the nearest
6. Andy was \_\_\_\_\_ upset when Sarah met him.  
A terribly B terror C more terribly D terrible
7. \_\_\_\_\_ we were at home when the accident happened.  
A Lucky B Luck C Luckier D Luckily
8. It was a \_\_\_\_\_ climb but the alpinists made it.  
A hardly B hard C the hardest D harder
9. Sheila walked \_\_\_\_\_ into the room.  
A more silently B silence C silencer D silently
10. 'The wine tastes \_\_\_\_\_', said Frank and sipped a little.  
A best B good C the best D well
11. Look at George! He is painting \_\_\_\_\_  
A awfully B awful C the more awful D more awful
12. The lilac in the vase smells \_\_\_\_\_  
A the most wonderfully B wonderfully C wonderful D more wonderful
13. They \_\_\_\_\_ had time to rest before they started they way.  
A hardest B hard C hardly D harder

14. All my friends \_\_\_\_\_ watch CNN.

A more B most C the most D mostly

15. The newspapers are delivered \_\_\_\_\_ at 9a.m.

A hour B daily C date D day

**2. Choose the correct answer.**

1. My mother was angry because all the relatives were \_\_\_\_\_ late.

A extremer B extreme C extern D extremely

2. Everybody knows that Ron is a \_\_\_\_\_ married man.

A happy B happily C happier D happiness

3. It started showering heavily. \_\_\_\_\_ I had an umbrella.

A Fortune B Fortunate C Luck D Fortunately

4. The traffic has been terrible \_\_\_\_\_ on our way home.

A lately B late C latest D later

5. This silk looks so \_\_\_\_\_. Let's buy it for a new dress.

A softly B soft C softest D softer

6. Pavarotti sings \_\_\_\_\_ and his voice sounds \_\_\_\_\_.

A beauty, beauty B beautifully, beautifully C beautiful, beautifully D beautifully, beautiful

7. My telephone battery lasted \_\_\_\_\_ of all.

A long B longer C the longer D the longest

8. The meal we had last night tasted \_\_\_\_\_ and we really liked it.

A most delicious B delicious C nicely D deliciously

9. Please, drive \_\_\_\_\_ when we are with you.

A the more carefully B more carefully C the most carefully D the carefulliest

10. The cat smelled the meat \_\_\_\_\_.

A hungrier B hunger C hungrily D hungry

11. Diana behaves \_\_\_\_\_ now than she behaved last year.

A better B best C good D the better

12. The dress designer checks all the materials \_\_\_\_\_ all the time.

A carefully B care C careless D careful

13. Sidney Sheldon became \_\_\_\_\_ as soon as movies based on his books were shown.

A famous B fame C fumed D famously

14. When Maud goes to London she is \_\_\_\_\_ at the theatres.

A most B more C much D mostly

15. It was \_\_\_\_\_ at night when our train arrived at last.

A latest B later C late D lately

**3. Choose the correct answer.**

1. What he said sounded \_\_\_\_\_.

A the more inadequate B inadequately C the more inadequately D inadequate

2. \_\_\_\_\_ speaking, I doubt he will do everything himself.

A Frankly B Frank C More frank D Franker

3. The baby was sent to bed \_\_\_\_\_ after lunch.

A director B direct C directly D directed

4. The boys woke up \_\_\_\_\_ in the morning and yawned.  
A earliest B earlier C the earlier D early
5. The roof of his house gets \_\_\_\_\_ broken. It needs repairing.  
A endanger B dangerously C dangerous D danger
6. Sir Elton John sings \_\_\_\_\_ in all the cartoons and soundtracks.  
A wonderfully B wonder C wondered D wonderful
7. When we looked up we could \_\_\_\_\_ see the plane in the sky.  
A hard B harder C more hard D hardly
8. Steven King became \_\_\_\_\_ as soon as his books were published.  
A population B popular C populist D popularity
9. Kevin has met Eve once or twice \_\_\_\_\_ but they are not close friends.  
A later B later C lately D late
10. The diplomats received all the necessary papers \_\_\_\_\_.  
A freed B free C freedom D freely
11. Ted saw a puppy \_\_\_\_\_ and smiled looking at it.  
A off B there C in D away
12. The scouts were going \_\_\_\_\_ along the snowy winter road.  
A slowed B slow C slowly D slower
13. Cameron was able to do this test \_\_\_\_\_ as he was so quickwitted.  
A easier B ease C easy D easily
14. They visited the lectures \_\_\_\_\_ as they liked them very much.  
A frequently B frequency C frequency D frequent
15. George dived \_\_\_\_\_ as he was a very good diver.  
A deep B deeply C deepen D more deeper

**4. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Sarah left the room \_\_\_\_\_ tiptoeing to the door.  
A quite B quiet C quietness D quietly
2. Being very industrious, Larry always works \_\_\_\_\_.  
A hardship B hard C hardness D hardly
3. Your chicken soup always tastes \_\_\_\_\_. It's true.  
A deliciously B delight C delicious D delighted
4. Look, boys! You miss your lectures \_\_\_\_\_.  
A systematically B system C systems D systematical
5. \_\_\_\_\_ they didn't meet there in time.  
A Fortune B Unfortunately C Misfortune D Unfortunate
6. The stevedores loaded the carton boxes very \_\_\_\_\_.  
A carefully B care C careless D careful
7. Josh \_\_\_\_\_ overslept yesterday morning.  
A nearer B near C nearness D nearly
8. They went \_\_\_\_\_ ahead and didn't stop.  
A straightened B straight C straighten D straightly
9. The cloth we saw there felt so \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_.  
A smooth, soft B smoothly, softly C more smoothly, more softly D smoother,

softer

10. I'll cope with these tasks \_\_\_\_\_, you'll see it yourself.  
A easy B ease C easier D easily
11. Mr. Green visited the pub \_\_\_\_\_  
A periodical B period C periodically D periods
12. \_\_\_\_\_, you might have lost the purse in the bus.  
A Unfortunately B To my mind C Fortunately D Luckily
13. Sheila smiled \_\_\_\_\_ and turned her head.  
A kindness B kind C kindly D kinder
14. All the doctors who work here are \_\_\_\_\_ qualified specialists.  
A height B highly C hit D high
15. He usually drives \_\_\_\_\_ when he is on the highway.  
A fast B fastest C fastened D fastly

**5. Choose the correct answer.**

1. \_\_\_\_\_ everybody may try to do it themselves.  
A Probably B Maybe C Accordingly D Clearly
2. Don't swim too \_\_\_\_\_, the water is chilly!  
A length B longer C longly D long
3. The cafe was very cosy and the music sounded \_\_\_\_\_.  
A sweet B sweeter C sweetly D sweets
4. They could \_\_\_\_\_ see that spot on the ceiling.  
A hardness B hard C hardly D hardship
5. Yuri Gagarin became \_\_\_\_\_ after his first space flight.  
A fame B famous C famed D famously
6. Frank always speaks so \_\_\_\_\_ that everybody can \_\_\_\_\_ bear it.  
A noise, hard B noisy, hardly C noisy, hardship D noisily, hardly
7. It was the worst dinner I've ever had. It tasted \_\_\_\_\_.  
A awful B awfully C badly D nicely
8. Diana laughed \_\_\_\_\_ with relief when she heard the news.  
A unhappy B happily C happiness D happy
9. Look at your friends, Tom. They always look \_\_\_\_\_.  
A finely B finer C fine D finally
10. Fiona has met them \_\_\_\_\_ and asked about the news.  
A received B recent C recited D recently
11. I was sent for the papers \_\_\_\_\_ after the conference.  
A directed B direct C directly D direction
12. Toby blurred the words and all he was saying sounded \_\_\_\_\_.  
A inadequate B inadequately C inadequate D adequate
13. The traffic jam was so \_\_\_\_\_ that we \_\_\_\_\_ had an accident last night.  
A heaviness, near B heavily, near C heavily, nearness D heavy, nearly
14. \_\_\_\_\_ they will bring all the materials today but I'm not sure.  
A Maybe B May C May have been D May be
15. Bryan got into a very \_\_\_\_\_ situation and I could \_\_\_\_\_ help him.  
A dramatically, bare B dramatic, barely C dramatized, bare D drama, bared

## 6. Translate into English.

1. Місіс Грін повернулася до нього, глянула і сухо відповіла, що вона зайнята. 2. На щастя, у нас були ключі, і ми могли відчинити двері. 3. Патрик завжди вмів глибоко пірнати і показував дітям, як це робити. 4. Мій тато встає рано-вранці і робить зарядку, а потім бігає. 5. Марія сором'язливо усміхнулася і пішла далі. 6. Ішов сильний дощ, і діти вимокли до нитки. 7. Дік повів себе дуже нетактовно і образив усіх родичів. 8. Фактично, це була чужа книга, котру ми знайшли на парті. 9. Торкаючись шовку, вона відчула, який він гладенький та м'який. 10. Містер Франклін поганий кухар. Він куховарить жахливо, і вся їжа несмачна. 11. Вони пішли додому одразу ж після кави, навіть не попрощавшись. 12. Ми ледве змогли добігти до укриття. Ішов такий сильний дощ. 13. Шейла танцювала так гарно, що зал аплодував їй годину. 14. Мама купила мені нещодавно нову сукню, але вона мені не подобається. 15. Усі лікарі цього центру — висококваліфіковані спеціалісти. 16. Вони негайно викликали лікаря і відвезли Тома в лікарню. 17. Не пірнай глибоко у цьому місці, тут багато каміння. 18. Квіти пахли так чудово, що місіс Браун розхвилювалася. 19. Тато скоро прийде і сам про все розповість. — Я ледве можу його дочекатися. 20. Стівен Кінг став відомим, коли вийшли його перші книги.

## 7. Translate into English.

1. Я від'їжджаю рано-вранці, тому що мій потяг відправляється о 5 ранку. 2. Та мелодія звучала ніжно, і Дороті з Томом повільно танцювали. 3. Лікар прийшов негайно, щойно ми йому зателефонували. 4. Піт ледве побачив ту цятку на підлозі у спальні. Підлога була чиста. 5. Все, що готує моя бабуся, смакує чудово. Вона також прекрасно пече пироги та тістечка. 6. З ним трапився нещасний випадок, тому що він недбало водить авто. 7. Футболісти нашої команди — добре треновані спортсмени. 8. Корабель затонув так глибоко, що його неможливо дістати. 9. Ти думаєш, він не скоро прийде? — Так, він завжди запізнюється. 10. На щастя, батьки були вдома, коли почався ураган. 11. Вовк рухався дивовижно швидко, і мисливці ледве могли прицілитись. 12. Анна обережно розгорнула папір і дістала порцелянову вазу. 13. Коли мої родичі приїзять до Києва, то більшість часу вони проводять у театрах. 14. Твої друзі вже принесли квіти? — Ні, вони принесуть їх завтра. 15. Бабуся піднімалася сходами повільніше, ніж завжди. 16. Сем з легкістю розв'язав усі задачі і зробив усі приклади. 17. Троянди чудово пахли, і моя мама поставила вазу на стіл у їдальні. 18. Трейсі вчора мало не проспала. Ми її будили півгодини. 19. На мою думку, містер Ештон — найкращий хірург цієї лікарні. 20. Емілі чудово співає і танцює. Вона періодично тренується.

## 7. NUMERAL

### 1. Choose the correct answer.

- \_\_\_\_\_ is on the tenth floor at the end of the corridor.  
A Room ten B The tenth room C Ten room D Tenth room
- Nearly \_\_\_\_\_ of the group are late for the lesson.

A second two B two three C a two third D two third

3. Bart usually takes \_\_\_\_\_ to get to his golf club.

A the sixtieth first bus B sixty first bus C bus sixty one D the sixty first bus

4. \_\_\_\_\_ percent of Ukrainian territory is flat.

A Ninety five B Ninety fifth C The ninety fifth D The ninety five

5. There are \_\_\_\_\_ chapters in his new novel.

A sixty B the sixty C the sixtieth D sixties

6. Monty did \_\_\_\_\_ task better than the first one.

A second B the two C the second D two

7. Is you cousin with you here? No, he is in \_\_\_\_\_.

A five carriage B carriage fifth C the fifth carriage D carriage five

8. Hugh saw \_\_\_\_\_ ostrich that sunny summer day.

A fives B fifth C the five D the fifth

9. Wendy sees \_\_\_\_\_ written there on the blackboard.

A a three point two B three point two C third point two D three a point two

10. When we found his address it was \_\_\_\_\_, Houston Street.

A the four B four C the fourth D fourth

11. Is Jeremy in the same compartment with you? — No, he is in \_\_\_\_\_  
one.

A next the but B next but C but the next D the next but

12. There is only \_\_\_\_\_ of natural juice in this drink.

A the thirty fifth B a thirty point five C a thirty five D thirty point five

13. Vivian's address is \_\_\_\_\_ flat sixty two.

A Tenth, Antonov's street B Ten, Antonov street, C The tenth, Antonov  
street D The ten, Antonov street

14. Nearly \_\_\_\_\_ of our class entered universities and institutes.

A two three B two third C a two third D a two three

15. There are \_\_\_\_\_ units in this hand manual.

A fiftieth B fifty C the fiftieth D the fifty

## 2. Choose the correct answer.

1. Where is Shannon? He is in \_\_\_\_\_.

A carriage two B the second carriage C carriage second D second carriage

2. Here Austin has \_\_\_\_\_ percent of the thesis.

A two three B a two third C two third D two thirdth

3. \_\_\_\_\_ is on the \_\_\_\_\_ floor over there.

A Room ten, fourth B Room tenth, four C Tenth room, the fourth D The  
tenth room, the four

4. Terry's flat is on \_\_\_\_\_ floor of a new house opposite the cinema.

A first B the first C the one D one

5. Walter wrote \_\_\_\_\_ part of this novel.

A the two B two C the second D second

6. Barbara, you can take \_\_\_\_\_ and get there.

A bus ten B bus the tenth C ten bus D tenth bus

7. There is only \_\_\_\_\_ of natural meat in this sausage.

A thirty point five B a thirty point five C point a thirty five D a thirty five

8. 'I'm worth \_\_\_\_\_', said Platt.

A a millionth B one million C first million D one millions

9. He was a large man and weighed \_\_\_\_\_ pounds.

A three hundredth B three hundred C a third hundreds D a third hundred

10. Only \_\_\_\_\_ percent of Ukrainian territory is mountainous.

A a five B five ' C a fifth D fifth

11. Frank said that only \_\_\_\_\_ part of this task had been done.

A the sixth B a sixth C six D sixth

12. It was \_\_\_\_\_ sentence that they were translating.

A twentieth B a twentieth C twenty D the twentieth

13. There was \_\_\_\_\_ written on the blackboard.

A ten point ones B one point the tenth C one point ten D one tenth

14. Herbert was about \_\_\_\_\_ feet tall with funny grey moustache.

A five B a five C the fifth D fifth

15. There were \_\_\_\_\_ pages in the book you had given me.

A a three hundred B three hundred C three hundredth D a third hundred

### 3. Choose the correct answer.

1. \_\_\_\_\_ doesn't run here any longer. You can take \_\_\_\_\_

A The twelfth bus, the fifth tram B The bus twelve, the tram five C Twelfth bus, fifth tram D Bus twelve, tram five

2. When Hugh looked at the screen there was written: \_\_\_\_\_

A the five point six B five point six C five point sixth D the fifth point six

3. We started \_\_\_\_\_ when we began to translate the page. A the one passage B passage the first C first passage D the first passage

4. His address was \_\_\_\_\_ and we sent him a telegram.

A Seven, Main street B Seven, the Main street C Street, seventh Main D The seventh, Main street

5. \_\_\_\_\_ is on \_\_\_\_\_ floor straight ahead along the corridor.

A Room the tenth, the second B The tenth room, two C Room ten, the second D Number ten room, number second

6. \_\_\_\_\_ of the books and the manuscripts of this library were restored.

A three fifth B Three fifth C The third five D Third five

7. It was \_\_\_\_\_ visitor of this hypermarket who received a present.

A millionth B A millionth C million D the millionth

8. \_\_\_\_\_ pages are missing in this book so we need to borrow another one.

A Twenty B The twentieth C A twenty D Twentieth

9. Her sister was in \_\_\_\_\_ form and her IQ was the highest.

A tenth B ten C a ten D the tenth

10. They covered \_\_\_\_\_ miles and were so exhausted that they fell dead asleep at once.

A ten and a quarter B tenth and a quarter C the ten and a quarter D a ten and a quarter

11. There were \_\_\_\_\_ of canvases in his collection.

A a thousands B thousands C the thousandth D thousand

12. The pupils translated \_\_\_\_\_ sentences and said that the \_\_\_\_\_ was the most difficult.

A a tenth, a first B ten, one C the ten, the one D ten, the first

13. \_\_\_\_\_ is completely empty. Where are the people?

A The one carriage B Carriage first C Carriage one D The first carriage

14. There were \_\_\_\_\_ animals in that zoo.

A a three thousand B three thousand C the three thousand D third thousand

15. It was \_\_\_\_\_ copy of his book.

A a three thousand twenty sixth B the three thousand twenty sixth C three thousand twenty sixth D the three thousandth twenty sixth

**4. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Sheila said it was \_\_\_\_\_ minutes left to her train arrival.

A a forty B forty C the fortieth D the forty

2. Frank's address is Glasgow, \_\_\_\_\_

A eleven, Pine street B eleven, the Pine street C the eleventh, Pine street D the eleventh, Pine street

3. It was Dick's \_\_\_\_\_ attempt to slide from the hill. A two B the second C the two D second

4. There were \_\_\_\_\_ dollars on his banking account. A a fifth million B fifth million C five million D million five

5. \_\_\_\_\_ of my class entered different universities.

A two third B Two third C The two third D Two three

6. We have \_\_\_\_\_ new books in our school library.

A three hundred and forty seventh B three hundred forty seven C three hundred and forty seven D three hundredth and forty seven

7. If you look for \_\_\_\_\_ you should go upstairs. It's on \_\_\_\_\_ floor.

A the flat one hundred, sixteen B flat hundredth, sixteen C the one hundredth flat D flat one hundred, the sixteenth

8. There are \_\_\_\_\_ pages in this book.

A a four hundred B four hundred C the four hundred D fourth hundred

9. Jeremy took \_\_\_\_\_ and then got on \_\_\_\_\_.

A bus the fifth, tram the second B the fifth bus, the second tram C bus five, tram two D the five bus, the two tram

10. Only \_\_\_\_\_ of the group passed their Math exam. The others failed.

A two thirds B two third C the two third D a two third

11. The population of Ukraine comprises \_\_\_\_\_ people.

A forty six millionth B forty sixth million C fortieth six D forty six million

12. This soap opera consists of \_\_\_\_\_ series.

A four hundredth B four hundred C the four hundred D fourth hundred

13. They can take either \_\_\_\_\_ or \_\_\_\_\_.

A chapter six, chapter seven B the chapter six, the chapter seven C a six chapter, a seven chapter D the six chapter, the seven chapter

14. There were \_\_\_\_\_ people at the meeting in the central square.



A five thousandth three hundred B five thousand three hundred C five thousand three hundredth D fifth thousand three hundred

15. It was \_\_\_\_\_ heir in the royal family.

A one B first C the one D the first

**5. Choose the correct answer.**

1. The necklace cost \_\_\_\_\_ pounds and it was her \_\_\_\_\_ jewellery.

A the first hundred thousand, the one B first hundred thousand, one C one hundred thousand, first D one hundredth thousand, the first

2. You can get to the city centre when you take \_\_\_\_\_ or \_\_\_\_\_.

A the bus five, the tram first B bus five, tram one C the fifth bus, the first tram D bus fifth, tram first

3. Kevin isn't here. He is in \_\_\_\_\_.

A last compartment but first B last compartment but one C last compartment but the first D the last compartment but one

4. \_\_\_\_\_ of pages in this book are missing.

A third B Third C Three D The third

5. \_\_\_\_\_ visitor of the restaurant got his dinner free and was also invited to have his Christmas party free.

A hundredth thousand B A hundred thousandth C The hundredth thousand D The hundred thousandth

6. Can you tell me where \_\_\_\_\_ is?

A Oak street, the tenth B ten, Oak street C the tenth, Oak street D the Oak street, ten

7. \_\_\_\_\_ is on the second floor to the right.

A Room twenty B The twentieth room C The room twenty D Room the twentieth

8. They have covered \_\_\_\_\_ miles today. That's why they are so thirsty.

A the two and the quarter B two and a quarter C two and the quarter D second and a quarter

9. The official statistics say that \_\_\_\_\_ people died in that country in February.

A twenty thousandth B the twenty thousand C a twenty thousand D twenty thousand

10. Norman was \_\_\_\_\_ who told me about this secret.

A the first B first C the one D one

11. They planted \_\_\_\_\_ rhododendron bushes along the path near their villa.

A the thirtieth B the thirty C thirty D thirtieth

12. We visited John \_\_\_\_\_ or \_\_\_\_\_ times last month.

A the two, the three B two, three C a two, a three D second, third

13. There were \_\_\_\_\_ clues and they missed all of them

A hundred B the hundredth C the hundred D a hundred

14. Where is the nearest stop of \_\_\_\_\_ ?

A the twelfth bus B bus twelve C bus the twelfth D the bus twelve

15. Rosy said it was her \_\_\_\_\_ attempt to start a new life.

A a three B three C third D the third

### 6. Translate into English.

1. Дві третини твого завдання ми зробили самі, а третину ти зроби сама. 2. Містер Нортон сказав, що його статок становить три мільйони доларів. 3. То було соте намагання закінчити будувати віллу того року. 4. Ця книга містить тридцять розділів, і восьмий розділ — найцікавіший. 5. Щоб дістатися до центру, тобі варто сісти на тролейбус номер сім. 6. Кімната номер сорок знаходиться на першому поверсі. 7. Тіна у твоєму купе? — Ні, вона через одне купе від нас. 8. Гріни живуть на вулиці Оук, вісім, квартира сто двадцять. 9. Ти бачив, де зупинка автобуса № 3? — Так, вона прямо на розі вулиці. 10. Діти посадили біля дому тридцять кущів троянд та бузку. 11. Одна третина змісту оповідання була незрозуміла, і діти попросили вчителя пояснити їм цю частину. 12. На дошці було написано дві цілих три десятих, і діти розв'язували задачу. 13. Там було десять тисяч триста чотири книги, і половина з них була манускрипти. 14. Це була її п'ятнадцята весна, і вона відчувала себе старою, зношеною конякою, хоча їй давали багато вівса і сіна. 15. Він жив у Портмуті біля порту, на вулиці Хайд, десять. 16. Третій трамвай тут більше не ходить, вам краще сісти на двадцять сьомий тролейбус. 17. Учні нарахували сто сорок сім метеликів, що літали над великим лугом біля озера. 18. То був мільйонний відвідувач нашого універмагу, і він отримав подарунок. 19. Скільки сторінок у вашій книзі? — У цій книзі шістсот дев'яносто три сторінки. 20. Де сота квартира? — Сота квартира на десятому поверсі.

### 7. Translate into English.

1. Це тільки три чверті завдання. Решту ти зробиш сам. 2. У цьому журналі сто двадцять сторінок. Сота сторінка — найцікавіша. 3. Як мені доїхати до театру? — Сядьте на тридцять другий автобус і доїдете до центру. 4. До зоопарку привезли сорок оленів та двадцять антилоп. Завтра привезуть ще три крокодили. 5. Де кімната шістдесят? — Вона на третьому поверсі в кінці коридору. 6. Вони нарахували п'ять цілих чотири десятих відсотка. Мені це вигідно. 7. У черзі сотні людей. Цей скрипаль такий популярний серед молоді. 8. Боб — сотий у черзі, і ми маємо надію, що він купить квитки на концерт. 9. Фермери висадили чотири тисячі тюльпанів та дві тисячі нарцисів. 10. Чотирнадцятий трамвай іде до площі й повертає до парку. 11. Поклади в миску півсклянки цукру, додай три яйця, одну третю чайної ложки солі та соди, додай дві склянки муки й одну другу склянки сметани та заміси тісто. 12. Сем з тобою у вагоні? — Ні, він у передостанньому вагоні. 13. То був сто десятий візит до клініки, і він сподівався, що він був останнім. 14. Де знаходиться вулиця Чері, сім? — Вам треба повернути вліво і сісти на перший трамвай. 15. Діти переклали сімнадцять речень. Десяте речення було найважчим. 16. Перший розділ був найцікавішим, десять останніх були досить нудними. 17. Містер Ешлі купив триста перше полотно до своєї колекції. 18. Ти знаєш, що у нас у місті

народився трьохмільйонний житель? 19. Населення Британії складає п'ятдесят шість мільйонів жителів. 20. Хто з них живе на другому поверсі? — Я не знаю, але Том живе на п'ятому.

## 8. PREPOSITION

### 1. Choose the correct answer.

1. 'What are you staring \_\_\_\_\_?' he said dryly.  
A in B over C at D behind
2. 'And how long are you staying \_\_\_\_\_ town?' asked aunt Polly.  
A on B in C up D with
3. 'I am going \_\_\_\_\_ a trip \_\_\_\_\_ the morning, Mike,' Judd informed him.  
A on, in B in, at C under, at D up, over
4. Look at Helen! She must have been \_\_\_\_\_ a terrible hurry!  
A between B on C without D in
5. Everyone had remarked \_\_\_\_\_ what a beautiful, sentimental gesture it was.  
A on B onto C through D down
6. The coach was already full \_\_\_\_\_ boys between eight and twelve years old, pressed together like salted fish barrel.  
A off, at B of, in C with, over D at, into
7. We should all have been carried \_\_\_\_\_ the river \_\_\_\_\_ the wooden bridge.  
A down, on B about, up C down, over D up, onto
8. An extraordinary lightness seemed to spread \_\_\_\_\_ his whole body and next second, \_\_\_\_\_ a whoosh, they were flying upwards through the pipe.  
A without, down B onto, over C into, to D through, with
9. She had a warm heart hidden \_\_\_\_\_ her fidgety ways.  
A under B above C with D over
10. I think you should apologize \_\_\_\_\_ the Smiths.  
A for B to C with D before
11. 'There must be a fire \_\_\_\_\_ the cave,' he said \_\_\_\_\_ himself.  
A on, at B in, for C in, to D at, from
12. I believe the wind has blown \_\_\_\_\_ some apples, so we might just as well eat them as the slugs.  
A out B off C up D for
13. Sheila could just see a little bit \_\_\_\_\_ what was inside.  
A by B till C of D from
14. Cocktails were served \_\_\_\_\_ half an hour, and then a butler announced that the dinner was served \_\_\_\_\_ the President's dining room.  
A for, in B of, on C off, out D from, at
15. Suzy sobbed bitterly as if her heart would break \_\_\_\_\_ this.  
A at B by C above D in

### 2. Choose the correct answer.

1. Children, you must keep \_\_\_\_\_ the shade this morning.

A for B since C in D of

2. He looked \_\_\_\_\_ his pet and sighed. The poor dog could not stand \_\_\_\_\_.

A in, down B at, up C to, from D on, for

3. I think I might give that \_\_\_\_\_ Clover.

A to B at C by D from

4. Kevin felt so guilty. Even his insides were burning \_\_\_\_\_ guilt.

A since B until C after D with

5. We'll have to take \_\_\_\_\_ our boots \_\_\_\_\_ the hall.

A to, on B off, in C out, from D of, at

6. But I guess he misses you a lot and wishes you to be \_\_\_\_\_ there.

A over B above C with D under

7. The creature crawled closer. Then she turned her bald vulture head \_\_\_\_\_ us.

A without B forward C towards D from

8. Amanda was so sorry the way things have turned \_\_\_\_\_.

A up B down C out D till

9. The memories flooded \_\_\_\_\_ him. They had had a lot \_\_\_\_\_ fun together.

A under, up B over, of C beneath, in D above, on

10. He is not the guy who would ever be \_\_\_\_\_.

A down B onto C into D up

11. There was a bunch of creamy roses \_\_\_\_\_ the cake.

A behind B in the middle of C between D out of

12. Fanny, don't be goose, but come and pass \_\_\_\_\_ the cookies. A about B out of C behind D round

13. Bob said he didn't like to work \_\_\_\_\_ the rain.

A under B on C in D above

14. When she moved \_\_\_\_\_ there was an incessant clicking as innumerable pottery bracelets jingled and down \_\_\_\_\_ her arms.

A on, of, in B about, up, upon C over, in, off D above, onto, down

15. \_\_\_\_\_ her character Diana was a very kind-hearted person.

A Because of B Out of C In between D In spite of

### 3. Choose the correct answer.

1. The debate was \_\_\_\_\_ pollution of the environment.

A in B on C of D at

2. Look! This quarrel \_\_\_\_\_ the heritage of Duke Winston is useless.

A under B above C for D over/about

3. That lecture was \_\_\_\_\_ Microeconomics. It was important \_\_\_\_\_ us.

A on, to B upon, of C in, off D at, over

4. Hugh saw an ugly old pirate who was blind \_\_\_\_\_ one eye.

A by B on C in D till

5. Her reaction \_\_\_\_\_ his act was shockingly unjust.

A at B to C with D until

6. The boy hid \_\_\_\_\_ the door and was standing there very quietly.  
A between B below C within D behind

7. Who looks \_\_\_\_\_ your son? — My Granny does.  
A over B before C after D until

8. I cannot tell these twins \_\_\_\_\_ each other. They are so much alike.  
A from B upon C off D for

9. Bob came \_\_\_\_\_ this information when he was trawling \_\_\_\_\_ the archives.

A above, at B through, on C around, into D across, in

10. We saw Jack who was wandering slowly us.

A throughout B out of C towards D before

11. The police accused the suspect \_\_\_\_\_ murder.

A on B of C off D in

12. Just see! Myra did it \_\_\_\_\_ jealousy.

A out of B from above C from under D into

13. I haven't met your brother \_\_\_\_\_ our childhood.

A from B to C out of D since

14. We looked \_\_\_\_\_ all the ads in the newspapers but there were no signs \_\_\_\_\_ him.

A from, on B through, of C off, for D for, at

15. The whole committee voted \_\_\_\_\_ this resolution but George refused to vote.

A for B of C at D on

#### 4. Choose the correct answer.

1. Charles decided to buy that chip but he found \_\_\_\_\_ that he didn't have any money \_\_\_\_\_ him.

A off, at B out, on C into, of D onto, in

2. When Archie arrived \_\_\_\_\_ Canada he decided to turn \_\_\_\_\_ a new leaf.

A in, over B on, out C up, into D down, at

3. Larry is a strong person. He never loses his confidence when he meets \_\_\_\_\_ difficulties.

A for B of C to D with

4. The scientists carried \_\_\_\_\_ the research and finished their experiment \_\_\_\_\_ the end \_\_\_\_\_ the month.

A off, in, on B into, to, out C out, at, of D near, off, out

5. Fiona learned that she was named \_\_\_\_\_ her great grandmother.

A for B after C near D down

6. Who will speak \_\_\_\_\_ court \_\_\_\_\_ behalf \_\_\_\_\_ this orphan?

A in, on, of B for, at, to C to, near, of D off, to, among

7. Look! My mincer is \_\_\_\_\_ order. Can you fix it?

A down at B up to C into D out of

8. The face \_\_\_\_\_ that actor seems too familiar \_\_\_\_\_ me.

A out, of B of, to C to, at D off, at

9. I know that Frank can do \_\_\_\_\_ sugar and milk.

A through B throughout C without D within

10. Mr. Finchley graduated \_\_\_\_\_ university in 2002 and started to work \_\_\_\_\_ this firm in 2003.

A from, for B near, with C above, at D for, through

11. The dog was sitting \_\_\_\_\_ the trunks barking \_\_\_\_\_ everybody.

A within, on B among, at C near, for D about, in

12. When Herbert looked \_\_\_\_\_ the wall he saw two nice oil paintings hanging \_\_\_\_\_ the sofa.

A to, over B in, through C on, among D at, above

13. Judith was met there \_\_\_\_\_ her closest friend who accompanied her directly \_\_\_\_\_ the hotel.

A for, of B on, at C of, by D by, to

14. It was very sweet \_\_\_\_\_ Pamela to meet us here.

A on B of C by D to

15. \_\_\_\_\_ his new book Professor Adams referred \_\_\_\_\_ the last new dictionaries.

A In, to B on, at C by, off D of, to

**5. Choose the correct answer.**

1. He had a very hard operation \_\_\_\_\_ cancer but luckily he survived.

A for B from C among D over

2. When they arrived \_\_\_\_\_ France they stayed \_\_\_\_\_ the Smiths'.

A on, of B in, at C to, off D for, to

3. \_\_\_\_\_ going there you should have stayed \_\_\_\_\_ home.

A Despite of, in B Throughout, of C In spite of, to D Instead of, at

4. My country borders Russia, Poland and Moldova.

A to B in C on D out

5. Everybody congratulated Flynn \_\_\_\_\_ the successful presentation of his thesis.

A at B on C for D by

6. How is Adam? — Things are going \_\_\_\_\_ bad \_\_\_\_\_ worse.

A for, of B to, fro C on, at D from, to

7. Einstein dedicated his whole life \_\_\_\_\_ science.

A to B by C at D on

8. When Harry started his new book he met \_\_\_\_\_ some unexpected difficulties.

A onto B with C from D among

9. Who will look \_\_\_\_\_ your children when you are \_\_\_\_\_ holidays?

A after, on B into, at C fro, of D at, from

10. \_\_\_\_\_ the circumstances Jack had to leave university.

A Over B Under C For D Above

11. Simon heard the weather forecast \_\_\_\_\_ the radio and decided to postpone his trip.

A with B near C among D over

12. Why are you buying this dress? It's \_\_\_\_\_ fashion, believe \_\_\_\_\_ me!

A from above B out of C within D from under

13. Look! This painting \_\_\_\_\_ the wall is hanging upside \_\_\_\_\_.

A on, down B in, over C of, for D from, near

14. According \_\_\_\_\_ the decision of the Court of Appeal he had to leave the country.

A by B at C on D to

15. They introduced everybody \_\_\_\_\_ each other and invited the guests \_\_\_\_\_ . The tea was served and the food was \_\_\_\_\_ the table.

A to, in, on B by, on, at C up, down, for D of, for, out

**6. Choose the correct answer.**

1. He was \_\_\_\_\_ a disadvantage and totally depended \_\_\_\_\_ the situation.

A in, for B at, on C by, among D on, from

2. Please, stay \_\_\_\_\_ dinner. We have already served it.

A for B from C with D off

3. The doctor was accused \_\_\_\_\_ being too careless.

A for B off C down D of

4. The official was charged \_\_\_\_\_ taking bribes.

A among B over C with D above

5. Sheila pointed \_\_\_\_\_ the door and asked to close it.

A of B to C on D by

6. I bought the cream \_\_\_\_\_ the money you gave me yesterday.

A with B for C to D by

7. This magazine is very popular \_\_\_\_\_ youngsters.

A around B about C between D with

8. \_\_\_\_\_ reply \_\_\_\_\_ this letter we wrote an answer at once.

A Of, on B To, at C In, to D At, of

9. They made a tour \_\_\_\_\_ the country and stayed in Denver \_\_\_\_\_ some time.

A out, on B off, for C for, in D from, of

10. The boys did it \_\_\_\_\_ fun. Everybody laughed \_\_\_\_\_ this joke.

A for, at B from, on C with, about D off, out

11. Hugh is really incapable \_\_\_\_\_ doing this task.

A by B on C at D of

12. A student looked \_\_\_\_\_ in a reference book but he didn't find that word.

A by B at C up D on

13. Dick has a talent \_\_\_\_\_ making wooden toys. They are really lovely.

A from B for C of D to

14. She is always spying \_\_\_\_\_ everybody.

A at B on C of D to

15. I'll treat you \_\_\_\_\_ some peaches which are in my basket.

A to B onto C of D at

**7. Choose the correct answer.**

1. This gesture is typical \_\_\_\_\_ Bob. That's why they usually play jokes \_\_\_\_\_ him.  
A to, at B of, in C at, of D of, on
2. The speaker touched \_\_\_\_\_ the problem \_\_\_\_\_ decreasing the wages.  
A upon, of B off, at C from out D for, of
3. Den complained \_\_\_\_\_ his sister that his son was so naughty.  
A of B to C in D at
4. Tim died \_\_\_\_\_ a hard disease. He had suffered \_\_\_\_\_ a long time \_\_\_\_\_ diabetes.  
A off, up, down B on, in, out C from, for, of D of, for, from
5. Funny called \_\_\_\_\_ my place for some time and we talked a little.  
A on B in C by D of
6. Susan always interferes \_\_\_\_\_ my work. She comes all \_\_\_\_\_ a sudden.  
A till, for B with, of C from, up D until, off
7. The police reported \_\_\_\_\_ this case \_\_\_\_\_ the authorities.  
A among, off B above, at C until, on D about, to
8. These candlesticks are made \_\_\_\_\_ bronze.  
A of B to C off D by
9. Kate is so tired \_\_\_\_\_ sitting so long \_\_\_\_\_ that conference.  
A at, for B for, at C of, during D up, at
10. They met \_\_\_\_\_ chance \_\_\_\_\_ board the ship Britannica.  
A in, by B at, on C to, in D by, on
11. \_\_\_\_\_ certain circumstances we pack the luggage and leave the country.  
A In/Under B On/over C Of/off D To/above
12. I asked him what was the reason \_\_\_\_\_ the change.  
A of B at C for D in
13. The scientists carried \_\_\_\_\_ the experiment and left the lab.  
A down B out C near D after
14. Larry read the note and tore it \_\_\_\_\_  
A till B up C in D on
15. Uncle Freddie always sees me \_\_\_\_\_ to the station.  
A from B for C out D off

**8. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Den was mixed \_\_\_\_\_ some suspicious affairs.  
A up in B to at C for at D in to
2. The students who were going \_\_\_\_\_ a summer school had to fill \_\_\_\_\_ a lot \_\_\_\_\_ forms.  
A on, at, to B by, on, of C to, in, of D at, in, up
3. Don't bother your aunt \_\_\_\_\_ your stupid complaints.  
A off B with C from D down
4. If you want to get \_\_\_\_\_ the city centre you should get \_\_\_\_\_ bus



six and then you'll take tram five.

A to, on B of, in C till, of D by, at

5. Shannon worked here \_\_\_\_\_ 10 \_\_\_\_\_ 11.

A until, for B above, in C for, from D from, till

6. They met \_\_\_\_\_ the same day when his brother arrived \_\_\_\_\_ the city.

A at, by B in, of C to, at D on, in

7. His parents are very pessimistic \_\_\_\_\_ Paul's plans.

A above B about C until D among

8. Sitting \_\_\_\_\_ the top \_\_\_\_\_ the hill, he looked \_\_\_\_\_ the sunrise.

A at, of, at B by, of, by C of, till, of D to, on, to

9. We sent the parcel \_\_\_\_\_ DHL and our relatives received it \_\_\_\_\_ three days.

A to, on B by, in/after C on, off D at, of

10. They saw a fish \_\_\_\_\_ a depth \_\_\_\_\_ ten metres. The water was so pure.

A in, by B of, on C on, at D at, of

11. The guys hired a boat \_\_\_\_\_ an hour.

A for B by C at D from

12. What did you have \_\_\_\_\_ lunch? — We had cereals and coffee.

A to B for C till D off

13. Jack fell \_\_\_\_\_ the ladder and broke his arm. He is \_\_\_\_\_ hospital now.

A of, by B on, of C off, in D at, on

14. The painting was made \_\_\_\_\_ oil and we decided to buy it.

A on B at C by D in

15. The review \_\_\_\_\_ the book was published \_\_\_\_\_ the magazine \_\_\_\_\_ the retired.

A of, in, for B on, from, at C till, on, in D by, on, of

### **9. Translate into English.**

1. Вони пройшли повз великий дуб і повернули до озера, де була велика галявина, прямо біля самого озера. 2. Ти можеш обійтися без цукру, а я не можу. Я люблю чай із цукром і молоком. 3. Моя мама доглядає моїх дітей уже третій рік, і я їй дуже за це вдячна. 4. Ричард закінчив університет минулого року і почав працювати на компанію «Ернст і Янг». 5. Містер Томпсон працює над доповіддю дві години. 6. Діти шукали м'яч хвилини двадцять і нарешті знайшли його під диваном. 7. Ця тканина вийшла з моди. Давай купимо шовк. 8. Патрик вибачився перед кузеном і пішов до вітальні поговорити з родичами. 9. Юрист вів справу від імені сироти. Вся справа дитини залежала від нього. 10. Мій міксер вийшов з ладу. Нам потрібно його відремонтувати. 11. Обличчя цього пана мені дуже знайоме. Де я могла його бачити? 12. Цей вчений присвятив все своє життя науці. 13. Чому Аманда така бліда від жаху, наче побачила привид? 14. Коли студенти почали цей проект, вони зустрілися з труднощами. 15. Я знайшла її серед кущів троянд

біля дому. Вона сиділа на землі і плакала. 16. Том давно живе сам і не залежить від батьків. 17. Наш викладач посилався на нову статтю, яку ми ще не читали. 18. Софія кинула нитки на кошеня, і воно почало гратися з ними. 19. Нагадай мені про касету, бо я забуду покласти її в сумку. 20. Вони зустрілись на борту корабля сорок років тому і живуть щасливо з того часу.

### **10. Translate into English.**

1. Де ви бачили оленів? — Минулого року в заповіднику ми бачили оленів та диких свиней. 2. Ця проблема від мене не залежить. Не треба покладатися на Уолтера, а потрібно вирішити її самому. 3. Професор Герберт посилався на цю статтю три роки тому, а я її щойно прочитала. 4. Хлопчаки кинули у ворону каменем, і вона злетіла високо в небо. 5. З нього завжди кепкують діти. Вони такі жорстокі до нього. 6. Нагадай мені про книгу, тому що я забуду покласти її на стіл. 7. Місіс Картер присвятила все своє життя дітям і сім'ї. 8. Твоя сукня вийшла з моди, купи, будь ласка, нову. 9. Ви тільки погляньте! Ця картина висить догори дригом. 10. Містер Браун був щасливий, що його сім'я знаходиться в безпеці. 11. Роберт виїхав з Франції в Канаду. Він був дуже гордий цим. 12. Ми побачили у розпродажу гарні черевики і купили пару для Віктора. 13. Я не можу розрізнити цих близнюків. Вони такі схожі. — Так, обоє схожі на свою маму. 14. Венді продивлялася газету, коли натрапила на цікаве оголошення. 15. Сесилія вела авто із швидкістю 200 км на годину. Я боюся, коли вона так веде авто. 16. Коли Рональд закінчив університет, він почав працювати на свого дядька. 17. Ми поздоровили Теда з успішним захистом дисертації. 18. Твоя країна межує зі Швецією? — Ні, моя країна межує зі Швейцарією. 19. Він італієць за походженням, і його назвали в честь діда. 20. Біля підніжжя гори був струмок, і ми завжди пили холодну воду перед тим, як вибиратися на гору.

**11. Here is the list of prepositions in common use. Make up sentences using these prepositions in each about behind from through above below in to across beside into towards around by off with after during over without against between of under among for on up. Use the required form of the prepositions in the following sentences**

1. He is back (to, at) school now. 2. Philipp stayed (to, at) home last week. 3. He came (in, into) the room with me. 4. He is (in, into) my class now. 5. He was the strongest (between, among) the participants of the competitions. 6. Mother divided the berries (between, among) Nina and Fabian. 7. Kate worked there (for, at) two hours. 8. She'll come (with, by, on) train tomorrow. 9. My dress is different (than, from) yours. 10. May I pay (for, from) this book?

### **12. Choose the correct form of answers**

1. Mrs. and Mr. Gray fly to New York. (to, in, for) 2. Mr. Huxley goes to Birmingham by coach. (with, in, by) 3. How to find the First Class Carriage at a railway station. (in, on, at) 4. I'm going on a trip to Yorkshire. (on, by, with) 5. We a planning to go for many leisurely walks. (for, by, at) 6. Did you change your appointment from Monday to Friday? (from, on, to, for) 7. Please call before you come; otherwise we might not be home. (otherwise, to, before, except) 8. Did you

glance at the application form before you sent it? (on, at, from, in) 9. Please close the windows and lock out the office when you leave. (for, up, out, when) 10. After finding the new word in the dictionary, I wrote it down. (after, with, in, down)

### **13. Put (translate) the right forms of prepositions**

... spring (весною) ... the morning (вранці) ... summer (влітку) ... (вдень)  
... winter (зимою) ... (ввечері) ... autumn (восени) ... (вночі) ... (до 7 години)  
... (з минулого літа) ... (до 2020 року) ... (з весни) ... (до завтрашнього дня)  
... (зранку) ... (з вечора) ... (з другої години) ... (через годину) ... (через рік)  
... (через два дні) ... (через декілька хвилин) ... (ножем) ... (ложкою) ...  
(через дорогу) ... (через поле) ... (через ліс) ... (через річку) ... (через тин)  
... (по вулиці) ... (по річці) ... (по морю) ... (по місту) ... (по кімнаті) ... (по коридору) ... (по країні) ... (о п'ятій годині) ... (опівдні) ... (опівночі) ... (на заході сонця) ... (на світанку) ... (в 1983 році) ... (в новому році) ... (в минулому році) ... (наступного року) ... (цього місяця) ... (минулого місяця) ... (наступного місяця) ... (на цьому тижні) ... (минулого тижня) ... (наступного тижня) ... (у вівторок) ... (шостого березня) ... (у ліжку) ... (в місті) ... (за місто) ... (в постіль) ... (в село) ... (в місто) ... (за місто) ... (на півночі) ... (на північ) ... (на півдні) ... (на південь) ... (на сході) ... (на схід) ... (на заході) ... (на захід) ... (за столом) ... (за стіл) ... (за партою) ... (за парту) ... (на виставці) ... (на виставку) ... (в театрі) ... (в театр).

### **14. Translate the sentences into English**

1. Почекайте, будь ласка, я повернусь за декілька хвилин. 2. Минулої суботи ми встали рано і до сьомої години були готові йти. О пів на восьму ми вирушили. Ми пішли на залізничний вокзал. На вокзалі було мало людей: попід час вихідних люди не люблять вставати дуже рано. На платформі ми зустріли своїх друзів. Потяг прибув через двадцять хвилин. Через годину ми були вже за містом. Ми провели за містом весь день, залишились на ніч у близьких друзів. Наступного дня поїхали назад до міста. 3. Я не була в Ризі з 2000 року. Наступного року влітку я поїду туди. Я проведу там все літо й повернусь до Києва до початку навчального року. 4. Мій друг не писав мені з минулого року. Але на днях я отримала від нього лист. 5. Вона не бачила свого брата зі вчорашнього ранку. 6. Минулого літа ми їздили на південь. На півдні ми їздили купатися кожного дня, опівдні обідали й відпочивали, ввечері відвідували парки. На заході сонця знову ходили до моря й верталися додому лише об одинадцятій чи дванадцятій годині. 7. Завтра я буду зустрічати свого друга в аеропорті. Літак прибуває о десятій годині ранку. Сподіваюсь, я зможу звільнитись до того часу. 8. Сара любить ходити до парку восени. 9. У цю зимку ми часто ходили на каток з моїми друзями. 10. Мій старший брат навчається в університеті, а я навчаюся в школі.

## **9. TENSE-ASPECT FORMS OF VERB . PRESENT SIMPLE**

### **1. Use the Present Simple Tense.**

1. She (to learn) English. 2. I (to like) music. 3. My brother (to be) a schoolboy. He (to go) to school. 4. Michael (to do) his lessons every day. 5. She

(to live) in this house. 6. After supper my sister (to go) for a walk. 7. We (to visit) our grandparents very often. 8. The girl (to sing) very well. 9. My father (to work) at school. 10. Usually I (to have) dinner at 3 o'clock. 11. He (to want) to become a doctor. 12. Our mother (to come) home very late. 13. His brother (to go) in for sport. 14. She (to like) reading very much. 15. They often (to take) a bus

**2. Make up sentences using the verbs in the correct form.**

- 1) Henry/advice/parents/for/always/his/ask.
- 2) sick/A/care/of/people/take/nurse.
- 3) hotel/excellent/provide/service/This.
- 4) often/from/Jane/friends/messages/receive/her.
- 5) little/ daughter/of/sometimes/Her/headaches/complain.
- 6) move/The/Earth/Moon/the/around.
- 7) uncle/in/city/run/the/Her/small/centre/a/the/shop/of.
- 8) computer/attend/times/Steve/ a/courses/week/three.
- 9) interesting/article/facts/contain/This/some.
- 10) friends/mountains/often/My/in/holidays/the/ spend/winter/their.

**3. Make the sentences negative and interrogative.**

1) Jack finishes his work at six o'clock in the evening. 2) You enjoy skating in winter. 3) His parents spend most of the weekends in the cottage house. 4) Sheila often exhibits her pictures. 5) I always discuss my problems with my friend. 6) Ron and Mark take part in different research projects. 7) This train arrives in the morning. 8) Students pass their final exams in summer. 9) The festival takes place every autumn. 10) Vegetables contain many vitamins. 11) Robert prefers to travel by car. 12) Milk contains vitamins. 13) Her relatives often send her presents for her birthday. 14) His best friend runs a small cafe. 15) Pamela and her cousin study biology. 16) Little children enjoy watching cartoons. 17) This baby always sleeps quietly at night. 18) Hedgehogs sleep during the winter. 19) Eddie often uses the Internet in the office. 20) Her grandparents breed rabbits.

**4. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) — ... you ... (to live) in this house? — No, I ... . I ... (to live) in the next house. My cousin ...(to live) in this house. 2) — ... Kate ... (to study) at the university? — No, she ... She ... (to work) in the university library. 3) — ... your brother ... (to drive) well? — Well, he ... (not to drive) well, but he ... (to take) driving lessons every week. 4) — ... you ... (often to meet) Sue? — Unfortunately, we ... (not to see) each other very often. We sometimes ... (to go) to the cinema together. 5) — ... this clock ... (to show) the correct time? — Yes, it ... By the way, all the clocks in our house ... (to show) the correct time. 6) — ... it ... (to take) you much time to do the shopping? — Oh, I sometimes ... (to spend) the whole day in search of the goods I ... (to need)! 7) — ... your children ... (to attend) any sport club? — Of course, they ... . My son ... (to play) volleyball and he ... (to have) trainings four times a week and my daughter ... (to go) figure skating.

**5. Make up questions and give true answers to them.**

1) You/get up/early? 2) Your friend/always/come to school/ in time? 3) You/help/your mother/about the house? 4) Your teachers/give/you/much homework? 5) Your classmates/often/ ask you for help? 6) You/often/use the Internet for studying? 7) Your mother/help/you/to choose clothes? 8) Your parents/ eat/healthy food? 9) Your father/often/help/you with your homework? 10) You/discuss/your problems with your parents?

#### **6. Translate into English.**

1) Моя бабуся завжди купує хліб в цьому магазині. 2) Його брат не часто їздить у відрадження за кордон. 3) Ти знаєш час прибуття цього поїзда? - Так, цей поїзд прибуває о десятій годині ранку. 4) Ти часто зустрічаєшся зі своєю двоюрідною сестрою? - Ні. Ми іноді запрошуємо один одного повечеряти разом. 5) Влітку ви відпочиваєте на морі? - Не завжди. Влітку на море дуже жарко, а моїм батькам не подобається така погода. Вони часто проводять відпустку в горах. 6) Ваша сестра завжди зупиняється в цьому готелі? - Так, їй подобається цей готель. Він надає всі види послуг для чудового відпочинку. 7) Ви знаєте іспанську мову? - На жаль немає. Я трохи знаю італійський. 8) Телефон працює? - Так. 9) Я хочу поговорити з вашим братом. - На жаль, його зараз немає вдома. Він зазвичай приходиться додому о сьомій годині вечора. 10) Ти знаєш Майка? Він працює в цьому офісі.

#### **7. Write questions to the sentences using the question words in brackets.**

1) Sandra sometimes cooks pizzas for her family. (Who? What?) 2) The Parkers often spend weekends in their cottage house in summer. (Who? Where? When?) 3) His sister speaks two foreign languages. (Whose? How many?) 4) You usually take a shower in the morning. (Who? What? When?) 5) This story describes adventures of 59 children during their winter holidays. (What story? Whose adventures?) 6) The international conference starts at eight o'clock. (What? What time?) 7) Her grandparents often phone their doctor because of their health problems. (Whose grandparents? Why?)

#### **8. Make up questions using the Present Simple Tense and give true answers to them.**

1) What time/you/usually/get up? 2) How/you/spend/your free time? 3) Who/cook/breakfast/for you? 4) How often/ you/visit/your/grandparents? 5) What TV programmes/your mother/like/to watch? 6) What/your father/like/to eat/for breakfast? 7) Where/your grandparents/live? 8) Where/your friend/prefer/to buy/clothes? 9) What music/your parents/ like/to listen to? 10) Why/you/prefer/to wear/jeans? 9. Write questions to the underlined words. 1) Tony often phones Liz. 2) Colin sometimes meets Jane at the bus stop. 3) Cathy adores her daughter. 4) Monica sends e-mail letters to her friends. 5) James often goes to the cinema with Helen. 6) Mrs Jacobs often bakes pies for her grandchildren. 7) Chris sometimes quarrels with his parents. 8) Pam often visits her relatives. 9) Nick likes Janet. 10) Ted helps Andy with Maths. 11) Sally often organizes fancy-dress parties for her friends. 12) They usually follow the instructions of their boss. 13) Her grandmother often invites us to spend weekends in her cottage house. 14) We

grow some rare flowers in our garden. 15) Nick prepares the equipment for the experiments two times a week.

**10. Ask the questions.**

1. The children go to bed at 10 o'clock. 2. His son knows English well. 3. My father reads newspapers in the evening. 4. Her aunt lives in Lutsk. 5. Our parents grow wheat. 6. This man works at a machine-building plant. 7. It snows in winter. 8. We buy bread at this shop. 9. My sister learns many poems by heart. 10. Ann helps her mother about the house. 11. At the lessons we read and speak English. 12. Her mother teaches Ukrainian. 13. I work at an office. 14. We usually have our English in the evening. 15. They often speak English in class. 16. We write a lot of sentences on the blackboard. 17. After my English I go to the office. 18. You read English books at home. 19. We read, write and speak English during our lesson. 20. Our teacher always speaks English in class. 21. My friends work at the Ministry of Foreign Trade. 22. We often have dictations in class. 23. They do a lot of exercises at home. 24. He discusses a lot of questions at the office. 25. Our English lessons usually last two hours. 26. These students usually get home at five in the afternoon. 27. His sisters work at a new factory. 28. You live a long way from the office.

**11. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) What time ... you ... (to come) home from school? – I usually ... (to come) home at three o'clock, but twice a week we ... (to go) to the gym to play table tennis so I ... (to return) home later then. 2) How often ... Angela ... (to go) to the swimming pool? – I ... (not to know) exactly, but I often ... (to meet) her in the swimming pool on Saturdays. 3) Where ... the Browns ... (to spend) their holidays? – They usually ... (to visit) their relatives in the village and sometimes they ... (to go) to the seaside. 4) How many apples ... we ... (to need) for an apple pie? – My granny usually ... (to take) seven or eight 60 apples, but I ... (to think) we ... (not to need) so many, because these apples ... (to be) very big. 5) ... Den ... (to get) to the University by metro? – Well, sometimes he ... (to go) by metro, but usually his father ... (to give) him a lift. 6) Who ... your brother ... (to buy) the newspapers for? – Our grandfather ... (to like) reading fresh newspapers but he ... (not to go out often), so he ... (to ask) my brother to buy fresh newspapers. 7) Why ... Alex ... (to use) his car so rarely? – His car ... (to be) very old and it often ... (to break). But Alex ... (not to want) to buy a new one because he ... (to believe) that his car ... (to be) unique and ... (to bring) him luck. 8) Who usually ... (to walk) your dog? – My father ... (to walk) the dog in the morning because he always ... (to wake up) early in the morning. And I ... (to walk) it when I ... (to come) home from school.— ... your mother ... (to walk) your dog? – No, she ... . She ... (to be) very busy doing the house chores.

**12. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

Weather

Weather ... (to tell) us what is happening in the sky above us. Weather ... (to include) wind, lightning, storms, hurricanes, rain, hail and snow. What ... (to influence) weather? Energy from the sun ... (to affect) it. ... you ... (to know) the

difference between weather and climate? Climate ... (to tell) us what kind of weather usually ... (to happen) in an area at different times of the year. Changes in weather ... (to affect) our daily life. We ... (to wear) different clothes and ... (to take part) in different activities under different weather conditions. We ... (to choose) different foods in different seasons. Weather stations around the world ... (to measure) different parts of weather. These measurements ... (to help) people to determine what the weather will be like in the future. People who ... (to work) at weather stations are called meteorologists.

### **13. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) The weather usually change in the morning. 2) Patricia sometimes go to her cottage house on weekends. 3) My friends often sends me e-mail messages in the evening. 4) Do Mark and Sam eats Chinese food? 5) Do your cousin wear contact lenses? 6) What time does the bus departs? 7) Where does your parents prefer to spend their vacation? 8) I often goes cycling on Saturdays. 9) Does Josh likes listening to rock music? 10) Who exercise in the gym every evening? 11) Her son always drink a cup of hot chocolate in the morning. 12) Does this hotel provides good service? 13) Who you usually buy sweets for? 14) Where your cat likes to sleep? 15) Who do Paul usually travel with? 16) My brother like to go fishing in summer. 17) Does Jessica speaks Spanish? 18) Do you know where Den live? 19) What time does the lessons start? 20) Sam don't wear shorts. 21) Who does the children go skating with? 22) The Clarks usually spends their holidays abroad. 23) Who teach you to drive? 24) Where your sister buys such fashionable clothes? 25) Diana don't drinks coffee without sugar.

### **14. Translate into English.**

1) Чому ти завжди прокидаєшся так рано? – Мені подобається спостерігати за сходом сонця. 2) Де працює ваша сестра? – Вона працює стоматологом в місцевій лікарні. 3) Хто доглядає за вашою дитиною, коли ви працюєте? – Моя сусідка. Вона дуже любить маленьких дітей. 4) О котрій годині вона закінчує роботу? – Зазвичай вона закінчує роботу о шостій, але іноді працює до восьми годин вечора. 5) Чому маленькі діти завжди задають так багато питань? – Вони хочуть все знати. Але іноді дуже складно відповісти на всі їхні запитання. 6) Кому вона так часто дзвонить? – Вона дзвонить своєму синові. Він погано себе почуває. 7) Коли починаються уроки у вашій школі? – Вони починаються о пів на дев'яту. 8) Які журнали Ольга любить читати? – Вона не читає журналів. У неї немає на це часу. 9) Ви любите тістечка? – Ні, я не їм солодкого. 10) Що Том зазвичай робить ввечері? – Він часто зустрічається зі своїми друзями, і вони грають у футбол чи баскетбол.

### **15. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form of the Present Simple Tense.**

1) What time ... your uncle ... (to finish) his work? – I ... (not to know) exactly, but he often ... (to stay) in the office till late in the evening. 2) ... Brian and Henry ... (to study) economics? – No, they ... . Brian ... (to study) computer programming and Henry ... (to attend) courses of bank marketing. 3) How much ...

this T-shirt ... (to cost)? – It ... (to cost) £5. ... you ... (to think) it ... (to be) a high price for this T-shirt? – No, I ... (to think) this price is reasonable. 4) Who ... (usually to help) your granny with the house chores? – My sister ... . She always ... (to do) the shopping and ... (to wash) the dishes after meals. 5) What kind of dictionary ... Helen ... (to need)? – Well, it ... (to seem) to me she ... (to need) a dictionary of phrasal verbs. 6) How long ... it ... (to take) you to get to the supermarket? – As I ... (to live) not far from the supermarket, it usually ... (to take) me ten minutes. 7) Who ... the Newtons ... (usually to invite) to the New Year party? – They usually ... (to invite) some of their relatives, but they never ... (to invite) their neighbours. 8) How often ... Sally ... (to spend) her weekends in the cottage house? – She ... (to go) there every Saturday in summer and in autumn. Her aunt ... (to grow) a lot of fruit and Sally ... (to help) her in the garden.

### **16. Translate into English.**

1) Ти снідаєш вранці? – Ні, як правило, у мене немає часу на сніданок. 2) Чому ти завжди купуєш цей журнал? Він тобі подобається? – Я купую цей журнал для мами, вона любить його читати. 3) Ваші друзі займаються спортом? – Так, всі вони відвідують різні спортивні клуби. – А яким видом спорту займаєтесь ви? – Я член шкільної футбольної команди. 4) Де працює Нік? – Він юрист і працює в банку. 5) Як часто ви поливаєте квіти? – Я поливаю їх тричі на тиждень. 6) Хто допомагає вашому братові вибирати одяг? – Зазвичай він купує одяг сам, іноді просить моєї поради. 7) Де її батьки відпочивають влітку? – Вони завжди проводять відпустку з друзями в горах. 8) Яку музику слухає Діана? – Іноді вона слухає класичну музику, але їй більше подобається дивитися музичні передачі по телевізору. 9) Кого він чекає на зупинці щовечора? – Він чекає свою дочку. Вона завжди пізно повертається з басейна. 10) Що ви знаєте про цього письменника? – На жаль, я знаю небагато. Він пише науково-фантастичні оповідання, а мені більше подобаються детективи.

### **17. Translate into English.**

1. Я вивчаю англійську мову. Мій друг також вивчає англійську мову. 2. Де ти живеш? Де живе твій товариш? 3. Ми не працюємо на заводі. Ми ходимо до школи. 4. Моя сестра не вивчає англійської мови. Вона вивчає французьку. 5. Твій брат працює в лікарні. 6. В якій школі вчиться цей хлопець? 7. Де працюють твої батьки? Ви читаете французькі книжки? 8. Що ви робите після уроків? Де працює цей інженер? 9. Коли ви граєте в шахи? 10. Її батько викладає математику в школі. 11. Мені не подобається ця книга. Моєму товаришеві не подобається це оповідання. 12. Чому ти пропускаєш уроки? 13. Ця дівчина працює на фабриці і вчиться у вечірній школі. 14. О котрій годині ви встаєте? О котрій годині ваш син лягає спати? 15. У суботу ми ходимо в театр або в кіно. 16. Хто живе в цьому будинку? Хто викладає математику в вашій школі? 17. Як вчиться її син? Чия сестра знає іспанську? 18. Хлопчик хоче іти в ліс? 19. Ця дівчина дуже добре співає. 20. Хто допомагає тобі вивчати англійську? 21. Як учні проводять літні канікули?

### **18. Translate into English.**



1. Коли ви прокидаєтесь? – Я прокидаюсь без чверті сім. 2. Коли прокидається ваш брат? – Він прокидається за двадцять хвилин на восьму. – А твоя сестра теж прокидається за двадцять хвилин на восьму? – Ні. Мій брат ходить до школи, а сестра ні. Вона ще не учениця. Вона прокидається о дев'ятій годині. 3. Мій брат працює в лікарні. Він лікар. Він прокидається двадцять хвилин на восьму. Він працює вранці і вдень. Ввечері він не працює. Ввечері він відпочиває. 4. Твоя сестра говорить французькою? – Ні. Вона говорить німецькою, а її чоловік говорить англійською. 5. Де диве цей робітник? 6. Мій син не мешкає в Києві. 7. Його дружина вивчає англійську та французьку. 8. Де працює цей викладач? – Він працює тут. 9. Мій друг вивчає дві іноземні мови. 10. Які вправи він звичайно робить вдома? 11. Які книги читає цей інженер? 12. Ви робите багато вправ вдома? – Так, дуже багато.

### **19. Translate using Present Simple.**

1. Оголошую конференцію відкритою. 2. Том їздить на роботу на машині? – Ні, на метро. 3. Дунай несе свої води через Відень. 4. По неділях я встаю пізно, нікуди не йду і дивлюся телевизор. 5. Іноді, коли погода гарна, я йду на пляж, але не купаюся. 6. Два рази на тиждень крамниці у Лондоні працюють допізна. 7. Я завжди п'ю каву з цукром. 8. На поїздку звичайно йде хвилин п'ятнадцять. 9. Більшу частину часу крокодил плаває у воді, але іноді ходить по суші. 10. Більшу частину року Джон старанно працює з 9 ранку до 4 години дня. 11. Банки у Великобританії починають працювати з клієнтами о 9-ій ранку, і часто закриваються вже наприкінці перерви на обід. 12. Білл завжди працює у приміщенні, а його друг на холоді та у вогкості. 13. Два рази на рік – на Різдво та на Великдень – він надсилає подарунки батькам. 14. Вона любить класичну музику, а її діти віддають перевагу року. 15. Він заробляє багато, але хоче одержувати ще більше. 16. Земля обертається навколо Сонця. 17. Медсестри доглядають хворих у лікарнях. 18. Влітку Том звичайно два рази на тиждень грає в теніс. 19. Звідки він родом? – Він з Ірландії. 20. Я втомився. – Чому б тобі не лягти спати раніше? 21. Вода кипить при 100 °С, а замерзає при 0 °С. 22. Більшість людей вчиться плавати в дитячому віці. 23. Це історичний любовний роман, дія якого відбувається в Лондоні та охоплює часовий проміжок у 50 років. 24. Потім я бачу старого приятеля, зупиняю машину і питаю в нього дорогу. Він недовго думає, а потім каже, як туди дістатися.

### **20. Translate using Present Simple.**

1. Я намагаюся вивчати десять нових слів кожного дня. 2. Наш викладач зазвичай пише нові слова на дошці. 3. Урок рідко починається рівно о 9-ій годині, студенти часто запізнюються. 4. Автобус зупиняється якраз за рогом і вже за 15 хвилин я в університеті. 5. Хлопчик працює і тому знає англійську мову добре. 6. Кожного ранку діти виводять собаку на прогулянку в парк і самі там граються. 7. Два рази на день я проходжу повз нього на вулиці і кожного разу він зі мною вітається. 8. Я маю уроки англійської мови 3 рази на тиждень. 9. Коли він запізнюється, він встигає

доїхати на роботу за 30 хвилин. 10. Кожного дня я обідаю в перерву в найближчій кав'ярні. 11. Ніхто в нашій групі не виконує завдання вчасно. 12. Вони багато подорожують. 13. Вони ходять до церкви кожної неділі, але син залишається вдома. 14. Він не пропускає жодної спортивної передачі по телебаченню. 15. Енн шиє дуже гарні сукні. 16. Мій годинник йде добре, а її відстає на 5 хвилин щоденно. 17. Листоноша приносить тижневик по п'ятницях, але я читаю його тільки у суботу ввечері. 18. Автобус зупиняється на кожній зупинці, наступна – залізничний вокзал. 19. Більшість літаків вилітають з Центрального аеропорту, а цей з приміського. 20. Він не користується ножем, коли їсть м'ясо.

### **21. Translate using Present Simple.**

1. Цей вчений стверджує, що всі так звані екстрасенсорні явища можуть мати розумні пояснення. 2. Генрі ретельно вивчає усі статті на першій та останній сторінках газет. 3. Хоча стаття й не містить нових підходів до проблеми, вона вражає своєю оригінальністю. 4. Я встаю рано, потім снідаю, слухаючи радіо. 5. Біблія каже, що жадібність – причина всіх зол. 6. Він отримує м'яч, повертається, б'є – і це гол! 7. Автор каже, що система правосуддя відстає від зростання злочинності. 8. У фільмі вона грає головну героїню. 9. На початку п'єси головний підозрюваний перебуває на задньому плані. 10. Вітряки, призначені для виробництва електроенергії, обертаються з великою швидкістю. 11. Поблизу екватора сонце випарює велику кількість води. 12. Хімічна реакція відбувається тільки за високої температури. 13. Під час нагрівання молекула води розпадається на два атоми водню та один атом кисню. 14. Я додаю до листа чек на невелику суму, який може виявитися до речі. 15. Декілька груп зустрічаються кожного тижня. 16. Він лягає у лікарню раз на півроку. 17. Традиційно на місцевих виборах перемагає Лейбористська партія. 18. Після народження немовлята втрачають вагу. 19. Ніхто краще не знає, на що ви марнуєте час, ніж ті, хто живе або працює з вами. 20. Вчителі недооцінюють його здібностей. 21. Білл грає детектива у серіалі. 22. Вони видають вам довідку і потім кажуть, що ви знайшли роботу. 23. Мені потрібен ковток повітря. 24. Вона вважає, що гроші вирішують усі проблеми.

## **PRESENT PROGRESSIVE**

**1. Make up the sentences using the verbs in the Present Progressive Tense.**

- 1) children/along/The/little/shore/swim/the.
- 2) dinner/Our/ in/kitchen/the/cook/mother.
- 3) on/We/a/project/work/new.
- 4) too/drive/fast/You.
- 5) get/The/louder/noise.
- 6) burn/ The/in/fire/fireplace/the.
- 7) on/at/manager/phone/The/the/ speak/moment/the.
- 8) quickly/goal/The/towards/footballer/ the/run.
- 9) music/to/room/his/Bob/in/listen.

10) over/fly/ the/We/continent.

**2. Make the sentences negative and interrogative.**

1) A woman is speaking to the doctor now. 2) My brother is waiting for an important phone call. 3) The birds are flying high up in the sky. 4) You are speaking too loudly. 5) The students are discussing something in the library. 6) Peter is surfing the Net in his room. 7) Julia and her sister are choosing dresses for the party. 8) I'm looking for my report. 9) The water is boiling in the kettle. 10) It is getting colder. 11) She is washing vegetables in the kitchen. 12) We are driving towards the village now. 13) Children are flying the kite on the playground. 14) Ron is training in the gym at the moment. 15) You are going to buy this house. 16) The train is arriving. 17) I am waiting for the taxi. 18) Emily is ironing her dress now.

**3. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) Where are David and Andrew? I ... (to look) for them everywhere. – They ... (to exercise) in the gym. They ... (to prepare) for the sport competition. 2) Are you busy now, Rachel? – Yes, I ... (to type) the report for the conference. 3) ... Amanda ... (to take) a shower now? – No, she ... . She ... (to get) breakfast ready. 4) ... you ... (to wait) for the doctor? – Yes, I ... . The doctor ... (to examine) a patient now. 5) Look at the kitten! ... it ... (to try) to catch a goldfish? – Yes, it ... . It ... (to watch) the goldfish so attentively! 6) We have to hurry. The wind ... (to get) stronger and it ... (to get) dark. – You're right. The weather ... (not to change) for the better. 7) ... your friend still ... (to write) a test? – No, he ... (not to write) a test, he ... (to wait) for the teacher to tell him his mark. 8) ... you ... (to choose) a cake for a birthday party? – No, I ... (to choose) a cake for a wedding anniversary. 9) I'm afraid you ... (not to drive) fast enough. – We ... (to move) so slowly because the road is too slippery. 10) ... Robert ... (to watch) TV in his room? – No, he ... (not to watch) TV, he ... (to sleep).

**4. Translate into English.**

1) Ви слухаєте новини? – Так. 2) Де Марк? – Він розмовляє з кимось по телефону. 3) Діана зараз в своїй кімнаті? – Так, вона приміряє нову сукню. 4) Подивися! Маленький Том намагається дістати цукерку! 5) Ти слухаєш мене? – Вибач, я все ще аналізую результати нашого експерименту. 6) Ваш друг чекає на 64 вас? – Так, ми зараз їдемо на виставку сучасного мистецтва. 7) Дівчатка зараз прикрашають кімнату? – Ні, вони не прикрашають кімнату. Вони щось готують на кухні. 8) Діти ще дивляться мультфільми? – Ні, вони грають в бадмінтон на майданчику біля будинку. 9) Ви подорожуєте один? – Ні, я подорожую з одним другом. Він зараз розмовляє з адміністратором готелю. 10) Дощ ще йде? – Так, і холоднішає.

**5. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) Frank is reading a newspaper in the kitchen now. 2) The boys are speaking to their teacher in the hall. 3) You are speaking very loudly. 4) Pam and Sam are having lunch in a cafe. 5) James is waiting for you near the cinema. 6) Daniel is repairing his car in the garage. 7) My parents are staying at a small hotel for their holidays. 8) My brother is playing tennis with his friend in the backyard. 9) The

students are listening to the lecture in the lecture hall. 10) Julia is shopping for clothes with her cousin now. 11) You are reading the notes very carefully.

### **6. Put the questions to the italicized words.**

The teacher is speaking English now. The students are reading in the library. They are writing the text in their notebooks. The man is waiting for Pete. The woman is listening for the radio. The family is watching TV. Boris is washing his hands. She is watching television at the moment. They are playing football now. My sister is writing a letter. We are listening to the stereo. They are talking to my friend. Mary is sleeping. You are listening to the radio. He is having breakfast at the moment. They are working now. I am studying. You are eating. We are drinking coffee. Michael is holding a book in his hand. His friends are playing volley-ball. I am planting trees.

### **7. Make up sentences using the Present Progressive Tense.**

1) Laura/not to vacuum/the carpet/in the living room. 2) What/ the children/to do/in the gym? 3) Sally/to look/for her scarf? 4) The Thompsons/to stay/at a five-star hotel. 5) Where/Simon and Mike/to hurry? 6) The manager/not to speak/to a client/ now. 7) Who/Susan/to wait for? 8) Why/Ron and Tim/to cut/ the grass/in the yard? 9) It/to get/warmer/outdoors. 10) The number of people/in the supermarket/not to increase. 11) It/to rain/outdoors/now? 12) What/he/to plan/to do/after the lessons? 13) Your friends/not to plant/the trees/in the park. 14) The manager/to give/the instructions/to the staff. 15) Why/ the baby/to cry? 16) Who/you/to wait for? 17) We/not to listen/ to the news/now. 18) What/those students/to discuss? 19) The waiter/to serve/the clients/at the moment. 20) Who/to swim/ towards our boat?

### **8. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) What ... Dolly and Rachel ... (to do)? – Dolly ... (to have) a bath and Rachel ... (to dry) her hair. 2) Why ... the rainforests ... (to disappear)? – Because people ... (still 65 to cut) them down. 3) What ... the guide ... (to tell) about? – Sorry, I ... (not to listen) to her. I ... (to think) about our visit to the theatre tonight. 4) Who ... (to swim) over there? – It ... (to be) my cousin. He ... (to train) for the competitions. 5) ... you still ... (to pack) your suitcase, Eddy? The taxi ... (to wait) for us. – I ... (to come). 6) Who ... you ... (to look) at, George? – I ... (to look) at that girl over there. She ... (to wear) a beautiful black evening dress. – Is this the girl who ... (to hold) a bouquet of roses? – Yes, and she ... (to speak) to a man in dark glasses. 7) Whose dog ... you ... (to walk), Ted? – This ... (to be) the dog of our neighbours. They ... (to paint) the walls in their flat and can't walk the dog. 8) What ... you ... (to discuss) so animatedly, boys? – We ... (to plan) our trip to the mountains. Stuart ... (to try) to persuade Brian not to take fishing rods with him. 9) What hotel ... Tracy ... (to stay) at? – She ... (not to stay) at a hotel. She ... (to rent) a room in a private house at the moment. 10) Listen! ... anybody ... (to cry) outdoors? – Nobody ... (to cry). This ... (to be) just the wind. It ... (to make) such a noise.

### **9. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) The girls is picking up flowers near the river. 2) The scientists are work on

an important project at the moment. 3) Is you reading this magazine now? 4) I'm not watch this show. 5) Who is the children waiting for? 6) What is speaking Anthony about? 7) Look! Somebody is swimming to our yacht. 8) Monica and Julia is talking about something over there. 9) An injured man is lying beside the car on the road. 10) Are your cousin sitting at the table outside the cafe? 11) Frank is go to translate this article tonight. 12) The guests is still dancing in the hall. 13) Are you dust the furniture? 14) Who is the workers arguing with? 15) What she is laughing at? 16) Who is sing in the next room? 17) Why is your teacher look at me so attentively? 18) Jane is moping the floor in the kitchen now.

### **10. Translate into English.**

1) Де Том? – Він шукає якийсь журнал в бібліотеці. 2) Що він робить? – Він намагається завести машину. 3) Чому діти прикрашають кімнату? – Вони чекають гостей. 4) Олена ще спить? – Ні, вона снідає на кухні. 5) З ким розмовляє ваша сусідка? – Вона розмовляє з листоношею. 6) Куди вони зараз їдуть? – Вони їдуть на вокзал зустрічати своїх родичів. 7) Що ти готуєш? – Я готую нам каву з бутербродами. 8) Що Катя зараз робить в саду? – Вона садить квіти. 9) Кого вона збирається відвідати в цьому місті? – Вона збирається відвідати племінницю. 10) Кому ви телефонуйте? – Я дзвоню своєму другові. Він чекає мого дзвінка. 11) Де ваш брат збирається провести вихідні? – Він збирається на озеро порибалити з друзями. 12) Хто слухає музику в сусідній кімнаті? – Це Марк. Але він не слухає музику, він дивиться телевізор.

### **11. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) Where ... (to be) Margaret? – She ... (to speak) on the phone in her room. – Who ... she ... (to speak) to? – I think she ... (to speak) to her mother. 2) Who ... (to decorate) the assembly hall? Tony and Sue. They ... (to hang) posters right now. 3) ... you ... (to read) this magazine? – No, I ... . I ... (to watch) the children in the sandpit. Look! They ... (to build) a huge sandcastle! 4) What ... you ... (to talk) about? – I ... (to try) to explain the main principle of the work of this gadget to you. 5) ... Nick and David ... (to discuss) their project? – No, they ... . Nick ... (to surf) the Internet and David ... (to choose) photos for the school newspaper. 6) Why ... Julia ... (to make) so many sandwiches? – Because she ... (to wait) for guests. 7) What ... you ... (to look) for? – I ... (to look) for my sunglasses. 8) ... it ... (still to rain)? – Yes, and it ... (to get) colder.

### **12. Translate into English.**

1) Твоя сестра ще працює в саду? – Ні, вона миє фрукти на кухні. 2) Де діти? – Вони зараз грають в волейбол на майданчику. 3) Що ти готуєш на вечерю? – Я запікаю м'ясо з овочами. 4) Для кого ви обираєте подарунок? – Я вибираю подарунок для мого кращого друга. 5) Як вона збирається провести вихідні? – Вона збирається відвідати племінників. 6) Хто тебе чекає? – Мій двоюрідний брат. Ми зараз їдемо на ковзанку. 7) Кому ви збираєтеся дзвонити? – Я збираюся дзвонити Ганні. Вона зараз чекає на мій дзвінок. 8) Про що цей чоловік розповідає? – Він розповідає про переваги нового проекту.

### 13. Translate into English using Present Progressive Tense.

1) Твої батьки сплять? – Ні, вони дивляться телевізор. 2) Що вона робить? – Вона спить. 3) Він обідає? – Ні, він розмовляє по телефону. 4) Подивись у вікно! Дощ іде. 5) Моя сестра приміряє нову сукню. 6) Що ви читаєте? 7) Він працює над своєю доповіддю. 8) Дідусь сидить в кріслі і слухає новини. 9) Послухай! Як гарно вона грає на роялі! 10) Куди вони ідуть? – Вони ідуть до школи. 11) Що вона вчить? – Вона вчить вірш. 12) В яку гру грають діти? – Вони грають у футбол. 13) Чому ти несеш його сумку? 14) Моя сім'я сидить за столом. 15) Якою мовою вони зараз говорять? – Німецькою. 16) Зараз вони їдуть в поїзді. 17) Куди ви поспішаєте? – Я поспішаю на роботу. 18) Моя мама не готує обід зараз. 19) Що ти робиш? – Я ріжу овочі. 20) З ким ти розмовляєш? – Зі своїм батьком.

### 14. Translate into English using Present Progressive Tense.

1) Що ви робите? – Ми готуємося до концерту. 2) Куди ти йдеш? – Я йду в бібліотеку. 3) Де Микола? – Він у читальному залі. Він там виконує домашні завдання. Микола часто виконує домашні завдання в читальному залі. 4) Що зараз робить Петро? – Він ремонтує свій радіоприймач. 5) Олена вдома? – Ні, її немає вдома. У неї зараз урок музики. У неї завжди уроки музики в цей час. 6) Хто зараз у спортзалі? – Там тренуються учні нашого класу. Вони тренуються двічі на тиждень. 7) Не шуміть. Коваленко говорить по телефону. 8) Не заходьте до тієї кімнати. Там учні нашого класу складають екзамен з математики. Учні складають екзамени один раз на рік. 9) Дощ іде? – Ні, дощу немає, але дме сильний вітер.

## PRESENT SIMPLE – PRESENT PROGRESSIVE

### 1. Circle the correct item.

1) Mary usually takes/is taking a bath in the evening. 2) The bus arrives/is arriving in Odessa at eight o'clock in the evening. 3) The Harrods stay/are staying in a luxurious hotel at present. 4) Helen usually cooks/is cooking breakfast at 7 o'clock. 5) Pam moves/is moving to a new flat in three days. 6) In a new film «Alice in Wonderland» Alice wins/is winning the final battle and saves/is saving the inhabitants of the country from the power of the Red Queen. 7) Henry picks/is picking me up at eight o'clock tomorrow. 8) Skill comes/is coming with practice. 9) Monica always argues/is always arguing with me! 10) Today we go/are going to the Museum of Fine Arts. 11) My friend lives/is living in a private house. 12) At the end of the book the main character explains/is explaining everything to his girlfriend and they go/are going on a journey together. 13) This plant produces/is producing office furniture. 14) The Johnsons visit/are visiting us next Sunday. 15) You always wear/are always wearing dirty shoes!

### 2. Put the verbs in the Present Simple or Present Progressive.

1. Her baby always (to sleep) after breakfast. 2. He can't (to talk) to you now. He (to go) out. 3. The programme (to start) at nine every night. 4. I am sorry, but my friend (to wait) for me. 5. They (to go) to the beach now. 6. She never (to want) to go to the cinema. 7. Look at my daughter. She (to read). 8. Your grandmother (to sit) in the garden now? 9. She (to cook) dinner now? 10. They (to

go) to the cinema very often. 11. It's nine o'clock. Jane still (to play) chess with her father. 12. Mary (to drive) to her office every day? 13. He (to be) in the library now? 14. I (not to study) at the moment. 15. Nick and Jane (to be) in their room. They (to speak). 16. He (to leave) the office every day at 5. 17. What magazine you (to read) now? 18. Wait a minute! I (to put) my coat on. 19. Listen to Helen! She (to sing) a new song. 20. Where (to be) your husband? – He (to fish) now?

**3. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple or the Present Progressive Tense.**

1) John often ... (to send) e-mail letters to his friends abroad. 2) Paul ... (to write) an e-mail letter to his friend in Canada now. 3) Margaret ... (to look) for a better job at the moment. 4) We ... (to attend) language courses three times a week. 5) The secretary ... (to be) busy now. She ... (to prepare) the documents for the conference. 6) My elder brother ... (always to make fun) of me! 7) The professor ... (not to examine) patients now. He ... (to give) a lecture to the students at the moment. He usually ... (to examine) 68 the patients in the morning. 8) The article ... (to contain) the results of important researches in medicine. 9) You never ... (to tell) me about your problems at school. I'm a bit surprised that you ... (to ask) me for a piece of advice now. 10) Most oils ... (to boil) at 200–300 C. 11) ... the musicians ... (to have) lunch now? – No, they ... . They ... (to rehearse) in the assembly hall. They ... (to perform) some new songs at the concert tomorrow. 12) ... doctors ... (to use) antibiotic drugs to fight viruses? – No, antibiotic drugs ... (not to work) against viruses. Doctors usually ... (to prescribe) antibiotics against bacterial infections. 13) Max ... (always to play) pranks on his classmates! 14) ... you ... (to wait) for a ferry? – Yes, we ... . The ferry ... (to arrive) at four o'clock. 15) ... Peter and Tim ... (to go) fishing next Thursday? – Yes, ... . They often ... (to go) fishing together. And they always ... (to invite) me to join them.

**4. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple or the Present Progressive Tense.**

1) What ... you ... (to do) tonight, Ron? – Nick and I ... (to go) to the stadium to watch a football match. We sometimes ... (to watch) football matches together. – And what time ... the match ... (to start)? – Well, it ... (to start) at half past six. 2) ... you ... (to look) for somebody, Janet? – Oh, yes, I ... (to look) for Daniel. We usually ... (to have) lunch together. – I ... (not often to see) him in the office at this time. – You see, Tom, Daniel ... (to work) at a very important project these days, so he usually ... (to work) in the laboratory. But he ... (not to work) there at the moment. 3) ... Alan ... (to wait) for a bus? He ... (usually not to take) a bus to get to the university. – You're right, usually his elder brother Sam ... (to give) him a lift, but these days Sam ... (to repair) his car. Something ... (to be) wrong with its engine. 4) ... Sarah ... (often to speak) that way? – Unfortunately! And she ... (always to complain) of the lack of money! 5) Who ... our chief ... (to talk) to over there? – He ... (to talk) to the new manager of the finance department. He always ... (to instruct) new employees personally. 6) Who usually ... (to help) you to choose clothes, Jess? You always ... (to look) so smart! – Well, sometimes I ... (to choose) clothes myself and sometimes I ... (to ask) my cousin Laura for a piece of

advice. To my mind, clothes ... (to make) the man. 7) Where ... David and Helen ... (to hurry) to? – They ... (to go) to the railway station right now to meet a delegation from Spain. They ... (to hurry) because the train ... (to arrive) at nine o'clock and there ... (not to be) much time left. 8) Mr and Mrs Harris ... (to quarrel) again! – Oh, they ... (always to quarrel) with each other! 9) Where ... her parents ... (to work)? – Her father ... (to work) in a bank and her mother ... (to look) for a job at the moment. 10) How often ... Matthew ... (to train) in the tennis court? – He usually ... (to train) three times a week. But this week he ... (to prepare) for an international competition so he ... (to work) very hard.

### **5. Translate into English.**

1) Де Марк? – Він у спортзалі. - Що він там робить? – Він допомагає тренеру підготувати зал до змагань. 2) Ваш син завжди повертається додому так пізно? – Ні, він зазвичай закінчує роботу о сьомій годині, але в ці дні він готує звіт для наукової конференції. 3) О котрій годині ми приїжджаємо до Львова? – Поїзд прибуває о сьомій годині вечора. 4) Ваша мама дуже добре готує. Я так багато їм сьогодні! 5) Навіщо ти ешпрасу цю сукню? – Я збираюся надіти її сьогодні на вечірку. 6) Що вона шукає? – Вона шукає ключ від своєї машини. Вона завжди десь залишає свої ключі! 7) Ви завжди зупиняєтеся в цьому готелі, коли приїжджаєте в наше місто? – Не завжди. Зараз я зупинився у друзів. 8) Де працює Ольга? – Вона працює в туристичному агентстві. Але цього місяця вона відвідує курси з менеджменту. 9) Для кого вона замовляє квитки? – Для свого начальника. Він летить до Берліна наступного понеділка. Він часто їздить у відрядження. 10) Чому ти посміхаєшся? – Я спостерігаю за маленькими дітьми. Вони завжди роблять щось кумедне.

### **6. Circle the correct sentence.**

1) a) This car belongs to my father. b) This car is belonging to my father. 2) a) The students listen to a lecture at the moment. b) The students are listening to a lecture at the moment. 3) a) I know this woman. She is my neighbour. b) I'm knowing this woman. She is my neighbour. 4) a) Mother is baking a pie. She needs some apples for it. b) Mother is baking a pie. She is needing some apples for it. 5) a) What do you do now? b) What are you doing now? 6) a) Where does your cousin live? b) Where is your cousin living? 7) a) Dick spends most of his time in the gym. b) Dick is spending most of his time in the gym. 8) a) I'm thirsty. I want a glass of water. b) I'm thirsty. I'm wanting a glass of water. 9) a) Do you enjoy our party? b) Are you enjoying our party? 10) a) Now my sister prefers coffee to tea. b) Now my sister is preferring coffee to tea.

**7. Complete the sentences with the verbs in brackets in the Present Simple or the Present Progressive Tense as in the example. E x a m p l e : Why ... you ... so much sugar into the cup? I ... sweet tea. (to hate, to put) – Why are you putting so much sugar into the cup? I hate sweet tea.**

1) Anna ... her English at the moment. To know a foreign language well she ... a lot of practice. (to practise, to need) 2) Fred ... so loudly because his granny ... well. (not to hear, to speak) 3) Jane ... to be late for her classes so she ... to school



now. (to hurry, not to want) 4) Who ... Bred ... to? I ... this girl. (not to know, to wave) 5) I ... very attentively but I ... any familiar faces at this photo. (to look, not to see) 6) We ... some new dances for our school concert. I ... everybody will be impressed by our performance. (to rehearse, to hope) 7) I often ... to buy something at the supermarket, so my mother ... a shopping list for me now. (to write, to forget) 8) Who ... you ... apples for? – For my younger sister. She ... only red apples. (to like, to choose)

### **8. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple or the Present Progressive Tense.**

— ... (to be) everything ready for the party, Jessica? — Almost everything. Dolly and Alice ... (to set) the tables right now. — I ... (to believe) they ... (to remember) to put the flowers on the tables. — Of course, they ... . — And what ... Mike ... (to do)? — He ... (to choose) the music. He ... (to want) everybody to feel relaxed at the party. — Good. ... Rosemary ... (still to cook)? — Yes, she... (to cook) something very delicious and ... (to hope) to surprise all the guests. — Oh, her dishes ... (to smell) very tasty! By the way, ... you ... (to know) Molly's phone number? I ... (to need) to remind her our address. I ... (to be) afraid she ... (not to remember) it. — It ... (to be) OK. I have just spoken to her. She ... (to go) to our place right now. — Jessica, dear, tell Mike to muffle the music. It ... (to seem) to me it ... (to play) too loudly. ... you ... (not to think) so? — Oh, I ... (to agree) with you. I ... (not to hear) what you ... (to tell) me. — Listen! Somebody ... (to ring) the doorbell! The guests ... (to come)! Let's meet them!

### **9. Translate into English.**

1) Я не розумію, про що ти зараз говориш. 2) Йому потрібна інформація про населення Африки, тому що зараз він пише про це статтю. 3) Він не погоджується з нами. Він вважає, що проблема, яку ми зараз обговорюємо, не надто важлива. 4) Холоднішає. Я хочу надіти теплий светр. 5) Скільки коштують ці квіти? 6) Що вона каже? Я нічого не чую. 7) 1) Ти зараз готуєшся до іспитів? Твоє майбутнє залежить від результатів іспитів. 8) Я сподіваюся, він знає нашу адресу.

### **10. Circle the correct item.**

1) He thinks/is thinking the situation is beyond control. 2) I think/am thinking about going to the cinema tonight. 3) The secretary has/is having lunch now. 4) My aunt has/is having a cottage house near the river. 5) I see/am seeing what you mean. 6) Albert sees/is seeing his dentist in the afternoon. 7) Do you enjoy/Are you enjoying this performance? 8) Little Betty enjoys/ is enjoying watching cartoons. 9) This butter tastes/is tasting bitter. 10) Why do you taste/are you tasting the salad? — It seems to me there isn't enough salt in it. 11) Jessica is/is being very lazy these days. 12) Our boss is/is being a very polite person. 13) Terry looks/is looking very funny in this hat. 14) Jake and Nora look/are looking through the documents for the meeting.

**11. Complete the sentences with the verbs in brackets in the Present Simple or the Present Progressive Tense as in the example. E x a m p l e : Eddy ... a new coffee-making machine. He ... coffee with his friends in the**

**dining room now. (to have) – Eddy has a new coffee-making machine. He is having coffee with his friends in the dining room now.**

1) Why ... you ... the milk? – Because it ... sour. (to smell) 2) I ... nobody near the 71 theatre. Bob can't meet you, he ... his chief at the moment. (to see) 3) We ... every episode of this film, it's so funny! Sally ... watching comedies. (to love) 4) The customs officer ... his suitcase now. The suitcase ... six kilos. (to weigh) 5) Why ... she ... these shoes? – She is afraid they're wet. This scarf ... silky. (to feel) 6) Chris ... a driving lesson now. We ... lessons five days a week. (to have) 7) What ... he ...? – The chicken ... delicious! (to taste) 8) It ... as if it's going to snow! What ... Pam ... at now? (to look) 9) Pierre is French, he ... from Marcel. Monica has been on a business trip. She ... from Warsaw now. (to come) 10) Little Ben ... too naughty today! Little children ... usually naughty. (to be) 11) My parents ... about spending winter holidays in the mountains. Personally I ... it's a wonderful idea. (to think) 12) ... you ... your stay at this hotel? — Oh, yes. I ... staying at comfortable hotels. (to enjoy)

**12. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple or the Present Progressive Tense.** Dear Kate, I ... (to write) from Spain to tell you about my holiday. We ... (to stay) in a five-star hotel in the centre of Madrid. Madrid ... (to look) fantastic at this time of the year and I ... (to enjoy) every minute of our trip! At the moment my mother ... (to do) the shopping for souvenirs and my father ... (to have) coffee on the balcony. You ... (to know) he ... (to hate) shopping. The weather ... (to be) rather cool these days and perfect for doing the sightseeing. We ... (to spend) most of the days walking around the city and taking photos. We ... (to think) about going to Barcelona tomorrow. I ... (to hope) to see famous Cathedral de Barcelona and my parents ... (to want) to visit Gran Teatre del Liceu. Food here ... (to be) very tasty. The Spanish ... (to eat) lots of vegetables and fruit and they ... (to cook) delicious omelets and paella. I ... (to be) afraid I've put on weight because I ... (to eat) so much here! We ... (to leave) Spain next Friday. I ... (to love) here so much that I ... (not to want) to return home! See you soon, Mary

**13. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Everybody has a great time at the party today. 2) She is wanting to buy some clothes for her little son. 3) The tea is smelling nice. 4) The salesman weighs a cake now. 5) What is this word meaning? 6) I see my estate agent tonight. 7) Mrs Rogers is looking terrific in her evening dress. 8) What does Molly do now? 9) Mark is very generous these days. 10) What is Sam doing? – He is a manager. 11) Where is Henry living? – Not far from our school. 12) The train is leaving at 5 o'clock. 13) His parents are owning a large shop. 14) Your sister always interrupts me! 15) It gets warmer outdoors.

**14. Translate into English.**

1) Ти дізнаєшся цього хлопчика? – Ні, я його не знаю. 2) Що твоя сестра зараз робить? – Вона зустрічається зі своєю подругою. Вони разом вечеряють 72 сьогодні. 3) О котрій годині завтра прибуває поїзд? – Він прибуває о десятій годині ранку. 4) Я думаю, ваш друг розповідає щось цікаве. Всі сміються. 5) Ви пробуєте піцу? – Так. Піца дуже смачна. 6) Ви

виглядаєте дуже стурбованим. Про що ви думаєте? – Я обмірковую пропозицію мого начальника. 7) Що він зважає? – Він хоче дізнатися, скільки важить цей кавун. 8) Майк щось дуже дбайливий останніми днями! 9) Що ви думаєте про нашу вечірку? – Нам вона дуже подобається! 10) Невже ти не бачиш, що я дуже зайнятий останніми днями?

### **15. Circle the correct item.**

1) The secretary usually comes/is coming to the office at 9 a.m. 2) Dave works/is working for an advertising company. 3) Jim and Nelly fly/are flying to Prague in two days. 4) Roger always leaves/is always leaving dirty plates on the table! 5) The seminar starts/is starting at ten o'clock. 6) The number of taxes increases/is increasing nowadays. 7) The article contains/ is containing a lot of useful information. 8) Isabel works/is working at a department store at present. 9) Trees produce/are producing oxygen. 10) Stuart seems/is seeming to be a reliable person. 11) This cafe belongs/is belonging to Tina's parents. 12) She knows/is knowing where the children are. 13) Mr Boyle takes part/is taking part at the congress these days. 14) Sarah has/is having an interview right now. 15) I think/am thinking this is a perfect job for you. 16) Miss Lane has/is having a small flat in the suburbs. 17) You look/are looking very pale. 18) Gordon thinks/is thinking of spending a week in Thailand. 19) Our chief is/is being very annoyed today. 20) These flowers smell/are smelling sweet.

### **16. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple or the Present Progressive Tense.**

1) Where ... you ... (to drive) now? – I ... (to drive) to Donetsk. My friend ... (to live) there. He ... (to get) married tomorrow and I ... (to want) to congratulate him and his bride. 2) ... you ... (to know) that man over there? – ... he (to be) the man who ... (to talk) to a group of people? – Yes. He ... (to be) a famous director and he ... (to make) a new film in our town these days. By the way, he ... (to look) for people to act in this film. He mostly ... (to need) young people. – As for me, I ... (to prefer) to watch films in the cinema. It ... (to seem) to me acting in a film ... (not to be) much fun, but hard work. 3) What ... Simon ... (to do) for a living? – He ... (to run) an advertising agency. He ... (to enjoy) his work and the agency ... (to bring) him a lot of money. By the way, his agency ... (to expand) rapidly and Simon ... (to think) of engaging new employees. 4) Why ... you ... weigh) yourself? – I ... (to want) to know how much I ... (to weigh). You ... (to see), I ... (to eat) too little these days. – No wonder you ... (to eat) so little these days. It ... (to be) too hot and nobody ... (to want) to eat in such weather.

### **17. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) This professor gives a lecture tomorrow. 2) What time is the bus arriving in Manchester? 3) This salad is tasting delicious. 4) His cousin is having a cottage in the mountains. 5) Linda thinks of going to Germany to study. 6) This idea is sounding good. 7) Why do you smell the sausages? 8) Alice is being a very shy girl. 9) Their route is depending on the weather. 10) Ann has dinner with her business partner tonight. 11) I'm 73 feeling relaxed and full of energy after the weekend. 12) Why do you feel your pockets? 13) The apple trees are blooming in

spring. 14) She is always spend too much money! 15) The Moors visit us tonight.

### **18. Translate into English.**

1) Кому ви робите каву? – Я роблю каву собі. Я люблю пити каву вранці. 2) Він зараз приймає душ? – Так, він завжди приймає душ після роботи. 3) Що зараз робить ваша сестра? – Вона пакує валізу. Завтра вранці вона їде до Лондона. 4) Кому належить ця машина? – Вона належить моему сусідові. Він завжди залишає її біля нашого офісу. 5) Вона виглядає дуже занепокоєною. – Так, вона чекає на дзвінок від свого лікаря. 6) Ти завжди перебиваєш мене! 7) Мені здається, що наш бізнес поліпшується. 8) Чому ти пробуєш соус? Він несмачний? – Ні, він смачний. 9) Я бачу, що ти кудись поспішаєш. – Так, у мене урок водіння за п'ятнадцять хвилин. 10) Скільки важить ця коробка? – Я не знаю. Я як раз зважую її. 11) Він дуже багато працює в ці дні. – Я так не думаю. Він завжди знаходить час для відпочинку. 12) Чому Боб не п'є сік? – Він ненавидить томатний сік. 13) Ви хочете мені щось сказати? – Так, мені дуже подобається ця вечірка. 14) Що ти маєш на увазі? Я не розумію тебе. 15) Анна щось дуже неуважна цими днями.

### **19. Translate into English using Present Simple or Present Progressive Tense**

1. Я все ще пам'ятаю цю людину. 2. Вона не вірить зараз нікому. 3. Ви зараз слухаєте радіо? – Ні, я дивлюся телевизор. 4. Учні все ще пишуть диктант. 5. Зараз все залежить тільки від тебе. 6. Він дуже нагадує свого батька. 7. Ти зараз працюєш? – Так, працюю. 8. Мій старший син обідає, а молодший спить. 9. Ми все ще не погоджуємося з тобою. 10. Куди ти йдеш? – Я йду на роботу. 11. Вони все ще говорять про фільм. 12. Ця книжка складається з трьох частин. 13. Твоя сестра все ще розмовляє по телефону? – Ні, не розмовляє. 14. Зараз він володіє чудовим будинком на узбережжі. 15. Що він слухає? – Він все ще слухає радіо.

### **20. Translate into English using Present Simple or Present Progressive Tense**

1. Моя сестра колекціонує марки. 2. Який журнал ви зараз читаете? 3. Пітер прокидається рано, тому що він живе далеко від інституту. 4. Майкл знає німецьку досить добре. Він хоче знати англійську також, але в нього мало часу зараз. 5. Що вона пише? Листа своїй подрузі. 6. Коли звичайно починаються ваші заняття в понеділок? Вони починаються о 9 годині. 7. Зараз 6 година. Віктор читає книгу, а його мама та бабуся розмовляють. 8. Хто цей чоловік, одягнений в куртку та спортивний костюм? 9. Мої батьки не знають французької. 10. У мене зараз немає часу, я приміряю нову сукню. 11. В неділю ми іноді ходимо в кіно або на дискотеку. 12. Вони часто пишуть диктанти? Так. 13. Хто стоїть біля вікна? Моя сестра. 14. Куди йдуть ці робітники? На завод. 15. Мій батько ходить в свій офіс кожного ранку. 16. Якою мовою він зараз говорить? Італійською. 17. Чи багато вправ ви робите вдома? Так. 18. Що ви зараз робите? Ми читаємо новий текст. 19. Мій син не мешкає в Рівному. 20. Моя мама купує фрукти в овочевому магазині. 21. Що зараз робить ваша сестра? Вона танцює на вечірці.

## **21. Translate using Present Simple or Present Progressive.**

1. Лінда бере уроки вокалу у консерваторії. 2. Починається дощ. 3. Водопровідник зараз працює на восьмому поверсі. 4. Не ходи в номер. Прибиральниця прибирає там. 5. Вони на прогулянці в парку. 6. У нього зараз перерва на обід. 7. У Вілла з навчанням усе добре. 8. Чому вони сміються? Вони сміються над тим, що ти сказав. 9. Вони подорожують Близьким Сходом. 10. Листя починає жовтіти і падати з дерев. 11. Небо темніє. Птахи летять на південь. 12. Дзвонить телефон. 13. Головний редактор пише цикл статей. 14. Вони планують незабаром поїхати до Мадриду. 15. Чому він не працює? – Він шукає книгу, яку загубив. 16. Ми чекаємо на вас на розі, біля ресторану. 17. Я бачу, що на вас сьогодні новий костюм. 18. Послухай! Хтось стукає у двері. 19. Тихіше! Немовля спить. 20. Дивися! Хто забирається на дерево? 21. Ганна робить великі успіхи у навчанні. 22. Послухай! Хто так чудово грає на скрипці? 23. На сьогодні він виконує обов'язки керуючого відділом. 24. У великих магазинах зараз йдуть розпродажі. 25. Знов він грає в ігри на комп'ютері. 26. Здається, Джон дуже зайнятий. Вважаю, він готується до іспиту.

## **22. Translate using Present Simple or Present Progressive.**

1. Де вони? – Грають у футбол на лужку перед будинком. 2. Інна не може відповісти на дзвінок - вона мие голову. 3. Я читаю книгу Дж. Форсайта. 4. Вона вивчає математику в університеті; 5. У затоці плаває велика нафтова пляма. 6. Навіщо ви вивчаєте японську мову? – Вона мені потрібна для роботи. 7. Хто сміється? – А хто питає? 8. Сьогодні на ній джинси та футболка. 9. Таким чином 186 ми руйнуємо природу. 10. Мені подобається цей курс, але доводиться багато працювати. 11. Вважаю, що ти готуєшся до іспиту. 12. Впевнений, що вони або дивляться телевизор, або грають у футбол. 13. Добре, що ти телефонуєш. Я саме доглядаю дитину, батьки ходять по крамницях. 14. Дме сильний вітер, тому я сиджу вдома. 15. Ти так дивишся, ніби не розумієш, про що я кажу. 16. “Поїзд підходить до другої платформи”. Повторюю: “Поїзд підходить не до першої, а до другої платформи”. 17. У нього гучно грає магнітофон і він не чує, що дзвонить телефон. 18. Одну хвилинку! Він закінчує перекладати статтю. 19. Чим він зараз займається - боротьбою чи веслуванням? 20. Як вона голосно співає! Навіть шибки тремтять! 21. Операція все ще продовжується. їм допомагає найкращий хірург. 22. Вони все ще пишуть тест? – Так, закінчують. 23. Погода змінюється. Вже йде дощ.

## **23 Translate using Present Simple or Present Progressive.**

1. Чим зараз займається ваша дочка? – Вона вивчає астрономію в університеті. 2. Не прибирай драбину. 3. Вона на висоті, коли приймає важливі рішення. 4. Після вчорашнього дощу течія річки дуже швидка. 5. Люди стають менш терплячими до куріння. 6. Наша сигналізація весь час безпричинно спрацьовує. 7. Дивись – Марія сідає у машину. 8. Про кого говорить Кет? 9. Пробачте, тут хто-небудь сидить? 10. Мій приятель шукає нову квартиру. 11. Я з нетерпінням чекаю на співбесіду. 12. Ти робиш усе

вірно, але поквапся. 13. Що робить дитина? – Вона щось читає. 14. Мій знайомий викладає французьку і вивчає грецьку. 15. Йде дощ і тому на мені плащ. 16. Чому ви сидите за моїм столом? – На моєму столі секретар наводить порядок. 17. Летимо ми над Сахарою, коли, раптом, один двигун відмовляє. 18. Я завжди роблю цю помилку. 19. Він насолоджується відпочинком на Канарських островах. 20. Я шукаю кращу роботу. 21. Оркестр грає мою улюблену мелодію. Ходімо танцювати. 22. У якому готелі всі зупинилися? – Звичайно ж, у кращому. 23. Зараз спортсмени біжать дистанцію на п'ять миль.

#### **24. Translate using Present Simple or Present Progressive.**

1. Ну що ти баришся? Поквапся! Вже йде автобус, і я не бажаю на нього запізнюватися. 2. Ніл впадає у Середземне море. 3. Ти вмієш працювати на комп'ютері? – Ні, але я вчусь. Моя старша сестра вчить мене. 4. Я загубив свою ручку. Можна мені взяти твою? – Звичайно, вона мені все одно зараз не потрібна. 5. Шейла зараз у Нью-Йорку. Вона живе у готелі “Національ”, оскільки зазвичай вона зупиняється саме там. 6. Ким працює твоя мати? Вона – лікар, але зараз вона не працює. 7. Ганно, тебе до телефону. Дзвонить твій менеджер. – Скажи, що я не можу підійти. 8. Диви, твій син лізе на дерево. Він може впасти. 9. Чому ти такий неуважний сьогодні. Про що розмірковуєш? 10. Джоне, хтось стукає у двері. Відкрий, будь ласка. – Хто там? – Це ваша сестра. Вона вас чекає. – Вже йду. 11. Він не бачить, що я на нього дивлюся. Він уважно читає газету. – А хто це сидить поруч із ним? – Той, хто переглядає папери? – Так. – Це його брат Том. Він працює разом зі мною. 12. Не заходьте до аудиторії! Студенти пишуть контрольну. 13. – Чому він стоїть посередині дороги? Він хоче перейти вулицю і чекає, поки проїдуть машини. 14. Де Арнольд? – У нього зараз урок французької. У нього завжди урок у цей час. 15. Моя дружина захоплюється читанням детективів і саме зараз вона читає один захоплюючий детектив. 16. Привіт! Сто років тебе не бачив. – Мене не було у місті. – А що ти робиш? Ти знов ідеш? – Ні, я проводжаю свого друга. 17. Відійди, я нічого не бачу. – Та там нічого дивитись. 18. Вона хвора і нікого не приймає. 19. Директор зайнятий, він приймає членів делегації, і зараз вони підписують угоду про співробітництво. 20. Хоча вони посварилися, але з його батьками все ще спілкуються. 21. Він слухає музику у навушниках, і більш ніхто її не чує. 22. Тобі подобається твоя нова робота? – Я її ненавиджу. 23. Я ціную ваші спроби підняти рейтинг програми. 24. Ви пам'ятаєте наші прогулянки за місто?

#### **25. Translate using Present Simple or Present Progressive.**

1. Не турбуйтеся! Вашу справу веде справедливий суддя, а я зі свого боку роблю все можливе. 2. Ти чуєш запах у кухні? – Це обід так добре пахне, він мабуть, дуже смачний. 3. Ваш кіт нюхає рибу, він, мабуть, голодний. 4. Ти знаєш, я купила нові парфуми. – А як вони пахнуть, цікаво? – О, у них чудовий запах. А можна понюхати? 5. Чому ти не куштуєш суп? – Мені здається, він пахне часником, а я не люблю спеції. 6. А куди пропав

Роберт? – Я його теж не бачу. – Кажуть, він зараз зайнятий, готується до іспитів. 7. Марія добре співає, а її брат чудово танцює. 8. Твій палець кровоточить. Він дуже болить? 9. Звідки цей звук, який я чую? 10. Ти чуєш цей шум? – Я слухаю уважно, але нічого не чую. – А зараз я чую крики. – Тепер і я чую. 11. Лікар намагає пульс хворого. Він б'ється дуже швидко. 12. Що це ти шукаєш у сумці? – Я шукаю гроші. 13. Ти розумієш, про що говорить лектор? – Я його погано чую. 14. Скільки речей ви берете у цю поїздку? – Усе залежить від того, що хоче надягти дружина. 15. Зараз йде сильний дощ, чи не так? Чому ви без парасольки? – Ну, це лише дощик. Я не ношу парасольку у таку погоду. 16. Чому ти смієшся? – Я просто уявляю, як він працює вантажником. 17. Я впевнена, що їх усі пам'ятають. 18. Це стосується усіх нас. 19. Я гадаю, що в ящику лежать книжки. 20. Він зовсім не відчуває, що відпочив. 21. На смак ці цукерки дуже солодкі. 22. Хіба ви не відчуваєте, що стає холодніше? 23. Він не терпить міста з натовпом туристів. 24. Лікар рахує його пульс.

### **26. Translate using Present Simple or Present Progressive.**

1. Коли я зустрічаю його на вулиці, він не завжди впізнає мене. 2. Вона ніколи не знає, що хоче: вже мріє стати лікарем. 3. Усі знають про його неосвіченість і намагаються не спілкуватися з ним, але проблема в тому, що він ще й і нахаба і може прийти сам без запрошення. 4. Зараз економічне становище дуже серйозне. Вони навіть бояться думати, що може статися. 5. Ти знову дивишся ці дурні серіали! Я постійно кажу тобі, що ти отупієш, якщо будеш постійно їх дивитися. 6. Йому подобається риболовля і він ніколи не втрачає нагоди порибалити у компанії щирих друзів. 7. Він відчиняє вікно і бачить, що на вулиці вже панує весна. Тільки зараз він усвідомлює, що він вже дуже старий і що весна проходить повз нього. 8. Узимку, у лютий холод, він зазвичай натоплює хату, сідає біля вікна і починає перебирати старі фотокартки та листи свого сина. 9. Зараз він уже ледве йде. Ноги все більше провалюються у сніг, вітер стає все сильнішим та сильнішим, і йому здається, що ще два кроки і сили залишать його. 10. Як я люблю, коли сонце таке яскраве, як сьогодні. Усе навколо здається ще яскравішим та радіснішим, ніж звичайно. 11. Коли мама кричить на мене, я сідаю у крісло, беру підручник з англійської мови і починаю читати правила. 12. Страждання зробили його жорстоким, він хоче виплеснути свою злість на будького, хто поруч із ним, та це йому не завжди вдається. 13. Ти збираєшся до нас о восьмій? - Знаєш, я не дуже добре себе почуваю, у мене так болять зуби, здається, вони зараз випадуть. 14. Вона наздоганяє мене, хапає мене за руку та кричить: “Я не хочу, щоб ми так розлучилися, давай спробуємо все виправити”. 15. Їй подобається ходити берегом моря, вона наближається до води, вдивляється в далечінь, уявляє, що вона – чайка і зараз летить туди, до горизонту, все далі й далі від цього клятого берега. 16. Я не хочу забути цей день ніколи, ніколи в житті. 17. Навіщо ти наді мною знущаєшся? Чому не кажеш, як ти до мене ставишся. Ти кохаєш мене? 18. Батько дістає з кишені пачку банкнот, які ще пахнуть фарбою, і слідкує за

реакцією матері. 19. Зараз вони відпочивають у Парижі, але я можу дати тобі їхній телефон, якщо ти справді маєш термінову розмову. 20. Все минає: і кохання, і радість, і сум, і тільки смерть батьків нагадує про себе день за днем, рік за роком. 21. Погляньте сюди! Ви бачите чудову пам'ятку стародавньої архітектури. 22. Вона дивиться йому в очі та бачить лише нерозуміння. 23. Навіщо я тобі потрібна? Невже тільки для того, щоб прибирати дім та виховувати дітей? 24. Мені подобається, коли ти так дивишся на мене. 25. Складається таке враження, що він і хвилини не може прожити без свого плеєра.

## FUTURE ACTIONS

### 1. Make up sentences using the verbs in the Future Simple Tense.

- 1) have/in/We/minutes/dinner/twenty.
- 2) everything/you/ The/explain/manager/to.
- 3) father/us/theme/Our/take/ Sunday/to/next/the/park.
- 4) you/some/examine/The/in/ doctor/minutes.
- 5) next/return/summer/children/from/ the/Friday/The/camp.
- 6) your/tomorrow/car/The/repair/ mechanic.
- 7) information/I/you/find/for/this/tomorrow.
- 8) future/other/live/on/People/planets/in.

### 2. Make up sentences using the Future Progressive Tense.

1) Sue/to do/homework/at 5 o'clock/tomorrow. 2) We/to sunbathe/from 9 to 12 o'clock/tomorrow morning. 3) Nick and Jack/to drive/to Berlin/at this time/next Monday. 4) You/to have/a conference/from 3 to 5 o'clock/tomorrow. 5) My cousin/ to practise/in the gym/at 7 o'clock/tomorrow evening. 6) Nelly and Diana/to rest/in Hawaii/at this time/next week. 7) We/to dance/at the party/all the evening/tomorrow. 8) Kate/to visit/ her grandparents/all day/next Saturday. 9) They/to prepare/ for the wedding party/all next week. 10) I/to travel/around Canada/for two weeks/next month.

### 3. Make the sentences negative and interrogative.

1) The Daniels will stay with us for a fortnight. 2) Mark will buy everything we need tomorrow. 3) Dinner will be ready in half an hour. 4) The police inspector will interrogate the burglar tomorrow. 5) Emily will book a room in the hotel for us. 6) Sam will take part in the next competition. 7) Jessica will have her final exam in two days. 8) It will be warm tomorrow. 3. Complete the sentences with shall, will or won't. 1) — ... you take part in the festival next week, Cindy? — No, I ..., but Belinda ... . — Unfortunately, I don't know her phone number. — ... I give it to you? — Yes, please. 2) — ... David be in the office tomorrow, Jack? — No, he ... . Why? — I ... have the results of his survey tomorrow morning. — That's good. He needs this information for his report. — ... I send him the results via e-mail? — It ... be great. 3) — ... you give me a lift, Nick? — Of course, I.... I drive you to the office, Pam? — No, I ... work in the office today. I ... have an appointment with an estate agent. ... you stop the car opposite that building? — OK. 4) — We are running out of food. ... you go shopping, Ben? — OK. But I need a shopping list. — I ... write a shopping list for you. — ... you give me your



discount card? — Sorry, I ... . Alice took my discount card yesterday and forgot to return it. — Well, I ... buy all the food at the market then.

### **3. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) The students will know the results of the test tomorrow morning. 2) They will go to Italy next summer. 3) She will give me this article tomorrow. 4) Boris will finish repairing the roof in two days. 5) You will receive the parcel from them next week .

### **4. Make up questions using the Future Simple Tense. Answer these questions (make your predictions about the future).**

1) What means of transport/to be popular/in future? 2) People/ to use/mobile phones/in future? 3) What food/people/to eat/ in future? 4) People/to find/life/on other planets? 5) How/ people/to use/robots/in future? 6) What kind of literature/ to be popular/in future? 7) How/people/to do the shopping/in future? 8) What clothes/people/to wear/in future?

### **5. Translate into English.**

1) У майбутньому люди будуть жити в гармонії з природою. 2) 1) Він зустріне нас завтра? – Так, він зустріне вас і привезе до готелю. 3) Вони не впізнають вас в цьому одязі. 4) Мені викликати для вас таксі? – Ні, мій друг заїде за мною. 5) Нажаль, ми ніколи не дізнаємося правди. 6) Що ти будеш робити у вихідні? – Я поїду з друзями на екскурсію в старовинний замок. 7) Давайте підемо в кінотеатр і подивтмося цей фільм. 8) Яким автобусом нам доїхати до залізничного вокзалу?

### **6. Circle the correct item.**

1) They will go/are going to the theatre. They have already bought the tickets. 2) Summer holidays will/are going to start in a month. 3) I'm sure this team will/is going to win the game. 4) Mr Harris has sold his old car. He will/is going to buy a new one. 5) Watch out! You will/are going to scald your hand! 6) Perhaps we will/are going to cancel tomorrow's meeting. 7) It's too cold in the room. I will/am going to turn on the heating. 8) I hope they will/are going to enjoy the tour. 9) Phil is studying hard these days. He will/is going to have an exam next week. 10) Be careful! The dog will/is going to bite you! 11) The sun will/is going to rise in less than an hour. 12) I promise I will/am going to buy you new trainers next week. 13) They have bought a lot of food. They will/are going to have a party. 14) His daughter will/is going to be five next year. 15) I suppose she will/is going to tell us about her intentions.

### **7. Open the brackets using will or be going to.**

1) — Do you have any plans for tomorrow? — Yes, I ... (to take) my little daughter to the zoo. 2) — Would you like vanilla ice cream or a piece of cherry cake? — I think I ... (to have) a piece of cake. 3) — Why is Pam phoning an estate agency? — She ... (to buy) a flat in this area. 4) — Don't you think it's too dark in the room? — You're right. I ... (to switch) on the light. 5) — The lecture starts at ten tomorrow morning. — Don't be afraid. I ... (to be) in time. 6) — What are you doing? — I'm reading a message from my friend. He ... (to spend) next week in the mountains and invites me to join him. 7) — Your room is a mess! — I know. I

... (to tidy) it a bit later. 8) — I'm afraid I don't have enough money to buy this jacket. — Never mind. I ... (to lend) you the sum you need. 9) — Is this your magazine, Kate? — No, it's Molly's. She ... (to read) it in the plane.

**8. Open the brackets using will, shall or be going to.**

Dear Sally, I'm writing to tell you about my plans for the summer. Now I'm studying hard as I ... (to have) exams to enter university. I hope I ... (not to fail) and soon ... (to become) a student of the economic department. Then my friends and I ... (to travel) to Greece. We haven't decided about the date of our departure yet but I think we ... (to go) there at the end of July. We ... (to visit) Athens, Delphi and Olympia. Perhaps we ... (to go) to Crete and spend some days there. ... I ... (to bring) you a special souvenir from Greece? I know you're fond of collecting dolls. I'm sure I ... (to be able) to buy a nice doll in traditional Greek clothes for you. We ... (to spend) two weeks in Greece and see as many sights as possible. In August I ... (to start) language courses because I want to know English and German perfectly. I believe the knowledge of foreign languages ... (to be) necessary for my future profession. Oh, I nearly forgot! We ... (to have) a party to celebrate the end of our school. We are planning to celebrate this event at the end of June and hope you ... (to join) us. ... you ... (to send) me a message about your decision or ... I ... (to phone) you? Well, that's all for now. Hope to see you soon.  
Love, Isabel

**9. Open the brackets using will or be going to.**

According to the survey conducted by the Department of Employment and Training Administration new professions ... (to be) in demand in the near future. Taking into consideration the results of the survey, Montgomery Council ... (to open) a new college to train specialists for the spheres which are rapidly developing today and ... (to be) dominant in future. The Council has already decided about the list of professions young people ... (to be able) to get. This year the college ... (to enroll) students to study biometric identification. The Council believes that the government and military forces ... (to require) biometric identification specialists as they ... (to develop) the technology to identify people based on an eye, palm or voice scan. The college ... (also to open) the Department of Robotics Engineering to train specialists for the National Robotics Engineering Research Institution which creates robots for medical, military, agricultural and mining purposes. The Council expects these departments ... (to be) extremely popular and young people ... (not to miss) the opportunity to get prestigious professions. The Mayor has already agreed the Programme of the Development of the College with the Minister of Education and next year the college ... (to open) the Department of Space Architecture and the Department of Weather Modification.

**10. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Stuart is taking driving lessons. He will get a driving licence in a fortnight.  
2) I know that Frank is going to be eighteen next year. 3) Perhaps the Mills are going to buy a cottage house soon. 4) Mike has taken his fishing rod. He will catch some fish for supper. 5) Will we go for a picnic tomorrow? 6) Gordon is

looking for a better job. He will apply for the vacancy of Advising Investment Manager. 7) Amanda promises she is going to follow the recommendations of the doctor. 8) I think they shall organize a seminar for the staff.

### **11. Translate into English.**

1) Я сподіваюся, ми встигнемо на автобус. 2) Через три дні буде Різдво. 3) Що ти збираєшся робити на весняних канікулах? – Думаю, підготуюся до випускних іспитів. 4) Ви збираєтеся запросити вашу двоюрідну сестру на ювілей? – Боюся, вона не приїде. Вона зараз у відрядженні за кордоном і збирається повернутися тільки у наступному місяці. 5) Сьогодні дуже жарко. Вам купити морозиво? 6) Ти знаєш, які професії будуть користуватися попитом у майбутньому? – Думаю, будуть популярними професії, пов'язані з космічними дослідженнями. 7) Обережно! Ти зараз розіб'єш вазу! 8) Пообіцяй мені, що ти спочатку порадишся з юристом, а потім приймеш остаточне рішення. 9) Коли вони збираються замовляти квитки на літак? – Вони не збираються замовляти квитки. Думаю, вони поїдуть машиною. 10) Боюся, ми не закінчимо роботу вчасно. – Не хвилюйся, я допоможу вам.

### **12. Circle the correct item.**

1) We will go/are going to the concert next Saturday. Tony has already bought the tickets. 2) I'm sure he will win/is winning the competition. 3) The seminar will begin/begins at nine o'clock tomorrow. 4) Kate will be/is going to be eighteen next month. 5) I know that Nick will have/is having an interview tomorrow morning. 6) They have/are having a party next Sunday. 7) The performance will start/starts at seven o'clock. Don't be late. 8) The Browns will spend/are spending next weekend in their cottage house. They have already told us about it. 9) What time will/does the bus depart tomorrow? 10) Perhaps Henry will/is going to find this journal in the library. 11) The post office is opening/opens at eight o'clock tomorrow. 12) Helen's parents are coming/will come from France next Wednesday. 13) I've got a headache.— I am giving/will give you an aspirin. 14) In 2100 people will live/are going to live on other planets. 15) Watch out! You will/are going to burn your hand!

### **13. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple, the Future Simple or the Present Progressive Tense.**

1) The Robsons ... (to buy) a new car next week. They have already chosen the model. 2) I'm afraid Paul ... (not to accept) our offer. 3) The conference ... (to finish) at two o'clock tomorrow. 4) It ... (to be) the 1st of June in three days. 5) I'm cold. I ... (to ask) for an extra blanket. 6) Monica and Nick ... (to fly) to Malta next Friday. They have already bought the tickets. 7) Don't be late! The football match ... (to start) at six o'clock tomorrow. 8) ... I... (to print) this document for you? 9) Alice ... (probably to send) us a message. 10) This ferry ... (to depart) at ten o'clock tomorrow morning. 11) Julia hasn't cooked anything because we ... (to go) out for dinner tonight. 12) It's getting late. ... we ... (to call) a taxi for you? 13) We have arranged about a game of tennis. We ... (to meet) on the tennis court later. 14) What time ... the competition ... (to start) tomorrow? 15) I promise I ... (not to drive) the car very fast.

**14. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple, the Future Simple or the Present Progressive Tense or be going to.**

— Do you have any plans for this summer, Dave? — Of course, I do! First of all, my friends and I ... (to have) a party. You see, we had to work hard this year and we need to relax a bit. Then I ... (to go) to the seaside to visit my cousin. He has already invited me to spend a fortnight at his cottage house. — ... you ... (to go) there with your parents? — No, my parents ... (to fly) to Italy at the end of June. They have already booked the tickets and a room in a hotel. I hope they ... (to have) a good time during their travel and I ... (to enjoy) my trip to the seaside. — Lucky you! — And what ... you ... (to do) this summer, James? — I haven't got any plans by now. — ... you ... (to join) me in my trip, then? My cousin's house is big enough and I'm sure he ... (not to mind) our coming. — Well, I don't know. I'm afraid it ... (not to be) easy to persuade my parents to let me join you. — Don't worry about it. I ... (to talk) to your parents. I'm sure they ... (to agree) to my suggestion. — Well, the problem is my parents aren't in the town now. They ... (to come) back in three days. — Good! ... they ... (to come) by train? Let's meet them at the station together. In this case we ... (to tell) them about our plans and ... (to have) an opportunity to buy tickets for our trip. What time ... the train ... (to arrive)? — It ... (to arrive) at half past five in the evening. — OK, I ... (to phone) you tomorrow and we ... (to arrange) the details.

**15. Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Progressive Tense.**

1) At this time tomorrow we ... (to watch) a new play in the theatre. 2) I ... (to have) lunch with our business partners from 3 to 5 o'clock tomorrow. 3) Mike ... (to interview) a famous showman at 6 o'clock next Thursday. 4) We ... (to discuss) this project at our morning meeting next Wednesday. 5) My lawyer ... (to wait) for us in his office at 11 o'clock tomorrow morning. 6) The workers ... (to repair) the road in the city centre for two days next week. 7) The students ... (to write) a test from 9 a.m. till 1 p.m. next Tuesday. 8) My friends ... (to play) cricket from 5 till 7 o'clock next evening. 9) I ... (to fly) to Cairo at this time next Sunday. 10) Alice ... (to walk) in the park with her daughter at 7 o'clock tomorrow evening.

**16. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) Helen will be preparing for the exam in the library at 11 o'clock tomorrow. 2) We will be having tea in the garden at 6 o'clock tomorrow. 3) You will be translating an article at 3 o'clock tomorrow. 4) They will be playing volleyball on the beach at 9 o'clock tomorrow morning. 5) Jim will be snorkelling in the Red Sea at this time next Sunday.

**17. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) We ... (to have) a picnic at 4 o'clock tomorrow. 2) Nick ... (not to work) at the agency at 7 o'clock tomorrow evening. 3) Where ... you ... (to drive) to at 3 o'clock next Monday? — I ... (to drive) to Bristol. 4) What ... Pam ... (to do) from 4 to 5 tomorrow evening? — She ... (to visit) her hairdresser. 5) ... the doctor ... (to examine) patients from 9 till 12 o'clock tomorrow? — Yes, he ... . 6) What time ... Ted ... (to jog) in the park tomorrow? — He ... (to jog) at 6 o'clock in the morning.

7) I can't join you for the barbecue next Friday because I ... (to prepare) for the seminar. 8) ... you ... (to sleep) at 10 o'clock tomorrow evening? Can I phone you? – Certainly you can. I ... (not to sleep) at that time tomorrow. 9) Let's meet in front of the cinema tomorrow. 9) ... (to wait) for you at 6 o'clock. – OK. I'll come. 10) At what stadium ... our football team ... (to play) at 5 o'clock next Tuesday? – They ... (to play) at the central stadium.

### **18. Translate into English.**

1) Завтра о шостій годині я буду дивитися свій улюблений серіал по телевізору. 2) Ми не будемо грати в баскетбол на майданчику завтра о сьомій 153 годині. 3) У середу з дев'ятої години вони будуть здавати іспит з англійської мови. 4) Що ти будеш робити завтра о восьмій годині вечора? – Я буду зустрічати батьків в аеропорту. 5) Який семінар ваша сестра відвідуватиме наступного вівторка о другій годині? – Вона буде відвідувати семінар по маркетингу. 6) У цей час завтра ми будемо летіти до Лос-Анджелесу. 7) О котрій завтра у вас буде конференція? – У нас конференція буде проходити з десятої години ранку до третьої години дня. 8) Том буде працювати весь наступний тиждень? – Ні, з наступного четверга він буде відпочивати в горах. 9) Наступної п'ятниці о десятій годині ранку мої друзі будуть брати участь в змаганнях з плавання. 10) Ми будемо прикрашатим зал до новорічного свята завтра о дев'ятій годині ранку.

### **19. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) We are having a barbecue next Friday. Shall you join us? 2) I feel very tired. I think I'm going to bed right now. 3) Don't miss this film. It is going to start at eight o'clock tomorrow evening. 4) I feel bored. Will we go for a walk? 5) Watch out! Your car will crash into a fence! 6) My sister is going to be sixteen in a month. 7) I hope we are going to meet a lot of interesting people at the party. 8) The bus is leaving at 1 p.m. tomorrow. 9) Our chief will sign a treaty with our trade partners tomorrow. The secretary has already prepared all the documents. 10) Your shirt is dirty! – I know. I'm washing it a bit later. 11) Linda can't go shopping with you tomorrow. She will make a report at the conference. 12) Our fridge is empty! – Don't worry. I am going to cook something for dinner. 13) Nelly is probably going to spend a few days in Palermo. 14) Be careful! You will drop the plates! 15) Shall you do me a favour?

### **20. Translate into English.**

1) О котрій годині завтра відкривається картинна галерея? – Вона відкривається завтра о десятій годині ранку. 2) Навіщо твій брат збирається продавати цей фотоапарат? – Він заощадив достатньо грошей і збирається купити новий фотоапарат. 3) Ви відвідаєте нас завтра? – На жаль ні. Завтра ми йдемо на концерт. 4) У мене немає часу помити посуду.- Не хвилюйся, ми помиємо посуд, а Ольга прибере кімнату. 5) Мені зустріти вас ввечері? – Так, боюся, я закінчу роботу дуже пізно. 6) На наступному тижні твоєму племіннику виповниться вісімнадцять років. – Та, я пам'ятаю. Я збираюся подарувати йому мобільний телефон. 7) У мене висока температура. – Мені зателефонувати лікареві? 8) Я впевнений, що нам сподобається відпочинок в

горах. – Так, я сподіваюся, погода буде чудова і ми поїдемо кататися на лижах. 9) Що ти збираєшся робити сьогодні ввечері? – Ми з друзями йдемо в кіно, а потім збираємося трохи погуляти в парку. 10) О котрій годині завтра прибуває літак? – Він прибуває о пів на шосту вечора.

### **21. Circle the correct item.**

1) Bob will/is going to fix the antenna in a day. He has already prepared all the necessary tools for it. 2) I'm afraid we won't/ aren't going to translate this article without your help. 3) Don't forget! The car racing is starting/starts at 10 p.m. next Friday. 4) Angela will/is going to make a vegetable salad. She has already bought all the vegetables for it. 5) Look at the girl! She will/is going to cry! 6) Will you/are you going to help me with the washing-up, please? 7) I hope your next visit won't/isn't going to be so short. 8) Don't be late! We will have/are having supper with the Robsons tonight. 9) The academic year will finish/is going to finish on the 31st of May. 10) Shall we play/ are we playing a game of chess in the evening?

### **22. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple, the Future Simple or the Present Progressive Tense or be going to.**

1) This dress fits me perfectly. I think I ... (to buy) it. 2) It ... (to be) April in a week. 3) What time ... the ferry ... (to depart) tomorrow? – It ... (to depart) at 11.30 a.m. 4) Sheila can't attend the lecture tomorrow. She ... (to visit) her dentist. 5) Henry has sent an e-mail letter to you. – It isn't urgent. I ... (to read) it a bit later. 6) The wind is getting stronger. It ... (to be) a stormy night. 7) ... I ... (to show) you our town? – Oh, yes! I'm sure we ... (to enjoy) your excursion. 8) Look at that boy! He ... (to break) a window. 9) I promise I ... (to send) you the photos from Spain. 10) Be careful! You ... (to get) sunburned. 11) What ... your sister ... (to plan) to do after the exams? – She ... (to spend) a week in the village and then she ... (probably to look) for a part-time job. 12) Take your umbrella or you ... (to get) wet! 13) The train ... (to leave) the station at eleven o'clock next Monday. Don't be late!

### **23. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) I hope the weather is going to change soon. 2) Shall Jane leave you a message? 3) Mark has graduated from university. He is working as a computer programmer in our firm from next Monday. 4) Watch out! The dog will attack you! 5) We will have a party tomorrow. We have already prepared everything for it. 6) Put on your warm sweater or you're going to catch a cold. 7) Will we take the children to the circus tomorrow? 8) Robots are going to do all the house chores in 50 years. 9) He shall probably come home earlier tonight. 10) The conference is starting at 9 a.m. tomorrow.

### **24. Translate into English.**

1) Куди ви збираєтеся влітку? – Спочатку ми їдемо в Мадрид, потім, можливо, проведемо два тижні на морі. 2) Я вважаю, вона не отримає цю роботу. 3) Ми влаштуємо вечірку наступної суботи. Ви приєднаєтеся до нас? 4) Подивися на того хлопця! Він зараз впаде з дерева! 5) О котрій годині починаються лекції на наступному тижні? – Вони починаються о

дев'ятій годині ранку. 6) Я не збираюся витратити всі гроші на одяг. 7) Нам прийти раніше завтра? – Ні, я думаю, ми почнемо працювати як завжди. 8) У мене немає часу приготувати вечерю! – Не переживай, я замовлю піцу. 9) Що ти збираєшся робити у вихідні? – Моя подруга приїжджає провідати мене. Ми збираємося погуляти по місту. 10) Викликай таксі, а то запізнишся на літак.

### **25. Make up sentences using the Future Perfect Tense.**

1) Jim/to write/the report/by next Thursday. 2) We/to clean/ the house/by the time of your arrival tomorrow. 3) I/to prepare/ all the documents/by the beginning of the meeting tomorrow. 4) The film/to finish/by 7 o'clock tomorrow. 5) They/to decorate/the square/by the beginning of the demonstration/ next week. 6) The President/to finish/the press conference/by 3 o'clock tomorrow. 7) Diana/to design/your wedding dress/by next Friday. 8) I/to move/to a new house/by Christmas. 9) You/ to start/your own business/by the time you are twenty-seven. 10) My father/to repair/his car/by Thursday.

### **26. Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Perfect Tense.**

1) Mike ... (to prepare) all the calculations by the end of his working day tomorrow. 2) I ... (to learn) some phrases in Japanese by the time the participants of the Japanese delegation arrive. 3) The chef ... (to cook) all the dishes by the time the banquet begins. 4) The secretary ... (to arrange) all the papers by the time the boss comes to the office tomorrow. 5) The ferry ... (to reach) the port by 4 o'clock tomorrow. 6) They ... (to deliver) our pizza by the beginning of the party tomorrow. 7) Jack and Monica ... (to send) all the invitations by next Tuesday. 8) I ... (to read) your report by tomorrow morning. 9) The workers ... (to unload) the lorries by the end of their working day. 10) We ... (to analyse) the results of the experiment by next Friday.

### **27. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form of the Future Perfect Tense.**

1) Janet ... (to make) the cake by 3 o'clock tomorrow. 2) ... Chris ... (to book) a table in the restaurant by next Sunday? – Yes, he ... . 3) Unfortunately, Sam ... (not to return) from his business trip by next Wednesday. 4) ... Cindy ... (to prepare) her speech by Monday? – Yes, she ... . 5) ... the bookkeeper ... (topay) all the bills by next Friday? – No, he ... . 6) I ... (to write) a shopping list for you by tomorrow morning. 7) ... you ... (to speak) to your parents by tomorrow? – Yes, I ... . 8) ... Tom ... (to pack) his rucksack by the time the bus arrives? – Yes, he ... . 9) I'm afraid Molly ... (not to make) photocopies of all the documents by the end of the working day. 10) ... we ... (to reach) the camp by sunset? – I hope we ... .

### **28. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) Max will have painted the roof of the house by 7 o'clock. 2) We will have put the posters in the hall by the beginning of the concert. 3) They will have brought new 154 furniture by 4 o'clock tomorrow. 4) Olga will have returned from the swimming pool by 5 o'clock. 5) You will have typed five letters by the end of the working day.

### **29. Translate into English.**

1) Майк відремонтує ваш автомобіль до вечора вівторка. 2) Ми не закінчимо цей проект до кінця цього місяця. 3) Мій юрист підготує всі необхідні документи до четверга. 4) Ви отримаєте наше повідомлення до кінця робочого дня. 4) Олена приготує вечерю до сьомої години вечора? – Так, вона все приготує, а ми накриємо на стіл до сьомої години вечора. 5) Хто замовить квитки на літак до понеділка? – Джон їх замовить. 7) До якого часу завтра водій привезе обладнання? – Він привезе устаткування завтра до шостої години вечора. 8) Ваш секретар надрукує звіт до наступного понеділка? – Так. 9) Скільки суконь вони пошиють до наступної середи? – Я думаю, вони пошиють не більш двадцяти суконь. 10) Вона напише статтю до п'ятниці? – Ні, вона до п'ятниці ще не повернеться з відрядження.

**30. Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Simple or Future Perfect Tense.**

1. He (to receive) the telegram tomorrow. 2. He (to receive) the telegram by tomorrow. 3. I (to do) the exercises by two o'clock. 4. I (to do) the exercises in the afternoon. 5. By this time you (to take) your examination. 6. You (to take) your examination next week. 7. The teacher (to correct) our dictations in the evening. 8. The teacher (to correct) our dictations by the next lesson. 9. Julia (finish) all the housework by 3 o'clock and we'll go for a walk. 10. I promise I (get) in touch with you if I need your help. 11. We are going to buy a car. By the end of next month our family (save) money for it. 12. The workers say that they (build) up a region by the beginning of 2009. 13. He never (be) patient. 14. She (have) lunch by the time we arrive. 15. If you think it over, you (see) that I'm right.

**31. Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Progressive or Future Perfect Tense.**

1. My friend's brother will be a school leaver next year, he (to finish) his studies by spring. 2. Don't you know what Peter (to do) at 7 o'clock? 3. When the guests arrive, we (to decorate) the fir-tree. 4. When I call her, Mary (to lay) the table. 5. When the hands of the clock are close to 11, our train (to approach) Vladivostok. 6. While you are writing this exercise we (to prepare) Home-Reading. 7. I think she (to cook) dinner by the time mother comes home. 8. She (to recover) by the end of winter holidays. 9. By the end of the week I (to make) my dress.

**32. Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Simple, Future Progressive or Future Perfect Tense.**

1. He (sleep) when you come back tonight. 2. By the time I come they (go). 3. It is snowing. Have you listened to the weather forecast for tomorrow? I hope it (stop) snowing by tomorrow morning. 4. My sister (know) the result of her exam on economy in three days. 5. Let's meet at the station at 5 o'clock. O.K. I (wait) for you there. 6. The work of the scientists (achieve) the proper acclaim. 7. He (to finish) his work by that time. 8. They (to build) new bridge by the end of September. 9. By the end of this week I (to wait) seventeen weeks for my phone to be repaired. 10. Do you know that on the 15th of August we (to live) in this house for fifty years? 11. I hope I (to finish) this work by the end of the day. 12. This



time next week I (to work) on this book for a year. 13. Mrs Y (to visit) her son's school tomorrow. 14. When she (to get) there at 2 o'clock, he (to have) games, but she (to go) first to see the headmaster. 15. By the time they (to finish) to talk, the lesson (to be over) and John (to have) a shower, so that he (to be) ready to go home with his mother. 16. In two hours he (to do) all his homework and (to be) free. 17. When I (to come) at their house, John and his parents (to have) dinner. After dinner we (to listen) to the new records. Mrs Y (to make) coffee by the time we stop listening. We (to sit) in the dining-room and (to have) hot coffee. Then I (to go) home. 18. My friend's brother (to finish) his studies by spring and he (to look) forward to teaching. After he (to finish), he (to go) to a village to teach and I think he (to become) a good teacher and pupils (to like) him. 19. Tomorrow all day long he (to work) and in the evening we (to go) for a walk as I think.

### **33. Translate into English.**

1. Я буду зайнятий на початку липня. Я буду складати екзамени. 2. До сьомої години я закінчу цю роботу. 3. Я все ще буду працювати, коли ти повернешся. 4. Через рік він до мене приїде. 5. Не приходьте до мене о 5 годині. У мене буде урок англійської. 6. Що ти будеш робити завтра в цей час? – Я буду продивлятися журнали. 7. Поїзд вже прибуде до того часу, коли ми приїдемо на станцію. 8. Ми зробимо цю вправу до 3 години, а потім підемо гуляти. 9. Він пообідає за декілька хвилин. 10. Робітники збудують цю школу до 1 вересня. 11. Я напишу листа до того часу, коли вона приїде до мене. 12. Рівно о 6 я буду чекати на тебе на зупинці. 13. Не телефонуйте мені з 3 до 5: я буду працювати.

### **34. Make up sentences using the Future Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) By the beginning of April/my father/to work as the General Manager of this corporation/for fifteen years. 2) By 8 o'clock/we/ to surf the Net/for five hours. 3) By the end of next month/we/ to live/in this city/for ten years. 4) By the end of this day/Dolly/ not to design/this fancy dress/for seven hours. 5) Ted/to work/ as an attorney/for twenty years/by the end of March? 6) Jack and Alison/to build/their house/for a year by Easter? 7) My parents/ to run/this cafe/for six years/by next September. 8) By 4 o'clock/ they/to play volleyball/for three hours. 9) By 3 o'clock/the students/to write/the test for two hours and a half. 10) By next Friday/Henry/to train/for the competition/for ten months.

### **35. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form of the Future Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) By the 25th of December she ... (to work) on this project for six months. 2) By Saturday, Fred ... (topaint) this picture for two weeks. 3) We ... (to study) marketing for a year by the end of the academic year. 4) By tomorrow morning Laura ... (to sleep) for twelve hours. 5) ... they ... (to work) together for ten years by the end of May? – Yes, they ... . 6) ... Nick ... (to train) for four hours by 6 o'clock? – No, he ... . 7) By 5 o'clock Jessica ... (to sit) at the dentist's for three hours. 8) By 12 o'clock the children ... 156 (to swim) for two hours. 9) By the end of the day the workers ... (to paint) this house for nine hours. 10) By 6 o'clock in the evening we ... (to wait) for his message for five hours.

### 36. Circle the correct item.

1) By 6 o'clock Jimmy will be playing/will have been playing computer games for four hours. 2) At 3 o'clock tomorrow we will be watching/will have watched a film. 3) Will you be shopping/Will you have been shopping a bit later today? Can you buy me a bottle of milk? 4) By the beginning of February I will have attended/ will have been attending computer courses for four months. 4) Don't call Henry. I will have seen/will be seeing him in the office later, so I'll tell him about the seminar. 6) At this time next week they will be cruising/will have been cruising round South America. 7) The postman will be delivering/will have delivered all the newspapers by 4 o'clock. 8) By the end of next month Mrs Wilson will have taught/will have been teaching for thirty years. 9) Will you be using/Will you have been using the printer for long? I need to print the article. 10) By 5 o'clock tomorrow Fred will be receiving/will have received your telegram.

### 37. Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Progressive, the Future Perfect or the Future Perfect Progressive Tense.

1) Peter ... (to fix) the TV set by next Tuesday. 2) At this time next Friday we ... (to lie) on the beach in Malta. 3) By next Monday Linda ... (to work) as a secretary for three years. 4) ... you ... (to use) your computer tonight? Can I play my favourite computer game? 5) By the end of the year Roger and Monica ... (to live) in our district for five years. 6) The boss ... (to read) all the documents by the end of his working day. 7) Don't phone me tonight. I ... (to write) an article for a scientific journal. 8) By the end of the day we ... (to reach) that settlement. 9) What ... you ... (to do) at 4 o'clock tomorrow? – I ... (to help) my parents in the garden. 10) By the 13th of January he ... (to work) on his novel for ten months.

### 38. Find mistakes and correct them.

1) By the beginning of the news programme we will be returning home. 2) I'll tell Pamela about the party. I'll have been seeing her at the university anyway. 3) At this time tomorrow Jack will have taken his driving test. 4) By the end of July she will have run this cafe for ten years. 5) Will have Ron fixed this bike by 12 o'clock tomorrow? 6) Will you been going out a bit later? Can you buy a magazine for me? 7) By next Friday Susan will be passing all her exams. 8) By 8 o'clock the boys will have played football for three hours. 9) Will Sam been preparing for his English test at 9 o'clock tomorrow morning? 10) By the beginning of next week Bob will be working in our office for ten days.

### 39. Translate into English.

1) Завтра в цей час ми будемо обідати з друзями моїх батьків у ресторані. 2) Автобус прибуде завтра на місце до дев'ятої години вечора. 3) До початку наступного місяця буде рік, як мій брат працює в цьому банку. 4) Джек пофарбує твій велосипед до кінця робочого дня. 5) Ви будете працювати за комп'ютером сьогодні ввечері? Можна мені відправити електронний лист своєму другові? 6) У цей час наступного тижня ми будемо подорожувати Європою. 7) Ви будете чекати на мене завтра о восьмій годині? – Так. 8) Таксі приїде завтра до п'ятої годин? – Так.

### 40. Write questions to the underlined words.

1) The taxi will be waiting for you in front of the house at half past two tomorrow. 2) Alison will have prepared your black suit by 5 o'clock tomorrow. 3) Phil will be filming the presentation at 6 o'clock next Thursday. 4) We will have put up the tent by 5 o'clock.

**41. Circle the correct item.**

- 1) By the end of this month Andrew and Carol ... together for three years.  
a) will be living; b) will have lived; c) will have been living.
- 2) At 10 o'clock tomorrow Mr Anders ... a lecture for his students.  
a) will be giving; b) will have given; c) will have been given.
- 3) Sandra ... the hospital by next Wednesday.  
a) will be leaving; b) will have left; c) will have been leaving.
- 4) ... out a bit later? Can you bring me a hamburger, please?  
a) Will you be going; b) Will you have gone; c) Will you have been going.
- 5) By 4 o'clock the girls ... for three hours.  
a) will be cooking; b) will have cooked; c) will have been cooking.
- 6) Shall I send Mike a message? – No, I ... him at the meeting anyway.  
a) will be seeing; b) will have seen; c) will have been seeing.
- 7) At this time next Sunday we ... in the Red Sea.  
a) will be swimming; b) will have swum; c) will have been swimming.
- 8) Who ... the pictures for the exhibition by next Monday?  
a) will be sending; b) will have sent; c) will have been sending.

**42. Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Progressive, the Future Perfect or the Future Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) They ... (to publish) our advertisement by next Monday. 2) At this time tomorrow we ... (to drive) to the mountains. 3) Jack ... (to become) a chief manager by the beginning of October. 4) By next month Ron ... (to play) football in our football club for 3 years. 5) I didn't remind Den about the picnic! – Don't worry. I ... (to meet) him at the university tomorrow morning. 6) What ... your sister ... (to do) at 10 o'clock tomorrow morning? – She ... (to help) mother with the house chores. 7) By 2 p.m. the boys ... (to fish) for five hours. 8) ... you ... (to use) your car tonight? Can I borrow it? 9) Don't phone me before 11 o'clock tomorrow. I ... (to sleep).

**43. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) At 9 o'clock tomorrow evening Henry will have met his friend at the airport. 2) By 5 o'clock tomorrow they will have been decorating the cafe for the party. 3) What article will have you written for our magazine by next Tuesday? 4) By the end of next week Bob will be working in our studio for six years. 5) What lecture will you have been having at 12 o'clock tomorrow? 6) Will you have driven to your office this afternoon? Can you give me a lift, please? 7) By next Monday you will have been finishing this work. 8) By the end of this year Mike will has been working as a detective for ten years. 9) Molly didn't tell Nick about the time of the meeting! — It's not a problem. I will have seen Nick later today. 10) Don't disturb me from 3 to 5 tomorrow. I will have been preparing for my exam.

#### **44. Translate into English.**

1) Завтра до сьомої вечора Джек привезе вам фотографії. 2) В цей час в наступний понеділок ми будемо летіти над океаном в Бразилію. 3) До кінця наступного місяця виповниться тридцять років, як вона працює медсестрою. 4) Наступного четверга з двох до шести Том буде проводити переговори з італійцями. 5) Завтра о сьомій годині ви будете тренуватися в спортзалі? – Ні, завтра о сьомій я буду дивитися футбольний матч на стадіоні. 6) Хто надрукує текст цього документа до початку семінару? - Мій секретар. 7) До третьої години буде вже п'ять годин, як вони катаються на лижах. 8) О котрій завтра Стів буде фарбувати дах будинку? – Він буде фарбувати дах завтра о десятій ранку. 9) О п'ятій буде вже дві з половиною години, як Анна грає в теніс. 10) Ви будете йти на ланч пізніше? Принесіть мені морозива, будь ласка.

#### **45 Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Simple, the Future Progressive, the Future Perfect or the Future Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1. He will be hungry because he (not to eat). 2. We (to go) by train for two days by the time we get there. 3. She will be tonight as she (to work) all day. 4. Brian (to have) dinner when mother comes. 5. They (to meet) us by the time they have to leave Ukraine. 6. She (to work) at school for twenty years by 2001. 7. My sister (to study) for five years when she gets her degree. 8. Don't be late! They (to wait) for you in the cold. 9. They (to live) in this house for some months by the time we find them a new flat. 10. Her granny (to be) a member of the committee for three years by the time she retires. 11. Our children (to play) for three hours by five o'clock. 12. At eleven o'clock she (to sleep). 13. I (to be) a member of our team for seven months by the time the championship begins. 14. Tomorrow at this time I (to watch) television. 15. Her husband (to wait) for her at the airport when her plane lands. 16. In September they (to be) married for ten years. 17. We let you know when Nick (to phone). 18. By seven o'clock he (to drive) for nine hours. 19. You (to have) a house-warming when you move in? 20. Our friends (to dance) for an hour when we come to disco.

#### **46. Translate into English.**

1. Він почне працювати о дев'ятій ранку. 2. Вона піде на пенсію за рік. Вона пропрацює на нашому заводі сорок років до того часу, як піде на пенсію. 3. В наступному місяці вони святкуватимуть срібне весілля. На той час вони будуть одружені вже двадцять п'ять років. 4. Завтра о сьомій вечора я буду працювати над доповіддю. Коли ти прийдеш, я буду працювати над нею вже три години. Я закінчу писати доповідь до десятої і ми підемо на прогулянку. 5. Якщо ви зателефонуйте йому о третій, його не буде вдома. В цей час він буде працювати в бібліотеці. Коли ви зателефонуйте, він буде працювати там вже чотири години. 6. Не приходь до неї о п'ятій вечора. До цього часу вона ще не повернеться з тренування. В цей час вона буде їхати в автобусі додому. 7. Завтра ввечері я зустрінуся зі своїми друзями на дискотеці. Якщо я спізнюся, вони будуть танцювати вже годину. 8. Я думаю, що ввечері дідусь буде дуже втомлений. Він буде працювати в саду цілий

день. 9. Ви побачите свого друга на зустрічі? – Ні, він буде у відпустці на наступному тижні. Він буде відпочивати вже два тижні, коли відбудеться зустріч. 10. Як тільки я закінчу малювати цю картину, я покажу її тобі. Я сподіваюся, що закінчу малювати її до кінця місяця.

## PAST SIMPLE

### 1. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple Tense.

1) Dolly ... (to see) me talking to my coach yesterday. 2) Henry ... (to recognize) the man and ... (to tell) me about it a few minutes ago. 3) Last spring we ... (to spend) a week in the cottage house and then ... (to return) to the town. 4) I ... (to get) a message from you just an hour ago and ... (to take) a taxi to get to the airport. 5) The house ... (to be) full of smoke and we ... (to hear) a cry for help. 6) Nigel ... (to take) a pen and ... (to write) something on a piece of paper. 7) The children ... (to decide) to repair their bicycle and ... (to ask) Alex to help them. 8) The hurricane ... (to be) very strong and ... (to destroy) half of the buildings in the town. 9) Sue ... (to cancel) the appointment with the manager and ... (to hurry) to the hospital. 10) When the surgeon ... (to finish) the operation he ... (to feel) completely exhausted. 11) Yesterday Nora ... (to leave) me a note that she ... (to want) to see me. 12) The train ... (to arrive) on time and Fred ... (to see) Linda coming off the carriage. 13) When a group of tourists ... (to come) to the castle, the guide ... (to show) them around and ... (to answer) their questions. 14) Mike ... (to have) an appointment with his employee last Wednesday and ... (to promise) to make all the necessary calculations as quickly as possible. 15) Julia .. (to buy) a magazine and ... (to go) to the bus stop to meet her friend.

**2. Complete the following sentences using Past Simple. Model. Now he lives in Kyiv but a few years ago ... but a few years ago he lived in Odesa.** Now he studies English but at school ... Now he sleeps in the daytime but he never ... before. Now she knows something about the life of these people but before she ... nothing about them. Now I play tennis well but when I was 18 ... I am a student now and have my lunch at the institute but when I was I pupil I ... He leaves home at 8 o'clock in the morning but when he lived in the village ... He does not smoke now but only a few month ago ... She seldom writes me now but there was a time when she ...

### 3. Make the sentences negative and interrogative.

1) Jack knew about the changes in the timetable yesterday morning. 2) The trip was long and tiring. 3) They stayed at their friend's house last summer. 4) Mike's father taught him to drive a year ago. 5) Sarah cooked fish for supper yesterday. 6) The children were hungry after their walk in the park. 7) Alan lost his credit card a week ago. 8) The tourists returned to the hotel late in the evening. 9) The Clarks moved to a new flat three months ago. 10) The secretary left the office an hour ago. 11) Little Eddy ate all the sweets yesterday. 12) It was boiling hot at the seaside last week. 13) Monica looked very smart in her new dress. 14) The burglar managed to escape from the prison last night. 15) The parents were proud of their son's talents.

### 4. Write short answers to the questions.

1) Did Richard explain you the purpose of our experiment? – Yes, ... . 2) Was Helen surprised to see you? – No, ... . 3) Did Martha do the washing-up after breakfast? – Yes, ... . 4) Did Gordon check the mail yesterday? – No, ... . 5) Were the students ready for the exam? – Yes, ... . 6) Did the taxi arrive on time? – Yes, ... . 7) Was it stormy last night? – No, ... . 8) Did you hear the news yesterday? – No, ... . 9) Did the Wilsons visit Disneyland last summer? – Yes, ... . 10) Were you annoyed with the noise last night? – No, ... .

### **5. Make up sentences using the Past Simple Tense.**

1) The inspector/to question/the victim/of the robbery. 2) Anybody/to leave/me/a message? 3) We/not to enjoy/the performance/last Sunday. 4) Martin/not to tell/us/a word/ about his exams. 5) Vicky/to be/happy/on hearing the news? 6) You/to catch/the idea/of the project? 7) James/not to forget/to buy/some fruit/for supper. 8) The train/to arrive/at exactly/ nine o'clock/last morning. 9) Greg/not to manage/to repair/his motorbike/yesterday. 10) It/to be/sunny/in Prague/last week? 11) You/to sleep/well/last night? 12) The manager/not to give/us/any instructions/about it/yesterday. 13) It/to rain/heavily/ last night. 14) Mark/to take/your driving licence/by mistake? 15) Our break/to finish/half an hour ago. 16) Last month/the archaeologists/to find out/the remains/ of an ancient settlement/not far from our town. 17) Ann/not to accept/the offer/of her boss. 18) The room/to be/small/but tidy. 19) His/previous/work/to be/well paid? 20) The manager/ to get/in touch/with our partners/yesterday? 21) How/they/to manage/to rescue/the child/from the burning house? 22) Who/ to be/responsible/for the safety/of the passengers? 23) When/ the training/to finish? 24) Who/you/to leave/a message/for/ yesterday? 25) What/to be/the purpose/of their last trip?

### **6. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) ... you (to be) busy last night? – No, I ... . I ... (to spend) last evening with my friends. We ... (to watch) a new film with Johnny Depp starring. 2) ... Nick ... (to travel) around Europe last summer? – No, he ... . He ... (to plan) to spend his summer holidays in Spain, but he ... (not to manage) to book the tour beforehand. So he ... (to fly) to Thailand and ... (to spend) two weeks there. 3) ... Sally ... (to do) the ironing yesterday? – Yes, she ... . She also ... (to water) the flowers in the garden and (to tidy) the flat. But she ... (not to have) enough time to go shopping and I ... (to decide) to help her. 4) ... 83 there (to be) many people at the performance last night? – Yes, there ... . The concert hall ... (to be) overcrowded because the performance ... (to be) really wonderful. 5) ... Phil ... (to return) home late yesterday? – Yes, he ... . He ... (to be) so tired that he ... (to go) to bed without having supper. 6) ... you (to be) satisfied with the results of your last experiment? – Unfortunately, we ... (not to get) any results. Something ... (to go) wrong and we ... (to have) to stop the experiment to find out the problem. 7) ... the weather (to be) good for a picnic yesterday? – Yes, it ... (to be) perfect. We ... (to go) to the lake and ... (to have) a wonderful time there. The boys ... (to catch) some fish and we ... (to cook) a tasty fish soup on fire. 8) ... Pam ... (to feed) the cat in the morning? – Yes, she ... . She ... (to give) it some sausages and ... (to pour) some milk. 9) ... Max ... (to visit) his dentist yesterday? – No, he ... . The nurse ... (to

phone) Max and ... (to postpone) the visit because of some changes in the doctor's timetable. 10) ... it ... (to rain) yesterday? – No, it ... . The weather ... (to be) cloudy and damp but it . . . . . (not to be) cold.

### **7. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) The pupils readed an interesting legend at the lesson yesterday. 2) He didn't went to the disco last night. 3) Dolly and Tina stoped in this hotel last year. 4) Did Mary left the office early yesterday? – No, she didn't. 5) Nigel spended a week in the mountains last month. 6) Were you at the seaside last summer? – No, we were. 7) The secretary copyd all the documents a day ago. 8) Was your friends disappointed to know the truth? 9) It weren't very hot last week.

### **8. Translate into English.**

1) Вони купили квитки і зайшли до кінотеатру. 2) Він погано себе почував вчора і вирішив піти з офісу раніше. 3) Я не прочитав твоє повідомлення вчора, тому що був дуже зайнятий. Але я прочитав його вранці і відразу тобі подзвонив. 4) Ми не були на концерті минулої суботи. Майку не вдалося купити квитки. 5) На щастя, Олена піймала таксі і вчасно приїхала до аеропорту. 6) Ви знали про результати дослідження? – Так, я читав звіт минулого понеділка. 7) Ви відвідували семінар минулого тижня? – На жаль ні. Я був у відрядженні і повернувся тільки вчора ввечері. 8) Ваша сестра отримала запрошення на вечірку вчора? – Так, вона обіцяла прийти. 9) Вони ходили вчора на пляж? – Ні. Вчора було хмарно, і вони вирішили піти на екскурсію до ботанічного саду. 10) З вами щось сталося вчора ввечері? Ваша мати дзвонила вам кілька разів. Вона була дуже схвильована. – Все добре. У мене була термінова робота, і я хотів повідомити родині про це, але щось було не в порядку з моїм телефоном, і мені не вдалося подзвонити додому. 11) Олена була дуже здивована, коли отримала запрошення взяти участь у фестивалі. 12) Ми не знайшли шоколадний торт і замість цього вирішили купити коробку цукерок і фрукти. 13) Ти вчора прочитав мою записку? Я залишив її на столі на кухні. – Так. Я побачив її, як тільки прийшов додому. 14) Ти вчора розповів братові про наші плани на канікули? – Так, але він не погодився позичити нам свою машину.

### **9. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) He prepared a report for the conference yesterday. 2) The Walters flew to Egypt three days ago. 3) Janet was in the park with her daughter in the evening. 4) Clive gave me this disc last Wednesday. 5) The tourists were in front of the museum some minutes ago. 6) Rescue workers found three survivors in the ruins two days ago. 7) The children were in the zoo with their Biology teacher yesterday. 8) David missed an important meeting yesterday. 9) Linda told us about the party some days ago. 10) She was upset because of the quarrel.

### **10. Put the questions to the italicized words**

1. They started work at 9 in the morning. 2. Peter saw them in the park. 3. The pupils understood the rule very well. 4. His brother went to Kyiv every year. 5. The boy ate an apple. 6. My aunt grew beautiful roses. 7. She played tennis badly. 8. The children drank milk in the morning. 9. My wife saw our cousin in

Moscow. 10. They lost their way because it was dark. 11. My friend wrote to me very often last year. 12. Our students read a lot of English books last year. 13. He took his son out on Monday evening. 14. Petrov spoke to us about the plan yesterday. 15. They worked at a large factory then. 16. You lived in this house ten years ago. 17. Peter decided to go to a medical school last year. 18. My friend wrote an interesting article last month. 19. The sun rose at 5 o'clock yesterday. 20. They had breakfast before they went out. 21. They saw a new film. 22. My brother and his wife went to the cinema. 23. They left the house together. 24. He began work at nine sharp. 25. She went to the library yesterday.

### **11. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) Why ... you ... (to leave) this magazine on my table, Henry? – Because I ... (to want) you to have a look at one article there. 2) Where ... Alison ... (to meet) Pete last Saturday? – She ... (to go) to the new shopping centre to buy some clothes and ... (to meet) Pete there. 3) ... your brother ... (to win) the competition last Friday? – No, he ... . He ... (to fall) off the horse and ... (to injure) his leg badly. The ambulance ... (to take) him to hospital. 4) Who ... Den ... (to buy) the flowers for yesterday? – He ... (to buy) them for Margaret. It ... (to be) her birthday yesterday and she ... (to have) a party. 5) ... Simon ... (to have) a car accident yesterday? – Yes, he ... . His car ... (to crash) into a tree. And how ... you ... (to know) about it? Who ... (to tell) you? – My neighbour. He ... (to be) at the bus stop at that time and ... (to see) everything. 6) When Fred ... (to wake) up yesterday morning he ... (to find) out that he ... (to be) alone in the house. He ... (to take) a shower and ... (to go) to the kitchen to make a cup of coffee. 7) Why ... you ... (not to let) me know about the meeting? – Sorry, I ... (not to have) my notebook with me and ... (not to remember) your phone number. 8) Who ... (to send) you such a nice card, Polly? – Oh, I ... (to get) it from Lucy last month. She ... (to be) in Paris on her holidays and ... (to decide) to write me about her trip. 9) What time ... the shop assistants ... (to leave) the department store yesterday? – Well, their working day ... (to finish) a bit later yesterday so they ... (to leave) the store at about nine o'clock in the evening. 10) What ... (to be) the weather like during your last trip to Australia? – Oh, it ... (to be) terrible. It ... (to be) cold and rainy and we ... (not to leave) the hotel for a few days. We even ... (to miss) some excursions because of the weather.

### **12. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) A woman smiled at a little girl and gived her an apple. 2) The ferry were fast and comfortable. 3) What film did you watched at the cinema yesterday? 4) Who did taught your brother to play the guitar? 5) Where was your parents when you came home last night? 6) Why your teacher was angry with you? 7) Bill didn't be in the classroom at that time. 8) Who he discussed this problem with? 9) Sorry, I didn't understood your question. 10) You was very upset because of the results of the test yesterday.

### **13. Translate into English.**

1) О котрій годині ви повернулися вчора з екскурсії? – Ми повернулись близько дев'ятої години вечора. Увечері йшов сильний дощ, і водій дуже



повільно вів автобус, тому ми повернулися так пізно. 2) Чому твоя сестра була така щаслива вчора? – Вона отримала гарну оцінку на випускному іспиті, і батьки подарували їй комп'ютер. 3) Ви їздили в гори минулого літа? Вам сподобалася поїздка? – Так, ми чудово провели час. Готель був зручний, і види були чарівні. Наш гід водив нас у гори. Нам дуже сподобався відпочинок. 4) Коли ти бачив Тома? – Два дні тому. Я був в спортзалі, і він тренувався там. Але у нас не було часу поговорити. 5) Як Ользі вдалося купити квитки на цей концерт? – Нік допоміг їй. Він навчався разом з кимось із музикантів цієї групи в школі. 6) Секретар вчора підготувала документи для наших партнерів? – Так. Вона залишила їх на вашому столі. 7) Що ви робили в селі минулих вихідних? – Наші друзі запросили нас відвідати їх. До речі, ми прекрасно провели час. Ми купалися в річці і готували шашлик. 8) Хто з'їв всі цукерки вчора? – Марк. Він засмутився, тому що ми не залишили йому піци, і з'їв усі цукерки. 9) Олена брала мій фотоапарат минулого вівторка? – Так, вона пообіцяла повернути його в суботу. Можливо, вона забула про свою обіцянку? 10) Минулого разу Діана не розповіла про свою подорож до Італії. Які міста вона відвідала? – Вона провела декілька днів в Римі, потім відвідала Мілан і Венецію.

#### **14. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple or the Past Simple Tense.**

1) Our Maths teacher usually ... (to give) us a lot of homework to do, but yesterday we ... (to have) a test and he ... (not to give) us any homework. 2) Vicky always ... (to have) tea with sandwiches for breakfast but yesterday she ... (to decide) to eat some porridge. 3) ... your brother often ... (to surf) the Internet in the evening? – Oh, yes, he ... (to surf) the Net almost every evening. But yesterday he ... (to be) busy preparing for the Biology exam and ... (not to switch on) the computer. 4) You never ... (to miss) the lectures, Sheila. Why ... you ... (not to come) to the lecture on Ancient History last Thursday? – You see, Alison, I ... (to oversleep) because my alarm clock ... (not to go) off. 5) ... (to be) Den always so hungry after cycling? – Yes, he ... . When he ... (to return) from the ride last time, he ... (to eat) two bowls of soup, three roast beefs, a plate of mashed potato, a bowl of vegetable salad and two pieces of cake. 6) Your mother told me you ... (not to be) very well yesterday, Jean. How ... (to be) you now? – I ... (to be) all right now, thanks. I just ... (to have) a horrible headache yesterday and ... (to go) to bed earlier than usual. I sometimes ... (to have) headaches. 7) Look! Your room ... (to be) a mess, Brian! When ... you ... (to tidy) it last time? – Well, I ... (not to remember), Sue. Usually I ... (to clean) my room once a week, but last week I ... (to be) very busy preparing a report for my boss. 8) There ... (to be) a good documentary on TV yesterday. ... you ... (to see) it, Alice? – No, I ... . I never ... (to watch) documentary films. I ... (to think) they ... (to be) too boring. – I ... (not to agree) with you. That film ... (to be) very interesting and educative. 9) Who ... Sam ... (to buy) the disc with the songs of «Back Street Boys» for yesterday? Sam usually ... (to listen) to another kind of music. – Perhaps he ... (to buy) it for his younger sister. She ... (to be) fond of music of this kind. 10) Who ... (usually to

organize) seminars for the staff in your office? – The manager of the personnel department ... (to be) usually responsible for things like seminars and trainings. But last month he ... (to be) ill so I ... (to arrange) one.

### **15. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Pupils don't used to surf the Net in search of information ten years ago. 2) When she returned home yesterday, she finds a note from her mother on the table. 3) Why you bought this ugly hat yesterday? 4) We didn't use to come to this cafe some years ago, but now we came here almost every Friday. 5) Martin trained a lot and wins the cup at the last championship. 6) Jessica used to go roller skating last Sunday. 7) My parents never stay at this hotel before. 8) How did Nigel managed to take such beautiful photos? 9) Pamela didn't use to drive but now she drive well. 10) Did Jessica was at the theatre last night? 11) Now the McGregors have their own business and they worked hard. 12) Where were you spend your last weekend? 13) There was a lot of passengers in the airport. 14) What photos did the police officer shown you? 15) Mike didn't promised us to be in time.

### **16. Translate into English.**

1) Він був один у кімнаті, коли двері відчинилися і увійшла Олена. 2) Я вчора не сказав їй про нашу домовленості, тому що вона була чимось дуже схвильована. 3) Навіщо ви розповіли мені про це під час нашої останньої зустрічі? - Я думав, що вам це було цікаво. 4) Раніше ми подорожували поїздом, але тепер віддаємо перевагу подорожам літаком. 5) Ти знаєш цього хлопця? – Так, він наш новий сусід. Його сім'я переїхала в наш будинок три тижні тому. 6) Джек вийшов з офісу і зупинив таксі. Зазвичай він їздив додому автобусом, але в той день поспішав, тому що у його молодшого сина був день народження. 7) Їй не сподобалась вистава минулої суботи. Вона була дуже довга і нудна, і деякі глядачі пішли після першого акту. 8) Раніше мій брат займався плаванням, але зараз він дуже багато працює і ходить в басейн лише раз в тиждень. 9) Я відправив вам електронного листа чотири дні тому, але ви не відповіли мені. – Вибачте, я тільки вчора повернувся з відрядження і прочитав ваш лист. 10) Де твій друг жив раніше? – Він раніше жив в маленькому місті десь на заході країни, а потім переїхав до нашої столиці. 11) Ваш брат не носить більше окуляри? – Так, він раніше носив окуляри, але його лікар порадив спробувати контактні лінзи. Мій брат каже, що контактні лінзи набагато зручніше. 12) Куди ви з Максом їздили вчора? – Спочатку ми поїхали купити подарунок для сестри Макса, а потім зустріли Боба і вирішили піти в кіно. 14) Твоя сестра завжди допомагає тобі вибрати одяг? – Ні. Я попросив її рпоради тільки вчора, тому що не знав, що надіти на презентацію. 15) Ти пив ліки вчора ввечері? – Так. Я завжди приймаю ліки регулярно. 16) Як раніше люди жили без телебачення? – Я думаю, без телебачення їхнє життя було нецікавим.

### **17. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) Margaret ... (to be) angry with Jim because he ... (to break) her cup yesterday. 2) The fire ... (to destroy) half of the forest in our region last month. 3) A year ago Tom ... (not to be) old enough to get a driving licence. 4) The secretary

... (to cancel) the meeting yesterday because the chief engineer ... (not to return) from his business trip. 5) When ... the accident ... (to happen)? – It ... (to happen) just half an hour ago. But it ... (not to be) the driver's fault. A dog ... (to run) out onto the road and the driver ... (to do) his best to avoid hitting the dog. 6) ... you ... (to go) for a picnic last Sunday, Mike? – Yes, we ..., but we ... (not to enjoy) it. The weather ... (to spoil) suddenly and it ... (to start) raining, so we ... (to return) home. 7) Why ... you ... (to ring) me up yesterday evening, Nick? – I ... (to want) to tell you about the changes in our timetable for next week. 8) Who ... (to invite) you to the concert, Helen? – Phil. He ... (to manage) to buy two tickets yesterday and ... (to suggest) my going with him. 9) Who ... Julia ... (to prepare) the documents for yesterday? – She ... (to prepare) the documents for the lawyer and ... (to leave) them on her desk. 10) What souvenirs ... Bill ... (to bring) from his last trip to India? – Well, he ... (to buy) a nice scarf for his sister and some beautiful plates for his friends. He also ... (to bring) a box of wonderful Indian tea.

**18. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple or the Past Simple Tense.**

1) Peter always ... (to drive) to the office but I ... (not to see) his car at the parking yesterday. – Something ... (to be) wrong with his car yesterday and Peter ... (to get) to the office by metro. 2) ... you always ... (to have) lunch so late? – No, we usually ... (to have) lunch at one o'clock, but I ... (to be) very busy yesterday and ... (to have) lunch only at three o'clock. 3) Why ... Frank ... (not to phone) me yesterday? – Well, he ... (to go) to the village to visit his grandparents and ... (to leave) his mobile phone at home. He sometimes ... (to forget) to take his mobile phone and I can't get in touch with him. 4) Who usually ... (to help) your mother with the house chores? – Well, we all ... (to help) her. My sister usually ... (to do) the washing-up and ... (to go) shopping and I ... (to tidy) my room. Last week our parents ... (to go) on a tour and we ... (to do) all the house chores ourselves. 5) ... you ... (to listen) to news an hour ago, Tony? – No, I ... . Why? – Some men ... (to rob) a bank in the morning and ... (to kill) the security guard. 6) What magazine ... Pam ... (to buy) yesterday? – She ... (to buy) «Fashion». She always ... (to buy) it to keep up with the latest fashionable trends. 7) Who ... you ... (to bring) this funny clown for from your last trip? – Oh, I ... (to bring) it for my niece. She ... (to collect) dolls and I always ... (to bring) her some dolls from different countries. 8) How many mistakes ... Jessica ... (to make) in her last test? — Two or three. She usually ... (to write) tests well, but last time she ... (to be) a bit absent-minded. 9) ... Roger ... (to book) the hotel for us yesterday? – No, he ... . He ... (to ask) me to book the rooms but I ... (to forget) about it. 10) ... you ... (to find) your pass to the swimming pool last Friday? – Yes, I ... . It ... (to be) in the drawer of my desk under the papers.

**19. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Yesterday Nick fell from the ladder and breaks his leg. 2) We didn't saw Monica yesterday morning. 3) Sally weren't with us at that time. 4) When Henry sent you this message? 5) Alex used to cut the grass in the garden two days ago. 6) Who did pay this bill? 7) Vicky used to worked as a cleaner at the local hospital.

8) Where was your classmates when you came to school yesterday? 9) Who she met at the airport last Wednesday? 10) Did Jerry went to bed late yesterday?

### **20. Translate into English.**

1) Ми вирішили приготувати піцу на вечерю і попросили Марка купити трохи сиру і помідорів. 2) Ви вчора зустріли Ганну в університеті? – Ні, я не був в університеті вчора. Я погано себе почував і залишився вдома. 3) Твій учитель був задоволений результатами тесту? – Так, ми всі отримали хороші оцінки. 4) Коли ти отримав лист від Ольги? – Два дні тому. Минулого тижня вона повернулася з Австралії і хотіла зустрітися з нами і розповісти про свою подорож. 5) Раніше жінки носили довгі сукні, а зараз вони носять короткі спідниці і джинси. 6) Хто розповів тобі ці новини вчора? – Лінда. Вона завжди все про всіх знає. 7) Скільки коштувала ця картина п'ять років тому? – Вона коштувала кілька тисяч доларів, але зараз вона набагато дорожче. 8) Ти помітив щось незвичайне під час останньої зустрічі з Майком? – Ні. Він був у доброму гуморі і розповідав мені про свої плани. 9) Де ти купив такий чудовий фотоапарат? – Я отримав його від моєї тітки на день народження в минулому році. Вона привезла його з Японії. 10) Як Тому вдалося знайти цю інформацію? – Я не знаю. Він не захотів мені розповідати про це.

### **21. Translate into English.**

1. Діти допомагали батькам. 2. Батько прийшов додому пізно. 3. Що ви робили в неділю? Я ходив у кіно. 4. Тобі сподобався фільм? Так, фільм мені дуже сподобався. 5. Що ви робили на уроці англійської мови? Ми читали новий текст, відповідали на запитання і перекладали речення з української мови на англійську. 6. Коли ви почали вивчати англійську? Ми почали вивчати англійську мову три роки тому. 7. Скільки сторінок ви прочитали минулого тижня? Минулого тижня я прочитав десять сторінок. Мені подобається ця книга. 8. О котрій годині ти звичайно встаєш? Я встаю о 7 годині. О котрій годині ти встав вчора? Вчора я встав о 8. Я завжди встаю о 8 в неділю. 9. Коли твої друзі приходили до тебе? Хто приходив до тебе вчора? 10. Вчора ми не послали їй телеграми, бо не знали її адреси. 11. Які іноземні мови ви знаєте? Я знаю англійську і французьку. В школі я також вивчав німецьку, але я знаю її погано. 12. Де ви купили цей годинник? Я купив його сім років тому в центральному універмазі. 13. Тієї ночі я спав погано і рано прокинувся. 14. У нього вчора, як завжди, було дуже багато роботи. Він працював цілий день. 15. Три дні тому у неї був екзамен з англійської мови. Вона добре говорила англійською і отримала «відмінно». 16. Чому її вчора не було на заняттях? 17. Ти зустрів свого товариша після гри у футбол? Так. 18. Вчора вона працювала до пізньої ночі. Чому ти не допоміг їй? В мене теж було багато роботи. 19. Як ти провів останні вихідні? 20. Де ти відпочивав тим літом? 21. Коли ти останній раз ходив за покупками? 22. Що ти їв вчора на вечерю? 23. Чому твій син так поспішав вчора на роботу? Він пізно прокинувся і не встигав. 24. Він попросив допомоги у свого товариша.

## 22. Translate into English.

1. Вчора він розказав нам цікаві новини. 2. Вчора ввечері я дивився телевізор і не ходив гуляти з друзями. 3. Онук приходив до бабусі на тому тижні і розповідав їй про навчання. 4. Вчора він написав мені листа, але ще не відправив його. 5. У ресторані ми пили вино та їли французькі страви. 6. Я бачив його два дні тому. 7. У мене є такий підручник, я купив його два тижні тому. 8. Вчора його не було тут. 9. Його канікули вже закінчилися і він повернувся до роботи. 10. Вчора в мене було багато роботи, але мій друг допоміг мені. 11. Вчора ми ходили до нічного клубу і танцювали там. Музика була весела. 12. Ми чекали на нього, але він не прийшов. 13. Вони почали вивчати англійську минулого року. 14. Він завжди їздить на машині, але вчора приходив до нас пішки. 15. Вона завжди працює кожного понеділка, але вчора в неї був вихідний. 16. Він не зателефонував мені вчора, а я чекав на його дзвінок. 17. Вчора мама приготувала смачну вечерю. 18. Ці підручники і словники були необхідні мені вчора, але ти їх забув. 19. На тому тижні вона себе погано почувала й не ходила на заняття. 20. Вони принесли нам піцу, і ми разом її з'їли. 21. Вчора я ходив до своїх батьків. У матері був день народження. 22. Він запитав мене вчора про мої успіхи у навчанні. 23. Що ти робив вчора ввечері? Чому ти не займався англійською?

## 23. Translate using Past Simple.

1. Нам було холодно і страшно у порожньому домі. 2. Вона була щаслива і їй хотілося співати. 3. Джек повернувся з Парижу і привіз усім багато подарунків. 4. Коли я працювала в його фірмі, я часто їздила у відрядження. 5. Вона піднялася з крісла і підійшла до вікна. 6. Двері грюкнули і хтось збіг униз сходами. 7. У кімнаті було галасливо і я нічого не чув. 8. Це був важкий час і дитячі садки були переповнені. 9. Вправа була важкою, тому він вирішив нічого не робити. 10. Коли вона жила з батьками, вона ніколи не готувала їсти. 11. Вона розгорнула подарунок і радісно заплескала у долоні. 12. Собака гавкнув і сховався в будці. 13. Було літо і на вулицях курортного міста знову було повно відпочиваючих. 14. Хоча бомба вибухнула в самому магазині, ніхто не постраждав. 15. Джейк підняв рушницю, прицілювався і вистрілював. 16. Ти чув, що він сказав? 17. Ми йшли дві години, перш ніж дісталися села. 18. Папери лежали на столі, але у кабінеті нікого не було. 19. Готуючись до захисту диплому, вона працювала у бібліотеці кілька тижнів. 20. Дитина впала і голосно заплакала. 21. Днями ми обговорювали ситуацію, що склалася у країні. 22. Він купив бар, потім ресторан, а потім і весь готель. 23. Вона закрила ніс, тому що м'ясо тхнуло. 24. Вчора я встала дуже рано, тому що у мене було багато справ. 25. Я читала цю книгу дуже давно, але вона мені не сподобалася.

## 24. Translate using Past Simple.

1. Вони грали у дворі, поки не стемніло. 2. Коли поїзд зупинився, я виглянув у вікно. 3. В міру власного старіння, вона ставала все цікавішою людиною. 4. Я чекала на нього у домовленому місці, поки зовсім не змочла. 5. Щойно зійшло сонце, ми вирушили в дорогу. 6. Коли настала зима, їсти

стало зовсім нічого. 7. Вона друкувала доповідь, поки в неї не почали боліти очі. 8. Щойно чайник закипів, вона приготувала чай для всіх. 9. Коли вона побачила його, то сполотніла. 10. Щойно я зайшов, усі розмови стихли. 11. Коли вони переїхали до цього міста, йому було всього 12 років. 12. Завіса піднялася і вистава почалася. 13. Коли він прокинувся, у кімнаті було зовсім темно. 14. Вона налила води у вазу і поставила троянди. 15. Раніше я витрачав значно більше часу на приготування домашнього завдання. 16. Коли мені подарували комп'ютер, я не знала, що з ним робити. 17. Я купив цей словник, щойно він з'явився у продажу. 18. Пиріг був такий духмяний, що я не міг від нього відірватися. 19. Після закінчення занять вона негайно йшла додому. 20. Минуло 10 хвилин, потім ще 10, але ніхто так і не з'явився. 21. Колись у дитинстві я цим захоплювався. 22. Раптом подув вітер і зірвав з голови капелюха. 23. Було дуже спекотно і морозиво відразу розтануло. 24. Коли вона побачила, який він брудний, вона розсміялася замість того, щоб посварити його. 25. Хоча він почувався зле, він примусив себе сісти за підручники.

### **25. Translate using Past Simple.**

1. Він часто пропускав уроки, тому вчителі були ним дуже незадоволені. 2. Вона читала біля вікна, поки не настали сутінки. 3. Ми працювали у садку, поки не почався дощ. 4. Коли автобус поїхав, хтось відкрив вікно. 5. Після обіду вона зазвичай виходила у садок, щоб залишитися насамоті. 6. Вона прочитала статтю до кінця і потім почала її перекладати. 7. Коли погода бувала гарною, він їздив на роботу на велосипеді. 8. Вона була одружена з лікарем, тому знала майже усіх сусідів. 9. Оскільки було ще зовсім рано, вони вирішили прогулятися додому пішки. 10. Оскільки його мати була у лікарні, йому доводилося готувати самому. 11. Мультфільм закінчився так швидко, що дитина розридалася від розчарування. 12. Коли вона почула таку відповідь, вона встала і мовчки вийшла із кабінету. 13. Єдине, про що він мріяв, – це була кругосвітня подорож. 14. Мені не подобалися їхні діти, тому що вони були дуже розпещені. 15. Спочатку я хотіла подарувати йому машинку, але потім передумала і купила велосипед. 16. Він був дуже гарним спеціалістом і пристойно заробляв. 17. Вона не знала, куди їй піти, коли раптом побачила поліцейського. 18. Дощ був таким сильним, що ми не бачили сусіднього будинку. 19. Коли прийшла весна, життя стало не таким сумним. 20. Машина промчала повз нас і повернула за ріг. 21. Ми стояли в аудиторії, поки не прийшла наша вчителька. 22. Щойно почався фільм, я зрозумів, що він зовсім не цікавий. 23. Коли з'явилися судді, всі присутні встали. 24. Ми нічого не могли їй доручити, тому що вона була дуже легковажною. 25. Вона говорила дуже довго, але ніхто її не переривав.

### **PRESENT PERFECT**

#### **1. Make up sentences using the Present Perfect Tense.**

1) He/just/to send/a letter/to his friend. 2) We/already/to water/ the flowers/in the garden. 3) I/never/to eat/oysters. 4) They/to know/each other/for years. 5)

Sheila/to call/me twice/today. 6) The taxi/just/to arrive. 7) You/just/to destroy/all my plans. 8) Max/never/to ride/a motorbike. 9) The Professor/to give/five lectures/this week. 10) The seminar/already/to start. 11) We/to live/in this hotel/for three days/already. 12) The baby/just/to fall asleep. 13) The Connors/to move/into a new house/already. 14) I/to remind/Tom/about the meeting/three times/today. 15) Andrew/to be/to Manchester/three times/this year. 16) Betty/not to phone/me/since last Wednesday. 17) I/to see/ this woman/never. 18) The lecture/to finish/just. 19) Mike/ not to ride/a bike/since childhood. 20) Martin/to consult/with a tax lawyer/yet? 21) We/not to meet/each other/for six years. 22) Wendy/to tell/me/about the results of the research/just. 23) They/to send/the invitations to their wedding/yet? 24) Simon/to be/to Norway/ever? 25) Our firm/to pay/all the taxes/already.

## **2. Put the words in brackets into the correct place in the sentences.**

1) Monica has ... returned from the trip to Switzerland ... . (just) 2) They have ... repaired five cars ... . (this week) 3) We have ... ridden a camel ... . (never) 4) Alice has ... typed five letters ... . (so far) 5) I have ... arranged the time of the meeting ... . (already) 6) We have ... made ... all the necessary preparations. (just) 7) This surgeon has operated on ... four patients for appendicitis ... . (today) 8) Tom has ... painted half of the fence ... . (so far) 9) You have ... driven ... a car. (never) 10) I have received ... only four letters from you ... . (this year)

## **3. Complete the sentences with for or since.**

1) Roger has worked as a dentist ... twelve years. 2) Sandra has studied in our class ... October. 3) I have known Alex ... ages. 4) Ella has worked in the bank only ... two weeks. 5) Julia has been to seven countries ... she started her journey. 6) Belinda has changed a lot ... we met last time. 7) We have been to Tokyo ... five days already. 8) Nick has had this car ... a year and a half. 9) Joe has been a designer ... she graduated from university. 10) James has been my business partner ... more than fourteen years.

## **4. Make the sentences negative and interrogative.**

1) You have cut the grass in the backyard. 2) Our boss has signed the trade agreement. 3) The members of the delegation have arrived. 4) The wind has stopped blowing. 5) All the tourists have paid the admission charge. 6) We have invited the chairman of the charitable organization to our meeting. 7) Alan has downloaded this document. 8) The policemen have captured the burglars. 9) Sarah has recovered from her illness. 10) My parents have left for New York. 11) Rick has travelled by plane before. 12) We have been to this theme park. 13) Fred has taken your dictionary. 14) Sarah has failed her final exams. 15) They have fallen asleep. 16) Little Ben has collected some shells on the beach. 17) The children have fed the dog. 18) You have torn his letter. 19) It has stopped snowing. 20) Angela has completed her education.

## **5. Write short answers to the questions.**

1) Have you seen Henry lately? – No, ... . 2) Has Julia returned from the university? – Yes, ... . 3) Have the students filled in the questionnaires? – Yes, ... . 4) Has the plane landed? – Yes, ... . 5) Have the children tidied their room? – No,

... . 6) Have you been to the new bowling club? – No, ... . 7) Has the waitress brought the bill? – Yes, ... . 8) Has Mrs Harrison spoken to the doctor? – No, ... . 9) Have they obtained the results of the experiment? – Yes, ... . 10) Has the taxi arrived? – No, ... .

#### **6. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) ... you ... (yet to send) a message to George? – Yes, I ... . But George ... (yet not to answer) it. 2) Kate ... (to be) very upset these days. ... anything ... (to happen)? – Well, her boyfriend Sam ... (to break) his leg. He ... (to be) in hospital for two days now. 3) ... you ... (to iron) my T-shirt, Molly? – Yes, I ... . And I ... (to sew) a button to your jacket. 4) ... Ed and Julia ... (to prepare) everything for the picnic? – They ... (already to buy) some meat and vegetables, but they ... (yet not to decide) about the place for the picnic. 5) ... your parents ... (yet to leave) for Greece? – Oh, they ... (already to be) there for three days. 6) ... you ... (lately to see) Peter and Nick? – No, I ... (not to see) them since March. 7) ... Pamela ... (ever to be) to England? – No, she ... . But she ... (already to plan) her trip there. 8) ... the concert ... (yet to start)? – No, it ... . The musicians ... (yet not to tune) their musical instruments. 9) ... you ... (to meet) your boss today? – No, I ... . My boss ... (just to go) to the bank. 10) ... Phil ... (to jump) with a parachute before? – No, he ... (never to jump) with a parachute. But he ... (always to dream) about it.

#### **7. Complete the sentences with have/has gone or have/has been.**

1) Janet isn't in the office now. She ... to the post office to receive a parcel. 2) We ... already ... to this exhibition twice this month. 3) My father ... to Poland for a week on a business trip. He is returning in two days. 4) What places ... Tom and Alec ... to since they left for Spain? – Well, they ... to Spain for a week now and they ... already ... to Barcelona and Madrid. 5) Where is Jim? – He ... to the supermarket to buy some food. 6) Molly ... to the hospital to visit her cousin Fred. He ... in hospital for a week. 7) ... your children ever ... to the theme park? 8) Unfortunately, Mark can't meet you. He ... to the university. 9) We don't want to go to the zoo. We ... already ... there three times. 10) I'd like to talk to the attorney. – Sorry, he isn't in at the moment. He ... just ... to the court.

#### **8. Translate into English.**

1) Діти щойно повернулися зі школи. 2) Мама ще не приготувала сніданок. Вона тільки що поставила грітися чайник. 3) Я знаю твого брата вже сім років. Він ніколи не скаржився на своє здоров'я. 4) Ви коли-небудь були в цьому театрі? – Так, я недавно був тут. 5) Майк вже продав свою машину? – Ще ні. Він тільки що пофарбував її. 6) Діана вже закінчила університет? – Так, і вона вже знайшла роботу. 7) Ваш юрист вже підготував документи? – Так, але я ще не читав їх. 8) Де Ольга? – Її робочий день закінчився. Вона вже пішла додому. 9) Ми живемо в цьому місті вже сімнадцять років. 10) Ти бачив Тома сьогодні? – Ні, я не бачив його з вівторка.

#### **9. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) They have bought a small cottage near the river. 2) Chris has phoned the estate agency five times today. 3) You have seen this performance twice. 4) The



journalist has interviewed a famous pop star. 5) We have bought three tickets for the concert. 6) Alex has sent you five messages since yesterday. 7) We have agreed about the time of the meeting. 8) They have decided to celebrate the end of school. 9) Samantha has recognized the man in the photo. 10) You have put the packet of rice on the shelf.

### **10. Put questions to the italicized words**

1. I have finished the work. 2. He has written a letter. 3. The cat has drunk its milk. 4. They have understood the lesson. 5. Richard has gone to the Zoo. 6. We have translated the text this lesson. 7. The Petrovs have bought a wardrobe. 8. She has read all the books in the library. 9. I have heard about this writer. 10. I have left your book at home. 11. She has seen some of Show's plays. 12. He has cleaned the room. 13. The students have written some short stories. 14. The teacher has told pupils about some English poets. 15. They have chosen green dresses. 16. Nick has put his paper into the desk.

### **11. Make up sentences using the Present Perfect Tense.**

1) Alice/to wash/the fruit/just. 2) The bus/not to depart/ yet. 3) Henry and Den/to return/from the gym/yet? 4) What dictionary/you/to buy/at the bookshop? 5) Where/Monica/ to be/since morning? 6) Ron/to leave/his car/opposite the department store. 7) Why/Steve/to sell/his bike? 8) How many articles/you/to translate/this month? 9) I/not to hear/ from Ben/for months. 10) Who/to order/this room? 11) Lucy/to lose/her/purse/just. 12) The maid/not to clean/our room/for two days. 13) Jill/to finish/her lunch/yet? 14) You/to see/any films/lately? 15) Who/to take/my calculator? 16) Where/ Tony/to park/his car? 17) How many tests/the teacher/to mark/ since/morning? 18) Who/Angela/to send/this parcel/for? 19) We/to watch/this performance/already. 20) Why/Henry/ not to pay/the electricity bill?

### **12. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) ... the secretary ... (to print) information leaflets for the staff? – Yes, she ... . We ... (already to distribute) them. 2) How many people ... you ... (to invite) to your anniversary? – I ... (to send) twenty invitation cards by now, but I ... (to plan) to invite more people. 3) ... the archaeologists ... (to find) anything interesting in the valley? — Yes, they ... . They ... (recently to discover) the remains of an ancient church and a settlement. We ... (already to send) them all the necessary equipment for digging them out. 4) ... you ... (to see) Jill this week? – No, I ... . I ... (not to meet) her since last month. 5) ... Margaret ... (yet to choose) a dress for the party? – No, she ... . She ... (already to try) on some dresses, but she ... (yet not to decide) which one to put on. 6) How long ... Gordon ... (to work) as a computer programmer? – He ... (to work) as a computer programmer for twelve years. 7) Do you remember where you ... (to leave) your driving licence? – Perhaps I ... (to leave) it in the office. 8) Who ... (to tell) you about the accident? – Amanda. She ... (just to witness) the car crashing into a traffic light. 9) ... you ... (to hear) the news? – No, I..... . anything ... (to happen)? – Yes, Jerry ... (just to fall) down from the roof of his house. I'm afraid he ... (to break) his leg. Mrs Grey ... (already to call) an ambulance. 10) Who ... you ... (to buy) these flowers for,

Henry? – They are for my girlfriend. – I ... (never to see) such beautiful flowers!

### **13. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) It have just stopped raining. 2) Who has they sent this parcel for? 3) Have you spoke to your parents about the language courses? 4) I have gone here for an hour. 5) Why Helen hasn't left a note for me? 6) How many articles have you translated for last Monday? 7) Nelly has been to the market. She will return in an hour. 8) We have waited for Martin since three hours. 9) Where has Jane and Emma been? 10) Who have given you my phone number? 11) You have ever told me about your cousin from Australia. 12) What have happened to Carol? 13) We have discussed this question yet. 14) Sam and I have been friends for childhood. 15) Pamela has finished cooking dinner just.

### **14. Translate into English.**

1) Ти вже прочитав цю статтю? – Ще ні. Я тільки що повернувся з конференції. 2) Містер Грін вже повернувся з відрядження? – Ні, але він тільки що дзвонив. 3) Як давно твій друг живе в нашому місті? – Він живе тут чотири роки. 4) Хто запросив вас сюди? – Віка.- Як давно ви знаєте Віку? – Ми товаришуємо з дитинства. 5) Куди ти поклала мою парасольку? – Подивися в шафі. Я тільки що бачила його там. 6) Ви вже що-небудь замовили? – Так, ми тільки що замовили м'ясо з овочами і морозиво на десерт. 7) Ваша дочка вже була в новому кінотеатрі? – Так, вона була там всього один раз. 8) Навіщо Том включив комп'ютер? – Він тільки що згадав, що сьогодні ще не перевірів свою електронну пошту. 9) Кому Лінда розповіла про своє рішення продати будинок? – Вона тільки попросила поради у містера Вілсона. Він її адвокат вже більше десяти років. 10) Що ти зробив? – Я пофарбував двері вдома. – Навіщо ти їх пофарбував?

### **15. Circle the correct item.**

1) We already had/have already had breakfast. 2) We had/ have had dinner half an hour ago. 3) She didn't hear/hasn't heard from her aunt lately. 4) What did he say/has he said a minute ago? 5) I just bought/have just bought some ice cream for the children. 6) When did she return/has she returned from the airport? 7) How many pages did Clara type/has Clara typed since morning? 8) Max washed/has washed his hands and went/ has gone to the kitchen. 9) Did you see/have you seen your coach yesterday? 10) I knew/have known Jack for ages.

**16. Complete the sentences with the verbs in brackets. Use the Past Simple or the Present Perfect Tense. Example: They ... a new flat three months ago. They ... there yet. (not to move, to buy) — They bought a new flat three months ago. They haven't moved there yet.**

1) Isabel ... me to her birthday party. I ... her invitation yesterday. (to receive, to invite) 2) I ... Den since we ... school. (not to meet, to leave) 3) Sally ... her project two days ago. She ... about it already. (to tell, to finish) 4) We ... this exhibition already. We ... there two days ago. (to visit, to be) 5) Mike ... a pizza twenty minutes ago. But the waiter ... it yet. (to order, not to bring) 6) Rosie ... for Warsaw. I ... to her on the phone ten minutes ago. (to speak, to leave) 7) Julia ... to the concert last Saturday. She ... busy recently. (to be, not to go) 8) I just ... a

message from Nigel. He ... in Athens yesterday morning. (to arrive, to receive) 9) We ... the tests yesterday, but the teacher ... them yet. (to write, not to mark) 10) Paul ... in hospital for three days. He ... his leg badly last Tuesday. (to injure, to be)

### **17. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Present Perfect Tense.**

1) ... you ... (already to try) your new T-shirt on, Liz? – Yes, I ... (to try) it on some minutes ago. I ... (never to have) such a nice T-shirt. 2) The police ... (just to arrest) Tony. – Really? What ... he ... (to do)? – They say he ... (to steal) somebody's credit card three days ago. 3) Imagine how much we ... (to do) since Frank ... (to offer) us his help. 4) I don't think Alice ... (to change) a lot since we ... (to graduate) from university. 5) Sue ... (to come) up to the front door and ... (to push) the doorbell, but nobody ... (to answer). 6) Why ... Kate ... (to take) all the food away? – I'm not hungry. I ... (to have) a snack just an hour ago. 7) Where ... you ... (to be) since morning, Bob? Henry ... (to phone) you several times today. – When ... he ... (to phone) me last time? – Half an hour ago. 8) Why ... Dolly ... (to choose) this hotel? – Her friend ... (to stay) in this hotel last year and she strongly ... (to recommend) Dolly to spend her holidays here. 9) ... you ... (to travel) by ferry before, Tim? – Yes, I ... . But I ... (to travel) when I ... (to be) a little boy and I don't remember that voyage very well. 10) Why ... you ... (not to unpack) your suitcase yet, Ron? – I ... (to come) only half an hour ago and ... (to decide) to take a shower first.

### **18. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) We weren't on holiday for a long time. 2) The last time I have seen Jessica was last Thursday. 3) Why has Sheila been so worried yesterday? 4) Sally has put on her 95 coat, took the gloves and left the flat. 5) When has the presentation finished? 6) We didn't go to the skating rink for three months. 7) Did Peter walk the dog yet? 8) Did you ever eat Chinese food? 9) Why hasn't you finished your report? 10) Has the kettle yet boiled?

### **19. Translate into English.**

1) Ви бували в цьому містечку раніше? – Так, ми були тут у минулому році. Тоді тут було багато туристів. 2) Ти вже дивився новини по телебаченню? – Ще ні. Щось сталося? – Минулої ночі спалахнула пожежа на залізничній станції. Анна була там саме в цей час. 3) Як давно Ден тут? – Він прийшов близько години тому. 4) Чому ти телефонував мені вчора? – Я не дзвонив тобі. Може, це був Марк? – Ні. Я тільки що запитав його. 5) Чому ти повернувся? – Я залишив свій гаманець на столі. – Його там немає. – Дивно. Я поклав його на стіл кілька хвилин тому. 6) Поїзд уже прибув? – Так. – Коли він прибув? – П'ять хвилин тому. Ще не всі пасажери вийшли з вагона. 7) Який фільм ви дивилися вчора? – Ми дивилися фільм «Робін Гуд». – Я ще не бачив цей фільм. 8) Він раптом все зрозумів і вирішив вранці поговорити з Томом. 9) Хто навчив Майка кататися на лижах? – Він сам навчився кататися на лижах, коли їздив в гори минулої зими. 10) Ти вже бачив нашу нову машину? – Ще ні. Коли ви її купили? – Мій батько купив її минулого

ТИЖНЯ.

**20. Circle the correct item.**

- 1) Where is Wendy? — She ... to the swimming pool.  
a) went; b) has been; c) has gone.
- 2) Alex has studied in our school ... six years already.  
a) for; b) since; c) last.
- 3) Have you written the report ...?  
a) yesterday; b) just; c) yet.
- 4) I don't know about this town. I have ... been there.  
a) ever; b) never; c) yet.
- 5) You can put this shirt on. Mother has ... ironed it.  
a) just; b) recently; c) before.
- 6) We haven't received any messages from Mike ... last month.  
a) for; b) since; c) from.
- 7) My brother ... to Thailand twice already.  
a) was; b) has gone; c) has been.
- 8) Have you ... played cricket?  
a) ever; b) never; c) today.
- 9) Who ... you this disc?  
a) have given; b) has given; c) is given.
- 10) Jack has never ridden a horse ... .  
a) just; b) already; c) before.

**21. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Present Perfect Tense.**

1) It's very cold here. ... you ... (to turn on) the heater? — Yes, I ... . I ... (to turn) it on ten minutes ago. 2) Is your boss in the office? — No, he ... (to go) to Berlin on business. — When ... he ... (to leave)? — He ... (to leave) two days ago. 3) ... Frank ... (yet to book) the tour to Europe? — Yes, he ... . He ... (to phone) me from the travel agency half an hour ago. 4) How long ... you ... (to know) Emma? — We ... (to be) friends since we ... (to be) seven years old. 5) Who ... you ... (to get) a letter from? — It isn't a letter, it's an invitation to a wedding party. I ... (to get) it from Molly and Den an hour ago. 6) Tina looks great! ... she ... (to lose) weight? — Yes, she ... . She ... (to be) on a diet for a month already. She ... (not to look) so attractive a month ago. 7) Why ... Nora ... (to run) out of the room? ... you ... (to tell) her anything offensive, Edwin? — No, I ... . Somebody ... (to phone) her a minute ago and perhaps ... (to tell) some bad news. A worried expression ... (to cross) her face and she ... (to run) away without a word. 8) Who ... (to design) this dress? You look terrific in it, Pam! — Well, I ... (to buy) it in a famous designer fashion house a week ago. 9) ... Jack ever ... (to ask) you about your parents? — Yes, he ... . He knows that my parents ... (to die) in a car accident when I ... (to be) four years old. 10) ... you ... (to recognize) Martin yesterday? — No, I ... . He ... (to change) a lot since we ... (to leave) school. He ... (to put) on weight and ... (to grow) a beard.

**22. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) The taxi has arrived just. 2) Have Nick passed his exams yet? 3) Sandra has ever been to the mountains in winter. 4) We haven't left the hotel room for yesterday morning. 5) Who has Mary and Sue met in the park? 6) When has Nigel sold his motorbike? 7) I haven't seen Bob since he has moved to another country. 8) They have gone in Paris for five days now. 9) Who have translated this expression? 10) Have you cooked dinner just?

### **23. Translate into English.**

1) Я не катався на ковзанах з тих пір, як в дитинстві зламав ногу. 2) Ви вже переїхали до нової квартири? – Ні. Минулого тижня ми пофарбували двері і поставили нові вікна. Але ми ще не вибрали меблі. 3) Вчора ми ходили в новий кінотеатр. – Вам сподобалося? – Так. А ви вже були там? – Так, ми були там минулої п'ятниці. 4) Куди Діана поклала мої диски? Ти не бачив їх, Майк? – Діана вчора взяла їх додому. Вона обіцяла повернути їх тобі сьогодні. – Але вона ще не прийшла. 5) Як давно ви знайомі? – Всього чотири місяці. Ми одружилися в квітні. 6) Том у будинку? – Ні, він тільки що пішов в спортзал. Він ще не тренувався на цьому тижні. 7) Скільки книг ти взяв у бібліотеці? – Три. – А скільки ти вже прочитав? – Всього одну. Я закінчив її читати дві години тому. 8) Ти чула новини, Олено? – Які новини? – Боб виграв в лотерею п'ять тисяч долларов. – Коли він виграв? – Три дні тому. 9) Нарешті ви приїхали! – Так, ми не були у вас з минулого Різдва. – Так, ми тоді чудово провели час. 10) Ви колинебудь грали в гольф? – Ніколи.

### **24. Translate into English.**

1. Ви коли-небудь були в Греції? – Ні, але я багато читав про неї і збираюсь поїхати туди якимсь влітку. 2. Чому ви нічого не зробили, щоб організувати поїздку до цих історичних місць? 3. Ми домовились зустрітись на станції, тобі це зручно? 4. Я заходив до нього на цьому тижні. Він почувається значно краще. 5. Мені подобається, як ви розмістили книги на полиці. 6. Що з ним трапилось? Я давно його не бачу. 7. Я впевнений, він захворів. Погода так швидко змінилась. Відразу стало холодно. 8. Йому дуже подобається книга, яку ви йому дали. Йому завжди подобались такі книги. 9. Ми ще не вирішили, хто з нас поїде на конференцію. 10. Цей фільм йде з понеділка. 11. Я вже заплатив вам за квиток. 12. Я тут нова людина. Я тут лише кілька днів. 13. Вона щойно зателефонувала йому. Він прийде пізніше. 14. Я бачу, що ти не розповів всієї правди. 15. Його лекція дуже цікава. Його лекції буди завжди цікавими.

### **25. Translate into English.**

1. Я залишив свій зошит вдома. 2. Де Петро? – Він ще не прийшов. 3. Що ти робиш? – Читаю англійське оповідання. 4. Скільки сторінок ти вже прочитав? – Я прочитав уже 7 сторінок. 5. Скільки нових слів ви вивчили в цьому місяці? 6. Ми щойно прочитали телеграму. 7. Ми одержали телеграму вчора. 8. Я знаю цього лікаря з 1991 року. 9. Ми не бачили його вже три роки. 10. Нарешті ми закінчили роботу. 11. На цьому тижні я телефонував йому декілька разів. 12. Сьогодні я одержав листа від брата. 13. В цьому році

моя сестра закінчила школу. 14. Ви вже бачили цей фільм? Коли ви його бачили? 15. Ваш брат вже переклав це оповідання? Коли він його переклав? 16. Ваша дочка вже пообідала? Коли вона пообідала? 17. Батько вже прийшов з роботи? Коли він прийшов? 18. Ви вже прочитали книгу? Коли ви закінчили її читати? 19. Мій син навчився читати минулого року. З того часу він прочитав багато дитячих книжок.

### **26. Translate into English.**

1. Він тільки що прийшов додому з інституту. 2. Я вже прибрав квартиру. 3. Ми вже переклали текст. 4. Я вже зробив завдання. 5. До цього часу вони прочитали книгу. 6. Дощ вже закінчився. 7. Він закінчив писати статтю. 8. Петро відчинив вікно і зараз у кімнаті дуже холодно. 9. Я вже прочитав оповідання і можу його переказати. 10. Вона вже поснідала. 11. Я не можу їхати з тобою. Я ще не склав іспити з англійської мови. 12. Ми тільки що одержали телеграму. 13. Де учні? Вони в садку. Вони там вже 2 години. 14. Минулого року ми їздили до Варшави на виставку. З того часу я не був у Варшаві. 15. Ми вже закінчили свою роботу. Тепер ми можемо відпочити. 16. Мій батько прибув до Іспанії два дні тому. 17. Вона знає його з 1990 року. 18. Вона ще не закінчила свою роботу. 19. Ви коли-небудь бачили слона? 20. Ми пішли спати о 10:00. 21. Він живе у Мадриді вже 10 років, 22. Ми не бачили його з того часу, як він закінчив школу. 23. Минулого вечора ми пішли спати рано, тому що були стомлені. 24. Вони переїхали до Лондона два роки тому. 25. Лаура школи на була у Франції 26. Ви вже переїхали в нову квартиру? 27. Я ніколи про це не чув. 28. Сину моєї сестри тільки 4 роки, але він вже навчився читати 29. Ви зробили багато помилок в диктанті. 30. Ви коли-небудь бачили цей фільм? 31. Мій приятель поїхав до Києва тиждень тому і ще не прислав мені листа.

### **27. Translate using Present Perfect.**

1. Ми нещодавно переїхали на нову квартиру. 2. Ми ще не встигли повісити штори. 3. Друг мого чоловіка позичив нам свій телевізор. 4. Наші меблі ще не прибули. 5. Ми вже встигли побідувати спальню та поклеїти шпалери у вітальні. 6. Мої батьки подарували нам новий холодильник. 7. Мій чоловік вже закінчив білувати стелю на кухні. 8. Ви вже купили нові шпалери у дитячу кімнату? 9. Мої друзі щойно закінчили ремонт своєї нової квартири. 10. Ваші меблі вже прибули? 11. Я розповів Бену про нашу вечірку. 12. Вони не купили пиво, вони купили вино. 13. Я ще не читала цю газету. 14. Ти гарно виглядаєш. Ти була у відпустці? 15. Я поклав книжку на стіл. Куди вона поділась? 16. Кейт була в Іспанії, вона вчора повернулася. 17. Я ніколи не була в Китаї. Я дуже хочу побувати в цій країні. 18. Ви не бачили мої ключі? Я їх загубила. 19. Ти їв коли-небудь китайську їжу? Ні. 20. Марта щойно пішла до крамниці. Вона ще не повернулася. 21. Мій брат купив нову машину. Коли він її купив? Він її купив тиждень тому. 22. Вчора Барбара виглядала дуже гарно. Вона щойно зшила новий костюм. 23. Коли ти перефарбувала своє волосся? Тиждень тому. 24. Ти дивився цей фільм жахів? Ні, а коли він йшов по телебаченню?

25. Майк був коли-небудь в Аргентині? Так, він був у Буенос-Айресі у 1995 році. 26. Що трапилось з нею? Вона занедужала 3 дні тому? Так, у неї був грип. 27. Ти вже закінчив свою доповідь? Так, я написав її 2 години тому. 28. Майк склав тест на водійські права. Коли він склав? Вчора. 29. У Мері незабаром день народження. Ти вже купила подарунок? Так, я купила їй новий CD позавчора. 30. Ми запросили наших друзів на суботню вечірку.

### **28. Translate using Present Perfect.**

1. У цьому місяці я одержала два листи, а в минулому – жодного. 2. Ти ніколи не розумів мене. 3. Зробити тобі бутерброд? – Дякую, я вже пообідала. 4. Я бачив багато фільмів про інопланетян. 5. За останні п'ять років у мене не було жодної відпустки. 6. Не варто вибачатися, я вже забула про це. 7. Цього року вийшло дві нові книги цього письменника. 8. Я вже зрозумів, що не можу розраховувати на твою допомогу. 9. Вона вмилася і зараз збирається. 10. Мені ніколи не випадала нагода поговорити про твої плани на майбутнє. 11. Він завжди був для мене втіленням здоров'я. 12. Мене завжди вражала твоя байдужість до оточуючих. 13. Мені завжди здавалося, що ми зможемо подружитися. 14. Де ти пропадала? Я тебе всюди шукаю. 15. Ніколи ще я не почувала себе такою щасливою. 16. Ти вже була у відпустці цього року? 17. Вона уже вивчила нові слова і зараз повторює граматичні правила. 18. Вона завжди любила попліткувати, не будь з нею занадто відверта. 19. Я радий, що ти знайшла хоча б тимчасову роботу. 20. Чому ти спізнився? – У мене зупинився годинник. 21. Вони піднялися на самий верх вежі і тепер милуються панорамою міста. 22. Я завжди любила мамині пиріжки. 23. Я ніколи не була в цьому будинку раніше, але він виправдав мої сподівання. 24. Ти коли-небудь ходила на маскарад? 25. Вона засилила нитку в голку і тепер вишиває.

### **29. Translate using Present Perfect.**

1. Чому ти кульгаєш? – Я забив ногу. 2. Він багато допомагав нам, і ми повинні якось висловити свою подяку. 3. Його книги завжди були цікаві. Але від цієї просто неможливо відірватися. 4. Чому ти плачеш? Що трапилось? 5. Я щойно згадала, що забула виключити праску. 6. Останнім часом у мене зовсім немає вільного часу. 7. Я принесла тобі дещо цікаве. 8. Я бачу, ти прибрала в кімнаті. 9. Ти стала зовсім дорослою і можеш вирішувати сама. 10. Мені вже соромно, що я його не запросила на обід. 11. Вона вже спакувала речі і зараз чекає на таксі. 12. Я ще ніколи не виграла в нього. 13. Я чула, він уже закінчив університет. 14. Я не люблю капусту, і ніколи не любила її. 15. Ти вже почистила картоплю? Давай я її поріжу. 16. За останні кілька десятиріч наука просунулася далеко вперед. 17. Ти досяг успіху у вивченні іноземних мов? 18. Я ніколи не просив тебе про допомогу, але зараз я справді її потребую. 19. Вона вже прокинулася, ти можеш поговорити з нею. 20. Вона завжди була хвальком, потрібно її провчити. 21. Ми дружимо з першого класу. 22. Моє терпіння урвалося, я більше не буду прощати тобі твої пустощі. 23. Я ненавиджу манну кашу із самого дитинства. 24. Я не розчув, що вона сказала. 25. На цьому тижні погода

змінилася вже три рази.

### **30. Translate using Present Perfect.**

1. Він закінчив будівництво гаражу і зараз будує сарай. 2. З того часу, як вони приїхали, я сплю в дитячій. 3. Вчора ми купили холодильник, а сьогодні він зламався. 4. Цього місяця я жодного разу не застав її удома. 5. Ми можемо йти, я вже заплатила за квіти. 6. Я була в цьому музеї, давай сходимо до якогось іншого. 7. Ви коли-небудь пробували їсти сиру картоплю? 8. Раніше вона ніколи не розповідала мені про свої прикраси. 9. Нещодавно ми потрапили в автомобільну аварію. 10. Ви вже пили каву, чи не так? 11. Вона ще ніколи не літала літаком. 12. Вона була заміжня і у неї двоє дітей. 13. Скільки людей зібралось! Що тут буде? 14. Вона щойно зійшла з поїзда і почуває себе смертельно втомленою. 15. Ми щойно говорили про літературу 20 сторіччя. 16. Він щойно відповів на моє запитання, але не так, як мені хотілося б. 17. Я завжди віддавала перевагу кінокомедіям, а не мелодрамам. 18. Ніколи раніше я нічого не чула про кібернетику. 19. Вони щойно сіли до ліфту, ти ще зможеш їх наздогнати. 20. Вона чула цю мелодію тільки раз, але може всю її повторити. 21. Він прийшов, щоб ти його вислухала. 22. Я можу порекомендувати вам гарного зубного лікаря. – Дякую, але мені вже вирвали зуба. 23. Я загубила його адресу, доведеться зателефонувати до довідкової. 24. Я бачу, вона заспокоїлася і посміхається. 25. Я ніколи не здогадувався про його існування.

### **PRESENT PERFECT PROGRESSIVE**

#### **1. Make up sentences using the Present Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) Nick/to do/his homework/for forty minutes now. 2) We/ to boat/for an hour now. 3) Tom/to wash/his father's car/for twenty minutes. 4) The boys/to ride/bikes/since 4 o'clock. 5) It/to snow/since last night. 6) My mother/to work/in this hospital/for fifteen years now. 7) The baby/to sleep/since 7 o'clock. 8) Jessica/to prepare/for her final exam/since early morning. 9) Bill/to play/computer games/for four hours now. 10) My neighbours/to argue/for more than an hour now. 11) What/Henry/to watch/on TV/since 7 o'clock? 12) Why/you/ to type/this letter/so long? 13) They/not to write/the test/for two hours. 14) Mary/to study/at university/for two years now. 15) Where/they/to wait/for us? 16) How long/Eddy/to fix/his MP3 player? 17) I/not to play/computer games/since 5 o'clock. 18) The girls/to do/the shopping/since 10 o'clock. 19) Liz/to plant/flowers/in the garden/for two hours now. 20) My granny/ to make/jam/since 11 o'clock.

#### **2. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) Richard ... (to paint) the portrait of Sally in the studio since 9 o'clock in the morning. 2) The attorney ... (to speak) to his client for an hour and a half now. 3) Molly ... (to attend) language courses for three months now. 4) Mike ... (to drive) his Toyota since last winter. 5) The Professor ... (to give) a lecture for an hour. 6) We ... (to prepare) for the festival since last month. 6) Mr Moor ... (to wait) for his flight in the airport for three hours. 8) Fiona ... (to talk) to her school



friend since 3 o'clock. 9) They ... (to travel) around China for two weeks now. 10) Ann ... (to gather) strawberries since 8 o'clock in the morning.

### **3. Make the sentences negative and interrogative.**

1) Helen has been translating this article for an hour. 2) We have been listening to the latest news for five minutes. 3) She has been ironing since 5 o'clock. 4) Ben has been taking a shower for a quarter of an hour. 5) A cat has been watching a bird for ten minutes. 6) Tom's cousin has been doing karate for twelve years. 7) We have been walking around the zoo since 11 o'clock. 8) The participants have been filling in the questionnaires for twenty minutes. 9) Mike has been searching for the information since last Tuesday. 10) Den has been driving for six hours now. 11) They have been building the house for three years now. 12) He has been looking for a job for four months. 13) You have been studying this report for an hour. 14) Susan has been learning to drive since last month. 15) We have been shopping since early morning. 16) Mike has been 99 cycling for three hours. 17) You have been sunbathing since 8 o'clock. 18) The baby has been sleeping for three hours. 19) Nick has been waiting for you since 5 o'clock. 20) They have been writing a test for two hours.

### **4. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form of the Present Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) Is Jack in his room? – Yes, he ... (to write) an article for the school magazine since 5 o'clock. 2) Why are you so angry? – I ... (to phone) my boss for forty minutes now but I can't get through. 3) ... Sue ... (to rewrite) her essay since early morning? – Yes, she ... . She ... (to work) for three hours now. 4) Is Alice still in the bathroom? – Oh, she ... (to have) a bath for half an hour now! 5) Has Ben woken up yet? – No, he hasn't. He ... (to sleep) for more than twelve hours now. 6) ... Janet ... (to study) French for five years? – No, she ... (to study) it for seven years now. 7) Is everything ready for the party? – No, the girls are still in the kitchen. They ... (to cook) since 7 o'clock in the morning. 8) Where is little Den? – He ... (to play) football with his friends for three hours now. 9) Have you read that detective story, Tina? – No, I ... (to read) it for two weeks, but haven't finished yet. 10) ... Janice ... (to wait) for her husband's call since 5 o'clock? – Yes, she ... (to wait) for it for three hours now.

### **5. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) We have been waiting for the beginning of the concert for fifty minutes. 2) She has been typing letters for her boss for two hours. 3) You have been swimming in the swimming pool since 10 o'clock. 4) Alan has been listening to music in his room for three hours. 5) They have been discussing a new project for an hour. 6) She has been choosing a present for Molly for two hours. 7) They have been planning their trip to Spain for a week. 8) You have been reading this magazine since 6 o'clock. 9) Jack has been skiing in the mountains since morning. 10) We have been cleaning the flat for four hours.

### **6. Put the questions to the italicized words.**

1. He has been playing chess since the childhood. 2. His younger brother has been skating for an hour. 3. Mary has been looking after the baby since her mother

went to the market. 4. We have been looking for you for half an hour. 5. Ann has been speaking over the telephone for the last ten minutes. 6. We've discussed this matter for two hours already. 7. My friend has been serving in the army for ten years. 8. The film's been running for a month. 9. We have been showing the new engineer round the factory for three hours.

### **7. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) Is Richard still in the gym? – He ... (to train) since 8 o'clock in the morning! – Yes, he ... (to prepare) for the championship for seven months already. 2) Does your brother work for Mitsubishi Corporation? – Yes, he ... (to work) there for thirteen years. 3) Haven't you finished your article yet? – No, I haven't. I ... (to write) it for three days now. 4) What ... Diana ... (to cook) since 4 o'clock? – She ... (to prepare) curry chicken. 5) Is that serial so interesting? You ... (to watch) it for three weeks already. – No, I ... 100 (not to watch) it for three weeks. I ... (just to watch) it for a week. And it is really exciting. 6) How long ... Jimmie ... (to play) the guitar in your rock group? – He ... (to play) in our rock group since last year. 7) What ... Pete ... (to do) in the kitchen since 3 o'clock? – He ... (to fix) a dishwasher. 8) You shouldn't drive to work today. It ... (to snow) heavily since yesterday evening and the roads are blocked up. 9) Mary is shocked with the news. She ... (to sit) without saying a word for hours! 10) Stuart should have a rest. He ... (not to sleep) since yesterday.

### **8. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Rob and Jack has been swimming for an hour and a half. 2) Cindy has been not translating this text for two hours. 3) You has been watching TV for hours! 4) Why have been they discussing their trip so long? 5) Who have been waiting for you in the hall? 6) Has Tina being looking for this article? 7) My cousin have been working in this bank for three years now. 8) Have you been sunbathing since 8 o'clock? — No, I have. 9) Who has they been preparing these costumes for? 10) How long has she looked for a new job?

### **9. Translate into English.**

1) Мої батьки розмовляють з лікарем вже півгодини. 2) Ми шукаємо цей готель з восьмої ранку. 3) Він не слухає музику з ранку. Він цілий день готується до іспиту з історії. 4) Вона працює в цьому агентстві два роки? – Ні, вона працює тут з квітня. 5) Ви чекаєте інспектора вже більше години? – Ні, я чекаю його двадцять хвилин. 6) З ким ваш шеф так довго розмовляє? – Він щось обговорює зі своїм юристом. Вони розмовляють вже дві години. 7) Що ви читаєте вже сорок хвилин? – Я читаю статтю про мого улюбленого актора. 8) Хто ремонтує дах вашого будинку з ранку? – Це мій двоюрідний брат. Він допомагає нам вже три дні. 9) Як давно ваш батько працює програмістом? – Він працює програмістом вже двадцять два роки. 10) Кому вона дзвонить цілий вечір? – Вона дзвонить своїй подрузі. Її подруга живе у Вашингтоні вже сім років.

### **10. Put the verbs in brackets into Present Perfect Progressive or Present Perfect**

1. Don't walk in there! I (just/clean) the floor. 2. Jane's hungry. She (not/eat)

anything for six hours. 3. She is tired. She (study) for four hours. 4. I don't want to see that film again. I (see) it twice already. 5. Sandy (teach) English for ten years. 6. Chris (not/do) the washing-up yet. 7. He (work) all morning. 8. They (play) in the garden for two hours. 9. I (try) to open this box for the last forty minutes but in vain. 10. It (snow): the garden is covered with snow. 11. Who (break) the window? 12. Have you (smoke)? I can smell tobacco on your clothes. 13. It's the best book I (ever / read). 14. I (listen) to you for the past half an hour, but I can't understand what you are speaking about. 15. How long has your aunt (be ill)? 16. The school (be closed) for two month. 17. Hey! Somebody (drink) my coffee! My cup was full. 18. I don't think I (ever / see) her looking so upset before. 19. I (sit) here in the part for an hour, and I (meet) three friends of mine. 20. How much money you (save) for the holidays? 21. I (wait) for you since two o'clock. I have something urgent to tell you. 22. She (take) guitar lessons this year. She is very patient and hard-working. 23. Last season our team didn't win many games, but this season we (lose) only one so far.

**11. Supply the Present Perfect or the Present Perfect Progressive of the verbs in brackets.**

1. I (type) all your letters. The job's done. 2. Your mother is still in the kitchen. She (cook) all morning. 3. We (build) this garage ourselves and have just begun to use it. 4. I (type) this report since yesterday and I'm only half way through. 5. I (cook) a lovely meal which I'll be preparing in a few minutes. 6. We (build) this garage ourselves and hope to finish it within the next 2 month. 7. He knows Africa well because he (travel) a lot. 8. You (write) this composition for two hours and can't complete it. 9. John is still repairing his car. – He must be tired. He (repair) it all day. 10. Alice promised to come, but she is absent. Something (happen) to her. 11. The children are drawing. They (draw) since they came home. 12. ... they (tell) anything about their summer holidays? 13. My aunt (have) the big house in the country.

**12. Circle the correct item.**

1) The plane leaves/is leaving at six o'clock. Don't be late! 2) Bill and Mark are good friends. They know/have known each other since childhood. 3) Have you seen my passport? I am looking/ have been looking for it for almost an hour. 4) We are moving/ have been moving to a new office next week. 5) Sally is working/ has worked at this hotel for five years. 6) Vicky is very clever. She speaks/is speaking three languages. 7) Where is Sam? – He is working/has been working in the garage. 8) I read/have read three articles since 3 o'clock. 9) Sarah is busy. She is packing/ has been packing things for our trip since 9 o'clock. 10) Plants need/are needing water to grow.

**13. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Progressive, the Present Perfect or the Present Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) Ann and Jane can't play with you, Ted. They ... (to clean) the house at the moment. Ann ... (to dust) the furniture for half an hour now, and Jane ... (just to finish) vacuuming the carpets. 2) The boss is in his study. He ... (to read) a report of the manager. He ... (to read) it since morning and ... (not to finish) yet. 3) ... you

... (to see) Pam today, Jack? – Yes, she ... (to have) lunch with her friend in the cafeteria now. They ... (to sit) there for twenty minutes now. 4) How long ... Elizabeth ... (to attend) design courses? – She ... (to attend) them since last month. She ... (already to learn) a lot. 5) Where ... Simon (to be)? — He ... (to make) photocopies of some articles in the library now. – For what? — Simon ... (to take) part in a conference next week. He ... (to prepare) a speech for it for a week already. 6) ... you ... (to be) to the new restaurant yet, Cindy? – Well, we ... (to go) there tonight. Mike ... (already to book) a table. 7) Who ... (to be) in the bathroom? – It ... (to be) Alice. She ... (to dry) her hair. – She ... (to dry) her hair for twenty minutes now and I ... (not to wash) my hair yet. 8) How long ... you ... (to live) in this house? – We ... (to live) here for eleven years now. We ... (just to finish) repairing it. 9) ... Pam ... (to find) her gloves yet? – No, she ... . She ... (to look) for them for fifty minutes now. 10) What ... Greg and Den ... (to do) now? – They ... (to fix) a washing machine. They ... (to work) since 9 o'clock.

**14. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple, the Present Progressive, the Present Perfect or the Present Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) ... you ... (to go) to the concert next Sunday, Julia? – Yes. Actually I ... (already to buy) a ticket. I never ... (to miss) an opportunity to visit concerts of famous singers and music bands. 2) ... Alan ... (to check) his e-mail yet? – Yes, he ... . He always ... (to read) his mail in the morning. 3) ... you ... (to wait) for a bus? How long ... you ... (to wait) for it? – I ... (to wait) for half an hour already. – How strange. It usually ... (to arrive) on time. 4) ... Jessica still ... (to be) in the fitting room? She ... (to try) clothes on for hours! – Well, she seldom ... (to go) shopping for clothes, but if she does, she ... (to spend) hours choosing dresses and blouses. Look! She ... (finally to choose) what to buy. 5) ... you still ... (to work) on the computer, Mark? You ... (to work) since 8 o'clock. – I ... (to look) for some information for my Biology project for three hours already but I can't find anything interesting. It always ... (to take) a lot of time to find necessary information on the Net. 6) ... Mr Peters still ... (to work) at school? – Yes, he ... (to teach) Maths for twenty years. He ... (to be) a very good teacher, you know. 7) What ... Tina ... (usually to do) in the evenings? I never ... (to see) her walking with her friends. – She ... (to prepare) for her final tests these days. She ... (to want) to enter university and she really ... (to study) hard since the beginning of the school year. 8) Where ... you ... (to hurry) now, Sue? – I ... (to have) a seminar at the university today. It ... (to start) in half an hour. 9) Why ... Gordon ... (to read) the newspapers since morning? – He ... (to want) to find a part-time job for summer. You know, he ... (already to decide) to buy a new computer and he ... (to need) money for it. 10) ... you already ... (to plan) your trip to France? – Yes, we ... . We ... (to fly) to Paris tomorrow morning. Richard ... (already to buy) tickets and Helen ... (to pack) suitcases since 10 o'clock.

**15. Replace the infinitive by the Present Simple, Present Progressive, Present Perfect or Present Perfect Progressive.**

1. He (run) now. He (run) for ten minutes without rest. 2 What they (do) now? – They (work) in the reading room. They (work) there for already three

hours. 3. Where he (be) now? – He (be) in the garden. He (play) valley-ball with his friends. They (play) since breakfast time. 4. I (live) in St. Petersburg. I (live) in St. Petersburg since 1990. 5. She already (do) her homework for two hours; but she (not/do) half of it yet. 6. I (wait) for you since two o'clock. 7. What you (do)? – I (read). I (read) for already two hours. I already (read) sixty pages. 8. This man (be) a writer. He (write) books. He (write) books since he was a young man. He already (write) eight books. 9. What you (do) here since morning? 10. Lena is a very good girl. She always (help) her mother about the house. Today she (help) her mother since morning. They already (wash) the floor and (dust) the furniture. Now they (cook) dinner together. 11. This is the factory where my father (work). He (work) here for fifteen years. 12. You (find) your note-book? – No! I still (look for) it. I already (look for) it for two hours but (not/find) it yet. 13. You (play) with a ball for already three hours. Go home and do your homework. 14. Wake up. You (sleep) for ten hours already. 15. I (wait) for a letter from my cousin for a month already, but (not/receive) it yet. 16. It is difficult for me to speak about this opera as I (not/hear) it. 17. I just (receive) the letter from my granny, but I (not/receive) any letters from my parents yet. 18. The weather (be) fine today. The sun (shine) ever since we got up. 19. Every day I (wind) up my watch at 10 o'clock in the evening. 20. Come along, Henry, what you (do) now? I (wait) for you a long time. 21. Where your gloves (be)? – I (put) them into my pocket.

#### **16. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Carol has been done the ironing since 11 o'clock in the morning. 2) Jack has still waited for a message from you. 3) Have she been swimming for an hour now? 4) Phil work at the advertising agency in the city centre. 5) We have been having this car for about five years. 6) The train is departing at 6 o'clock in the evening. 7) They have been decorating the hall since three hours. 8) You have flying to Detroit tomorrow morning. 9) How long have you translated this article? 10) How many messages have you been receiving since yesterday?

#### **17. Translate into English.**

1) Лінда вже приготувала вечерю? – Ще ні. Вона готує щось вже годину. Страва пахне дуже смачно. 2) Де Бен? – Він у гаражі. – Що він робить? – Ремонтує машину. Він працює з восьмої години ранку. 3) Твої батьки вже повернулися з Карпат? – Ще ні. – Як довго вони подорожують? – Вони подорожують вже десять днів. Вони повертаються наступного вівторока. 4) Що ти робиш? – Я шукаю інформацію для свого проекту в Інтернеті. – Ти знайшов щонебудь? – Так, я знайшов кілька цікавих статей. 5) Ви вже викликали лікаря? – Так, але він ще не прийшов. – Як давно ви його чекаєте? – Ми чекаємо вже дві години. 6) Джейн в своїй кімнаті? – Ні, вона збирає сливи в саду. Бабуся хоче приготувати сливове варення. 7) Ти вже поговорив з батьком? – Ні, він ще не повернувся додому. Він завжди повертається додому о сьомій вечора. 8) Том грає в футбол з друзями? – Так, вони грають вже більше години. 9) З ким Сандра розмовляє по телефону? Вона розмовляє вже майже годину! – Так, вона розмовляє з Ганною. Вони обговорюють плани на вихідні. 10) Ти вже купив квитки на поїзд? – Так.

Поїзд відправляється завтра о дев'ятій годині вечора. Не спізнюйся!

**18. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form of the Present Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) It ... (to snow) for three days now. 2) We ... (to row) towards the island for two hours. 3) ... Paula ... (to watch) the DVD since 4 o'clock? – No, she ... (to watch) it for an hour now. 4) The children ... (to prepare) for the New Year party since the beginning of December. 5) What ... you ... (to discuss) with Mark since 3 o'clock? – We ... (to discuss) the list of the guests for our wedding party. 6) Why do you look so tired? – I ... (to clean) the swimming pool since 9 o'clock in the morning. 7) Who ... (to cry) since 6 o'clock in the morning? – I think it's Fiona's baby. 8) How long ... Brian ... (to study) management? – He ... (to study) it for four years now. 9) ... Sue ... (to sleep) long? – No, she ... . She ... (to sleep) just for two hours. 10) How long ... your brother ... (to wear) glasses? – He ... (to wear) glasses since he was 5 years old.

**19. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple, the Present Progressive, the Present Perfect or the Present Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) ... you ... (already to read) a letter from Aunt Emily? – Yes, I .... . She ... (to want) to visit us. She ... (to come) next Wednesday. 2) Why ... you ... (to look) at that woman so attentively? ... you ... (to know) her? – It ... (to seem) to me I ... (already to meet) her somewhere. 3) ... Jane (to be) in the office? — Yes, she ... (to type) some documents since 9 o'clock. 4) The police inspector ... (to investigate) this robbery for a week now. He ... (already to talk) to all the witnesses but he ... (not to find) the robbers yet. 5) I ... (not to know) how long Henry ... (to work) on that project, but he ... (not to finish) it yet. 6) The secretary usually ... (to come) to the office at 9 o'clock, but it ... (to be) half past nine now and she ... (not to arrive) yet. 7) ... (to be) Den in his room now? What ... he ... (to do) there since morning? – He ... (to prepare) for the research expedition. He ... (already to book) a ticket for the plane and now he ... (to pack) his things. 8) ... (to be) you OK, Nigel? You ... (to look) very pale. – I ... (to be) just tired. I ... (to work) on my report all night long. 9) Who ... (to train) in the gym for half a day now? – Ben and Alex. They ... (to prepare) for the international championship for eight months now. They ... (to train) every day. 10) How long ... Nelly ... (to paint) this picture? – She ... (to paint) it for a month now. She ... (to want) to exhibit it in our gallery next month.

**20. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Elephants aren't eating meet. 2) It has been raining since hours. 3) My uncle have been the manager of this firm for seven years. 4) Have been you waiting for a long time? 5) I have been knowing Mary since 2002. 6) The ferry is arriving at 7 o'clock in the morning. 7) They leave for Egypt next Friday. 8) How long has Nick driven? 9) Sally has been not reading since 2 o'clock. 10) Who have told you about it?

**21. Translate into English.**

1) Ми з братом граємо в шахи вже півтори години. 2) Ми не дивимося телевізор уже два дні. 3) Де хлопчики? Я не бачив їх з ранку. – Вони з ранку

ловлять рибу на озері. Вони ходять рибалити щосуботи. 4) Ваша сестра вчиться в університеті? – Так. Вона вже три роки вивчає економіку. 5) Як давно Джулія працює стоматологом? – Вона працює стоматологом вже десять років. Але в нашій лікарні вона працює всього чотири роки. 6) Том фарбує вікна в нашому офісі з ранку. Він уже пофарбував шість вікон. Зараз він фарбує вікна на другому поверсі. 7) Що Лінда робить на кухні? – Вона готує молочний коктейль. Ви любите молочний коктейль? – Так. – Але ви ще не пробували коктейлі, які готує Лінда! Вона готує найсмачніші в світі коктейлі. 8) Навіщо ти розповів Томові про наш подарунок? – Я нічого не казав йому. – Правда? Чому він цілий ранок розпитує мене? – Я не знаю. 9) Чому Бен сміється? – Він дивиться нову комедію по телевізору. Він дивиться її вже годину. 10) Скільки іспитів ви склали на цьому тижні? – Ми склали два екзамени. – Який іспит ваші друзі здають зараз? – Вони здають іспит з історії.

## 22. Translate into English.

1. Що ти робиш? – Я чекаю автобуса. Скільки часу ти чекаєш його? – Я чекаю його вже десять хвилин. 2. Ми вивчаємо англійську мову. Ми вивчаємо її вже чотири роки. 3. З якого часу її батько працює головним інженером заводу? 4. Дощ іде зранку. 5. Ніна загубила ручку, вона вже чверть години шукає її. 6. Микола закінчив школу три роки тому. З того часу він працює на заводі. 7. Коли ви почали читати цю книжку? Скільки розділів ви вже прочитали? Скільки часу ви читаете її? 8. Учні вже півтори години обговорюють роман, який вони читали минулого місяця. 9. Я сьогодні весь день думаю про те, що я скажу, коли ми прийдемо до них. 10. Цей чоловік йде за нами всю дорогу від станції. Він напевне не знає дороги. 11. Цей шум хвилює мене з самого ранку, і я не можу зрозуміти, звідки він йде. 12. Ти п'єш забагато кави останнім часом. 13. Він носить окуляри з дитинства. 14. Я не бачив вас цілу вічність. Що ви робили останнім часом? 15. Він мешкає в Києві з того часу, як його батьки переїхали туди в 1986 році. 16. У мене таке відчуття, що я спричиняю йому багато турбот останнім часом. 17. Я намагаюсь пояснити тобі наш план протягом години, але ти не слухаєш мене. 18. У них є машина? – Так, у них машина вже три роки. 19. Він колекціонує марки з дитинства.

## 23. Translate into English using Present Progressive, Present Perfect Progressive or Present Simple.

1. На кого ви чекаєте? – Я чекаю на свого друга. – Ви давно на нього чекаєте? – Так, я чекаю на нього вже годину. – Часто ви на нього тут чекаєте? – Так. 2. Що ви перекладаєте? – Я перекладаю статтю. – Скільки часу ви її перекладаєте? – Я перекладає її вже 2 години. Я перекладаю три статті в тиждень. 3. Не заходьте в класну кімнату. Студенти там складають екзамен. Вони складають його з 9 годин ранку. Кожного семестру студенти складають по 4 – 5 екзаменів. 4. Не виходьте на вулицю, йде дощ. Дощ йде з раннього ранку. Восени в Києві часто йде дощ. 5. Можу я бачити Миколу? – Ні, він обідає. Зачекайте трішки. – А давно він обідає? – Так, він обідає вже

півгодини. Він завжди обідає в цей час. 6. Послухай! Анна співає в сусідній кімнаті. Вона співає дуже добре. Вона навчається в консерваторії вже три роки. 7. Що ви пишете? – Я пишу листа своїй сестрі. Ми часто пишемо листи одне одному. Зараз вона працює над своєю книгою. Вона працює над нею вже кілька місяців. 8. Що ви зараз тут робите? – Я перекладаю статтю про життя Шекспіра. Мені здається, ви перекладаєте її вже давно. – Так, ця стаття досить складна. Я перекладаю її кілька днів. – Але звичайно ви перекладаєте з англійської на українську досить швидко. – Так, але над цією статтею я працюю з вівторка. 9. Мій друг займається в бібліотеці кожного дня. Зараз він пише там доповідь. Він працює над нею вже тиждень. 10. Що ти звичайно робиш ввечері? – Звичайно я роблю уроки, читаю, інколи дивлюсь телевізор. А зараз я пишу доповідь. Я працюю над нею вже півтори години. 11. Я навчаюсь в університеті. Я навчаюсь тут з вересня. Я вивчаю англійську з п'ятого класу. Я непогано розмовляю англійською і трішки знаю німецьку. Я люблю читати англійські і німецькі книги і намагаюсь робити переклади українською. Зараз ми повторюємо англійські часи. Ми повторюємо їх вже другий тиждень.

**24. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple, the Present Progressive, the Present Perfect, the Present Perfect Progressive.**

1. Her children (to be) in the yard. They (to play) football now. They (to play) it since ten o'clock. 2. She (to speak) English well. She (to study) it for five years. Listen! She (to speak) English to her teacher. 3. His son just (to return) home. He (to be) dirty. He (to play) volley-ball. 4. Where David (to be)? – He (to be) in the library. He (to work) there at the moment. – How long he (to be) there? – He (to work) for three hours. 5. Why she (to look) tired? She (to work) all night. 6. Since when they (to wait) for us? – They (to wait) for half an hour. We (to be) late. 7. My sister (to drive) a car. She (to learn) to drive for two months. 8. Beth (to be) busy this morning, hasn't she? – Yes. She already (to write) some letters and (to interview) four people. 9. Julia already (to return) home. She always (to come) home at this time. She (to do) her lessons. She (to do) them since three o'clock. 10. My baby (to sleep) at the moment. My baby (to sleep) for two hours. 11. Peter (to write) letters now. He (to write) since seven o'clock. He (not to finish) writing yet. 12. What they (to do) now? – They (to discuss) a very important problem. They (to discuss) it for two hours; but they (not to reach) the agreement yet. 13. I never (to suppose) that he can cook. He (to be) in the kitchen now. He (to cook) for an hour and he already (to prepare) some tasty dishes. 14. The weather (to be) fine today. There (to be) no clouds in the sky, the warm wind (to blow). The sun (to shine) since early morning. 15. Where (to be) the pupils? – They (to be) in the garden now. They (to plant) and (to water) the trees. They already (to plant) twenty trees. 16. You (to decide) where to go tonight? – I (to think) about it since eight o'clock but I (not to take) the decision yet. 17. Where my purse (to be)? – You (to put) it into your bag. 18. Why you (not to like) this woman? – I (to hate) her since I met her. 19. He (to work) as a translator for already five years.



## **25. Translate into English using Present Simple, Present Progressive, Present Perfect, Present Perfect Progressive.**

1. На кого ти чекаєш? – Я чекаю на свою подругу. Я стою тут уже п'ятнадцять хвилин, але вона ще не прийшла. 2. Наукова сесія щойно закінчилася. Вона тривала майже два тижні. 3. Сьогодні дуже холодно. Небо вкрите хмарами, йде сніг. З ранку дме холодний вітер. 4. Вона вже пошила нову сукню? – Ні. Вона все ще шиє її. Вона шиє її вже кілька тижнів, але сукня ще не готова. 5. Ти вже півгодини переписуєш цю вправу. Перестань писати і відпочинь трохи. 6. Я тільки зараз зрозумів, що його немає вдома. Де він? – Він на роботі. Він працює вже чотири години. 7. Уже сорок хвилин ми доводимо тобі, що ти неправий, але ти все ще не хочеш звернути увагу на наші зауваження. 8. Де лікар? – Він оглядає пацієнта в своєму кабінеті. Він там вже п'ять хвилин. 9. Чому ти така схвильована? – Цілий день я намагаюся додзвонитися до своїх батьків, але ніхто не відповідає. Де вони можуть бути? 10. Вони дуже втомлені. Чому? – Весь день вони тяжко працювали, а тепер вони хочуть відпочити. 11. Де ваш собака? Він розірвав мою енциклопедію! 12. Вони завжди були відданими друзями. Вони знали один одного з дитинства. 13. Чому ти така розчарована? – Мені не подобається сукня, яку я сьогодні купила. Я вже тричі приміряла його.

## **26. Translate from Ukrainian into English**

1. Мій тато - програміст. Він не цікавиться політикою. 2. Це зошит твого брата? - Ні, це мій зошит. 3. Чому ти смієшся? 4. Я гуляю по лісі і збираю гриби. 5. Це фотографія моїх дітей. Таня грає в ляльки, а Валя малює. 6. Де ти живеш? - Я живу в Москві. 7. Мій брат працює в університеті. Він викладач. Він встає о восьмій. Він працює з ранку до вечора. 8. Він любить шкільні канікули, особливо літні. 9. Я витрачаю багато грошей на одяг. 10. Вона все ще пише книгу. 11. Він багато зробив для своєї родини. Зараз він планує купити машину. 12. Він каже неправду. Він не зробив уроки. 13. У них тільки що було зібрання. 14. Зараз вони сидять у вітальні і розмовляють про свою поїздку. 15. Вони працюють на заводі з початку року. 16. Ти давно мене чекаєш? 17. У тебе очі сумні. Ти чула останні новини? 18. Як давно ви живете в цьому місті? 19. Галя грає на піаніно вже 3 години. 20. Моя сестра водить машину десять років. 21. Я готуюся до завтрашнього іспиту. 22. «Куди ти поспішаєш?» - «Мама чекає мене у метро вже 5 хвилин». 23. «Коли ти в останній раз водив машину?» - «Я не водив машину вже 6 місяців». 24. Я випила вже п'яту чашку кави за вечір. 25. Вони побудували новий будинок. Ти його бачив?

## **27. Translate using Present Perfect Progressive.**

1. Ти пам'ятаєш, що Земля обертається навколо Сонця? – Звичайно, я це знаю, я саме про це думаю. 2. Що ви крутитесь біля автомобіля мого сусіда? Ви, мабуть, працюєте на станції техобслуговування? – Ви забагато питаєте. – Заспокойтеся, я закінчую. 3. Щодня цілу годину він виконує серенади під її балконом. Але сьогодні він із шкіри пнеться цілий вечір. Це починає мені вже набридати. 4. Енн, ти знаєш домашнє завдання? – Гадаю, що так.

Секунду. Я вже беру сумку, дістаю зошит, відкриваю його... Нічого не розумію. Це не мій зошит. 5. Не пий воду з цієї пляшки, вона тхне. 6. То куди ми тепер йдемо? – Йдемо до зоопарку, тому що сьогодні там проводять велике свято для дітей. 7. Ти йдеш із нами на показ мод? Ні, я помила голову і зараз вона сохне. 8. Любий, ти дуже сильно тиснеш на газ! – Невже? Я замріявся, але я впевнений, що ми вчинили вірно. 9. – Джон, що ти робиш у моїй кімнаті?! – Дивлюся телевизор. Мені не подобається, коли мене переривають. 10. – А ось іде й сам іменинник! Як завжди він виглядає разуче. – А чому він без черевиків? – Йому дуже спекотно. 11. Боже мій, як швидко летять роки! – Роки не летять, це ми повземо, як черепахи. 12. Кожного разу під час їжі ваші зуби зазнають впливу кислоти. 13. У тебе болить голова? – Так, до того ж вона й паморочиться. – Ти завжди вигадуєш причини, щоб не йти на заняття. Я тобі не вірю. – Але я говорю правду. 14. Мені треба марку. – Молодий чоловіче, ви вмієте рахувати? Марка коштує 25 пенсів, а ви даєте тільки 20. 15. Будь обережний, Том з самого ранку фарбує паркан! – Не хвилюйся, я йду у протилежний бік. 16. Пробачте, що означає ця табличка? – Не знаю, я не вмію читати німецькою. 17. День змінює ніч, ніч змінює день, і це триває все моє життя! – Я помічаю те саме, а ти? 18. У нього висока температура, а сьогодні працює тільки одна лікарня, і то вона розташована на околиці. 19. Я мию шибки, сестра витирає пил, а як ти допомагаєш мамі? – Я просто вам не заважаю. 20. – Я все частіше починаю відвідувати заняття. – Це не схоже на тебе. Ти, мабуть, все більше спиш, і це тобі лише сниться. 21. Сьогодні сильний мороз, а я чекаю на тебе вже 15 хвилин.

### **28. Translate using Present Perfect Progressive.**

1. Ви чуєте цей запах? Мені здається, щось горить. Це Джейн забула дістати пиріг із духовки. 2. Ви бачите цю людину, яка стоїть біля вікна? Я знаю її обличчя, але не знаю імені. – Це наш викладач. Його звать Джон. 3. Я з дитинства мрію купити собі цей годинник. Скільки він коштує? 4. Ти хочеш їсти? Дякую, я щойно пообідав, але не відмовлюся від чашечки кави. Я віддаю перевагу каві. 5. Ви не бачили мого собаку? Ніде не можу його знайти. – Я щойно бачив його, він біг он туди. 6. Поглянь, хтось розлив молоко. – Я цього не робив. – Хто б це міг зробити? 7. Авто не працює. Воно зламалося сьогодні ввечері. Воно ламається вже двічі на цьому тижні. Що ти думаєш з цього приводу? – Гадаю, тобі треба купити інше авто. 8. Де мій щоденник? – Він лежить на твоєму письмовому столі. – Там його немає. – Дивно, я щойно бачив його там. 9. Ви давно знаєте Тома? – Ми знаємо один одного з того часу, як він переїхав до нашого міста. 10. Я закінчив роботу і зараз іду до дому. Тільки не забудь купити хліба по дорозі додому. – Я вже купив хліба та молока під час обідньої перерви. 11. Ви читали сьогодні газету? – Ще ні. – Наша футбольна команда виграла на змаганнях у Франції. 12. Ви давно бачили Мері? – Так, я не бачив її з того часу, як вона переїхала, але ми часто пишемо один одному листи. Але останнім часом я не отримував від неї жодного листа. 13. Ви не знаєте, де Том? – Я щойно

бачила його. Он, сидить і грає у шахи. 14. Я дізнався про ваш номер телефону у довідковому бюро і телефонував вам кілька разів, але ніхто не відповідав. – Ми були на дачі і щойно повернулися. 15. Не забудь зателефонувати Тому і попередити його про контрольну роботу. – Я вже телефонував, він ще на роботі. 16. На кого ви чекаєте? Ми чекаємо на нашого товариша, він, як завжди, запізнюється. – Давно ви його чекаєте? – Вже 40 хвилин. 17. Том веде машину. Чому він так нервується? – Він ніколи не керував машиною до цього. 18. У мене сильно болить голова. – Ви повинні більше піклуватися про своє здоров'я. Вам треба кинути переїдати. – Я не переїдаю вже з вересня. 19. Директор вже підписав усі документи. Чи можете ви відправити їх негайно? – Зараз я дуже зайнятий. Але зроблю це відразу, як стану вільним. 20. Таксі ще не приїхало. Ми чекаємо на нього вже 15 хвилин. – Гадаю, краще піти пішки. 21. Ти давно знаєш Тома? – Я знаю його вже 3 роки. Зараз він живе у Лондоні і вивчає іноземні мови. 22. Ви були коли-небудь у оперному театрі? – Раніше я часто бував там. – Коли ви були там останнього разу? – Я вже не пам'ятаю. 23. Пітер вчиться в університеті, а під час канікул працює офіціантом у невеличкому кафе. Він завжди хотів купити собі нове авто. 24. Як довго він вивчає англійську мову? – Він вивчає її вже 3 роки, але я не помітив жодних успіхів. 25. Будь ласка, зробіть музику тихіше. Зазвичай, я вмикаю музику дуже голосно, але зараз мені треба працювати.

### **29. Translate using Present Perfect Progressive.**

1. Як вам вдається підтримувати себе у гарній формі? – Я вже два місяці займаюся шейпінгом та ніяк не можу схуднути. – Вам не слід забувати про харчування. 2. Що ви рекомендуєте на десерт? – Наш фірмовий фруктовий салат із збитими вершками “Ласощі”. – Я віддаю перевагу натуральним фруктам, але у вашого салату така смачна назва, що я не відмовлюся. 3. Ви когось шукаєте? – Так, я домовилася про зустріч з подругою. Вона ніколи не запізнюється, але я стою тут уже 15 хвилин, а її все немає. 4. Він вміє збирати гриби, але ось уже цілу годину блукає лісом із порожнім кошиком. 5. Ви часто ходите до оперного театру? – Так, я любитель оперної музики, і не пропускаю жодної прем'єри. Але я вже місяць не ходжу до театру, оскільки у мене багато роботи увечері. 6. Я не гадав, що полагодження цієї деталі займе стільки часу. У більшості випадків це займає не більше години, але поломка виявилася серйозною. Я мучуся вже 2 години і бачу, що тут не обійтись без спеціального обладнання. 7. У вас сухе ламке волосся, вам слід користуватися спеціальним шампунем. – Я мию голову шампунем з вітамінами вже півмісяця і сподіваюся на гарний результат. 8. Вам відомо прізвище виконавця головної ролі у фільмі “Політ над гніздом зозулі”? – Джек Ніколсон. – А я цілий день згадую фільми з його участю, але забула його прізвище. 9. Обговорення доповіді триває вже більше 2 годин, проте члени комісії так і не можуть дійти спільної думки. 10. Дощ ллє, як із відра вже другу добу, але земля все ще не може напитися після тривалої засухи. 11. Ви завжди добре пишете контрольні роботи, але сьогодні ви розв'язуєте

одну задачу вже 30 хвилин. 12. Ви дуже гарно вишиваєте хрестиком. – Вишивка – це моє хобі. Але вже місяць, як я не беру голки в руки, бо окуліст не радить мені перенапружувати зір. 13. Я часто бачу вас у нашому районі з дитиною. – Я тут працюю і відводжу дитину до дитячого садка. Але вже 3 дні я їжджу сама, оскільки зараз у нас бабуся, і дитина залишається з нею. 14. Попросіть Джейн зв'язатися зі мною. У мене є до неї ділова пропозиція. – На жаль, я не можу вам допомогти. Я телефоную їй вже третій день, проте ніхто не бере слухавку. Мабуть, вона поїхала у відрядження. 15. Як ви добираетесь до роботи? – Зазвичай я їжджу власним автомобілем. Але зараз він мене підводить. Ось уже 20 хвилин я намагаюся його завести. Та боюся, що сьогодні буду змушений їхати на метро. 16. Ніколи раніше не бачила вас у цій перукарні. Ви вирішили змінити майстра? – Ні, я стрижусь у “Салоні краси”, але він вже тиждень на ремонті. А мені сьогодні треба гарно виглядати. 17. Що ви шукаєте? – Я шукаю свою улюблену рубрику в газеті. Зазвичай вона на передостанній сторінці, але я гортаю газету вже 5 хвилин, і не бачу її. 18. Ти щось печеш? Так, до дня народження свого сина я готую пиріг. Він печеться вже біля години, але середина все ще сира. 19. Телевізор працює добре з того часу, як ми його купили, і жодного разу не ламався. 20. Ви користуєтеся пігулками, коли хворієте? – Зазвичай я лікуюся травами, але цього разу маю сильну ангіну. Я вже третій день приймаю “Антиангін” і почуваю себе набагато краще. 21. Нарешті ви відчинили двері. Я дзвоню вже 10 хвилин. – Пробачте, у дитини гучно грає музика і я не чула вашого дзвінка. 22. Ви обідаєте у нашій їдальні чи кудись ходите? – Так, зазвичай я їм у нашій їдальні. Але вже 3 дні я дотримуюся суворої дієти за наполяганням лікаря і обід беру з дому. 23. А де дідусь? – Він уже три години вовтузиться у саду з трояндами. – Поклич його додому, до нього прийшли. 24. Мабуть, автобус зламався. Я стою на зупинці вже 40 хвилин, а його все нема. 25. Ваша книга лежить тут уже кілька днів. Візьміть її.

## **PAST PROGRESSIVE**

### **1. Make up sentences using the Past Progressive Tense.**

1) We/to plant/the trees/all morning/yesterday. 2) Frank/ to work/in the garage/from 2 till 5 o'clock last Saturday. 3) Children/to train/in the gym/at 7 o'clock yesterday. 4) It/ to snow/heavily/all the day/last Monday. 5) At 11 o'clock yesterday morning/Mr Brooks and his son/to wash/the car. 6) Nelly/to talk/on the phone/at 3 o'clock yesterday. 7) Some girls/to play/tennis/at this time/yesterday. 8) You/to have/ lunch/from 1 till 2 o'clock last Wednesday. 9) Some workers/to load/the boxes/into the lorry/at that time. 10) Alice/to clean/ the flat/all the afternoon/yesterday.

### **2. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Progressive Tense.**

1) Pam and Bob ... (to ski) all the day last Sunday. 2) Margaret ... (to shop) with her cousin from morning till evening yesterday. 3) The secretary ... (to prepare) the report for her boss at 9 o'clock yesterday morning. 4) The police ... (to chase) the burglars for two hours yesterday. 5) Little Den ... (to play) chess with his grandpa at 6 o'clock last Friday. 6) Nick and Martin ... (to work) in the

science laboratory from 3 to 7 o'clock in the evening last Thursday. 7) At 5 o'clock yesterday we ... (to sit) at an outdoor cafe. 8) Sandy and I ... (to study) for our English test all the day last Tuesday. 9) The doctor ... (to examine) a patient when the ambulance arrived yesterday evening. 10) You ... (to plant) the flowers from 9 to 11 o'clock on Friday morning.

### **3. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Amanda and Dolly was preparing for the party all day yesterday. 2) James was washing his bike while his neighbour came up to him. 3) Were Ron and Frank having a driving lesson at 6 o'clock yesterday? – Yes, they was. 4) We were decorated the hall for the exhibition all the morning yesterday. 5) I were looking through the mail at 10 o'clock last morning. 6) Was Mark and Vicky preparing their project from 3 to 7 yesterday? – Yes, they were. 7) Was Rosy cooking supper when you came home yesterday evening? – No, she was. 8) Was you sleeping when I phoned you yesterday? – Yes, I was. 9) When I was talking to the shop assistant, my little son was playing with his new toy car. 10) You were waiting for the doctor at 9 o'clock yesterday? – No, I wasn't.

### **4. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) ... your neighbour ... (to play) the violin at 10 o'clock yesterday evening? – No, he ... . He ... (to listen) to some rock group at that time. 2) ... you ... (to take) a shower at 8 o'clock in the morning? – Yes, I ... . 3) Pam ... (not to watch) a show on TV at that time. She ... (to wash) the vegetables for the salad. 4) Ella ... (to feed) the swans swimming in the lake while David ... (to take) some photos. 5) ... the car ... (to move) fast while the children ... (to cross) the street? – No, it ... . The man in the car ... (to drive) very slowly. 6) ... Betty and Sally ... (to gather) apples all the morning yesterday? – Yes, they ... . I ... (to wash) them and our granny ... (to make) apple jam. 7) Little Tom 132 and his friend ... (to play) with a puppy in front of the house while Tom's grandpa ... (to read) a newspaper. 8) The siren ... (to wail) while the ambulance ... (to drive) towards the place of the accident. 9) ... it ... (to snow) as you ... (to walk) home? — Yes, it ... and a cold wind ... (to blow). 10) Andy and Ted ... (not to ride) their bikes all the day last Sunday. They ... (to roller skate) in the park.

### **5. Make up sentences using the Past Progressive Tense.**

1) Tina/to peel/some apples/for the pie/in the kitchen. 2) Mr Heel/to hang/the picture/in the hall/at that time? 3) We/to clean/the windows/in the classroom/at 2 o'clock yesterday. 4) I/not to listen/to the lecture then. 5) You/to mend/the fence/yesterday morning? 6) Phil/not to sleep/at that time/ yesterday. 7) The boys/to walk/towards the stadium/at 5 o'clock yesterday. 8) Some noises/to come/from behind the door. 9) It/to rain/heavily/all day/yesterday? 10) Greg/not to fix/the microwave/at that time.

### **6. Translate into English.**

1) Діти голосно розмовляли на майданчику перед школою. 2) Вчора о третій годині ви готувалися до іспиту в бібліотеці? – Ні, я писав реферат. 3) Том не працював в гаражі вчора о шостій годині. В цей час він дивився свою улюблену передачу по телевізору. 4) Важкі хмари вкривали небо. Вітер

ставав сильнішим. 5) Ви грали в теніс вчора ввечері? – Так, ми грали з дев'яти до пів на одинадцять. 6) Поки Джек приймав душ, Лінда спостерігала за дітьми, які бігали на подвір'ї перед будинком. 7) Ви так голосно сміялися вчора ввечері! – Так, Том цілий вечір розповідав нам смішні історії про свій відпочинок на морі. 8) Вчора о сьомій годині Олена ще працювала в офісі? – Ні, саме в цей час вона вечеряла в кафе з подругою. 9) Діана щось пояснювала своєму братові, поки вони йшли до автобусної зупинки. 10) Дівчина повільно гортала сторінки журналу, але вона не дивилася ні на фотографії, ні на тексти статей. Вона думала про той загадковий телефонний дзвінок і слова незнайомця.

### **7. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) You were playing bowling with your cousin in a new bowling club yesterday evening. 2) The journalists were asking the pop singer about her latest musical disc. 3) Pam was staying in bed because of her illness. 4) Nick was hanging a shelf in the kitchen at 11 o'clock yesterday morning. 5) We were waiting for Cathy in front of the theatre. 6) Two women were talking to a shop assistant in the toy department. 7) A gardener was cutting the grass on the lawn. 8) We were preparing for the exhibition for two weeks. 9) Sharon was distributing the leaflets to the passers-by. 10) Ted was repairing the lock of the front door at 3 o'clock yesterday.

### **8. Make up sentences using the Past Progressive Tense.**

1) Sally/to sit/in the armchair/with a magazine/in her hands. 2) Brian and Tony/not to train/in the gym/at that time/last Thursday. 3) What/Nelly/to do/in the school library/so late/ yesterday? 4) Why/your boss/to speak/to you/so angrily/ yesterday morning? 5) You/not to mow/the lawn/at that time/ last Saturday. 6) Where/Nigel and 133 Mike/to return from/at 9 o'clock yesterday evening? 7) Greg/to polish/the car/while/ Phil/to pump up/the tyres. 8) Who/you/to wait for/in the hotel hall/at 4 o'clock yesterday? 9) What/the builders/to paint/all day yesterday? 10) Who/to dine/with you/in a cafe/last night?

### **9. Put the questions to the italicized words.**

1. We were waiting for you at 5 yesterday. 2. They were reading this book when we came in. 3. I was sleeping when you rang me up. 4. I was speaking over the telephone at that time. 5. The students were working at the language laboratory all evening yesterday. 6. We were sitting for the examination from five till six. 7. At eight o'clock yesterday the students were watching TV. 8. While walking in the garden I saw children who were making their first steps in sport. 9. I noticed that little children were jumping and dancing in the gym-hall. 10. The workers were doing morning-exercises during their five minutes' interval when I opened the door of the shop. 11. My grandson was swimming and diving in the Black Sea all summer. 12. I was waiting for a friend of mine at 5 o'clock. 13. The man was reading a magazine when somebody knocked at the door. 14. He was waiting for a bus. 15. The boy was skating. 16. The students were dancing when I opened the door. 17. The girl was eating a cake when we came in. 18. She was looking after her little brother. 19. The pupils were talking about a book. 20. The

man was passing the theatre when the clock struck ten. 21. It was snowing when we went out. 22. The boy was running very fast.

### **10. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) What ... Amanda ... (to do) in the garden from 4 to 7 o'clock yesterday? – She ... (to plant) roses. 2) Where ... Ben and Simon ... (to stay) during their trip to Budapest? ... they ... (to stay) in a hotel? – No, they ... . They ... (to stay) at the house of Ben's friend. 3) What song ... you ... (to listen) to when I came into your room yesterday evening? – I ... (to listen) to a new song of my favourite singer Ani Lorak. 4) Who ... (to wait) for you in the hall at 11 o'clock yesterday? – It ... (to be) my cousin Jack. He ... (to wait) for me while I ... (to speak) to my teacher of Biology. 5) ... Samantha ... (to watch) TV when you came home yesterday? – No, she ... . She ... (already to sleep). 6) Who ... Janet ... (to buy) a T-shirt for in the department store yesterday morning? – She ... (not to buy) a T-shirt. She ... (to choose) a dress for her little niece. 7) Why ... Nigel ... (to repair) his car all the day yesterday? – Because he ... (to prepare) the car for the journey to the seaside. 8) Where ... Patrick and Alex ... (to swim) all the morning yesterday? – I think they ... (to snorkel) in the distant bay out of the town. 9) What ... Mrs Adams ... (to tell) you about yesterday afternoon? – She ... (to ask) me about my new job. 10) Where ... Nora ... (to celebrate) her birthday last Saturday? – She ... (to celebrate) her birthday in a night club with her friends.

### **11. Translate into English.**

1) Що ви робили вчора ввечері? – Нас відвідували наші друзі. Ми пили чай, моя дружина показувала фотографії, а мій друг розповідав про свою нову роботу. 2) З ким секретар розмовляла вчора вранці? – Вона розмовляла з нашим новим діловим партнером. 3) Де діти грали вчора після уроків? – Вони грали в волейбол на майданчику перед школою з двох до п'яти. 4) Хто репетирував в актовому залі вчора о десятій годині вечора? – Наш шкільний драмгурток. Він готувався до фестивалю. 5) Коли Сандра друкувала цю статтю? – Вона друкувала її вчора о сьомій годині вечора. 6) З ким Джон розмовляв вчора під час обідньої перерви? – Він розмовляв з нашим менеджером. Вони обговорювали план роботи на осінь. 7) Що Ольга робила вчора цілий день? – Вранці вона прибирала квартиру, а ввечері допомагала подрузі готувати святкову вечерю. Її подруга відзначала вчора свій день народження. 8) О котрій Ден вчора працював за комп'ютером? – Він працював з десятої ранку до шостої вечора. 9) Як довго хірург вчора оперував пацієнта? – Він оперував пацієнта дві з половиною години. 10) Кому Гордон дзвонив вчора о п'ятій годині? – Він дзвонив своєму агентові з нерухомості. Вони обговорювали покупку якогось будинку.

### **12. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Progressive Tense.**

1) I ... (to wait) for a bus at the bus stop when it ... (to start) raining. 2) Paul ... (to take) the key, ... (to unlock) the door and ... (to enter) his flat. 3) While Alison ... (to make) dough for the cake, her daughter ... (to whip) the cream with the mixer. 4) When Andy ... (to turn) on the radio, the reporter ... (to talk) about

the flood in the south of the country. 5) Mr Rogers ... (to shave) in the bathroom when the telephone ... (to ring). 6) What ... Sheila ... (to do) while you ... (to type) the report? – She ... (to make) some calculations for our boss. 7) Where ... Jessica ... (to hurry) when you ... (to meet) her yesterday morning? – She ... (to hurry) to hospital. She ... (to need) to consult her doctor. 8) When ... the accident ... (to happen)? – It ... (to happen) at about 8 o'clock yesterday evening. I ... (to walk) towards the supermarket when I ... (to see) a car speeding along the road. Suddenly a little boy ... (to run) out onto the road. The driver ... (to turn) the car and ... (to crash) into a tree. 9) Who ... Martin ... (to speak) to when we ... (to see) him yesterday? – He ... (to speak) to his coach. 10) The sun ... (to set) behind the horizon when we ... (to reach) our destination.

### **13. Translate into English.**

1) Минулої суботи ми цілий день каталися на лижах за містом. 2) Вона приймала душ, коли її чоловік прийшов додому. 3) Поки Анна переодягалася, Майк чекав її в машині. 4) Джек закінчив роботу, вимкнув комп'ютер і поїхав додому. 5) Лінда розмовляла з сусідкою біля будинку, коли побачила маленького кошенят високо на дереві. 6) Ви когось чекали ввечері минулого вівторка? Я бачив вас у парку біля фонтану. – Так, я чекав свого шкільного друга. Ми вирішили повечеряти разом. 7) Що робила Діана, коли ви вчора прийшли додому? – Вона готувала вечерю. 8) Коли секретарка друкувала ці документи? – Вчора о шостій годині вечора. Вона друкувала їх більше години. 9) Хто вчора весь вечір грав на піаніно? – Моя сестра. Вона вчора готувалася до концерту. 10) Вона відкрила вікно і подивилася на сад. Погода була чудова. Світило сонце, і птахи весело співали на деревах.

### **14. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Progressive Tense.**

1) The workers ... (to unload) the equipment from 4 till 7 o'clock yesterday. 2) 135 While Alex ... (to paint) the floor in the bedroom, Amanda ... (to wash) the window in the living room. 3) We ... (to drive) towards Manchester when it ... (to start) snowing. 4) Margaret ... (not to hear) the doorbell because she ... (to dry) her hair with the hairdrier at that time. 5) Victor ... (to open) the fridge, ... (to take) a bottle and ... (to pour) some milk into the glass. 6) What ... you ... (to discuss) when we ... (to come) in? – Den ... (to talk) about his trip to the village. 7) Whose car ... you ... (to repair) all the day yesterday? – It ... (to be) my cousin's car. He ... (to have) an accident three days ago and ... (to ask) me to help him. 8) Who ... Colin ... (to look) for in the cinema hall yesterday? – He ... (to look) for his girlfriend. 9) Where ... Eddy ... (to walk) when he ... (to see) the accident? – He ... (to hurry) to the metro. 10) What exactly ... (to happen) when the police ... (to arrive) yesterday? — Some men ... (to break) into the jewellery shop. They ... (just to try) to escape when the police ... (to arrive).

### **15. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Sam drank a cup of coffee when his little son ran into the kitchen. 2) Pam was choosing a handbag while her friend Vicky tried on a dress in the fitting room. 3) Betty skated when she slipped and fell down. 4) Bill phoned me



yesterday because he was wanting to ask me some questions. 5) Where were Melanie sitting when you entered the room? 6) Were you sleeping at 10 o'clock yesterday? – No, I was. 7) Charlie stopped a taxi, got into the car and was telling the driver his address. 8) Alan worked on his project from 10 a.m. till 4 p.m. yesterday. 9) Who was your friends arguing with after the lessons yesterday? 10) Mr Smith was watching the news on TV while his wife returned from the beauty salon.

### **16. Translate into English.**

1) Учора з двох до п'яти ми готували проект до презентації. 2) Вона відпочивала в своїй кімнаті, коли хтось постукав у двері. 3) Поки Джулія поливала квіти на подвір'ї перед будинком, Роджер мив свій мотоцикл. 4) Маргарет почистила зуби, розчісала волосся і пішла на кухню готувати сніданок для дітей. 5) Яку передачу ви дивилися, поки я приймав душ? – Ми дивилися комедійне шоу. Але воно закінчилося десять хвилин тому. 6) Ви чекали мого дзвінка вчора? – Так. Чому ви не подзвонили? – Вибачте, але у мене не було ніяких новин. 7) Ти щось шукав, коли ми прийшли? Що ти шукав? – Я шукав свої ключі від вхідних дверей. – Я вчора поклав твої ключі в шухляду твого письмового столу. 8) Коли я зустрів Теда, він кудись їхав на велосипеді. Я помітив, що він дуже поспішав. 9) Чому Лінда не працювала в лабораторії вчора вранці? – Учора вранці вона відвідувала стоматолога. 10) У цей час ми збирали яблука в саду і не чули, коли дзвонив телефон.

### **17. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Progressive Tense.**

1. I (to read) a book at two o'clock. 2. They (to write) the test at this time yesterday. 3. He (to work) in the garden from two till five o'clock. 4. He (to watch) television the whole evening. 5. You (to play) football at six o'clock? 6. You (to drink) tea at seven o'clock? 7. He (to draw) from three to four? 8. Who (to listen) to the radio at this time? 9. It (to rain) the whole day yesterday? 10. They (to skate) at three o'clock? 11. You (not to sleep) at nine o'clock last night. 12. I (not to write) a letter to my granny at eight o'clock. 13. She (not to help) her mother about the house from two till six. 14. George (to do) his lessons the whole evening? 15. He (to speak) in a low voice. 16. I (to play) the piano when she came into the room. 17. John (to work) all day yesterday. 18. The baby (to eat) dinner when I came home. 19. He (to walk) home when the rain began. 20. She (to live) in England when the War began. 21. John got off the train while it (to go).

### **18. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Progressive Tense.**

1. The train (start) when he (run) to the platform. 2. It (rain) when we (get) to the village. 3. They (see) a lot of interesting things when they (travel) in the south. 4. They (swim) in the sea when dinner-time (come). 5. I (leave) the room when the telephone (ring). 6. Where (go) you when I (see) you yesterday? 7. The family (ski) the whole Sunday. 8. What she (wear) that evening? 9. It (go) to rain when he (leave) the office. 10. What the children (do) in the forest? 11. The telephone

(ring) when he (open) the door. 12. He (not /sleep) when the parents (come) home late in the evening. 13. You (to wait) for me at 5 pm? – Yes, I \_\_\_\_\_. 14. They (to finish) their work at 11 o'clock and came home. 15. It (to grow) dark, so we (to decide) to return. 16. While Jack (to sit) biting nails, we (to work) out a plan to cover up our traces. 17. A young man (to run) out into the street. He (to carry) a strange placard. 18. What you (to do) when I (to phone) you yesterday. 19. John (to listen) to the radio when the batteries (to run) out. 20. The robbers (to steal) the car and they (to drive) away. 21. She (to go) to buy a dress, but a thief (to steal) all her money. 22. She (to slip), (to fall) over and (to break) her ankle. 23. The Royal Carriage (to come) round the corner. Everywhere people (to wave) and (to cheer).

**19. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Progressive Tense.**

1. It (rain) when we left home. 2. When we (come) to the stadium these two teams (play) football. 3. I (wait) for Mary from 2 till 2.30. 4. I always (wait) for her for some time. 5. The children (gather) apples all day yesterday. 6. They (gather) a lot of fruit last week. 7. Mary (water) flowers when I saw her in the garden. 8. When she (come) the family (sit) round the table in the dining-room. 9. What you (do) at 5 yesterday? 10. She (listen) to her favourite programme when I (come) to the room. 11. We could not walk fast. He (carry) big bag. 12. Why you (not come) to see us in June? – I was busy. I (finish) my work. 13. He (buy) this book in London. 14. I (buy) milk at the shop when I (hear) the voice of my friend. 15. When he (live) in London, he (go) to the theatre once a week. 16. He (travel) through Asia in 1952. 17. It was difficult to understand him. He (speak) too fast. 18. She (stay) with friends in July. 19. When we (to go) out, it (to rain). 20. I wasn't hungry last night. I (not to eat) anything. 21. You (to watch) television when I (to phone) you? 22. Jane wasn't at home when T went to see her. She (to work). 23. I (to get) up early this morning. I (to wash), (to dress), and then I (to have) breakfast. 24. The postman (to come) while I (to have) breakfast. 25. We (to meet) Joan at the party. She (to wear) a red dress. 26. The boys (to break) a window when they (play) football. 27. I was late but my friends (to wait) for me when I (to arrive). 28. I (to get) up at 7 o'clock. The sun (to shine), so I (to go) for a walk. 29. He (not to drive) fast when the accident (to happen). 30. Margaret (not to get) to work yesterday. She was ill. 31. What you (to do) on Saturday evening? – I (to go) to the cinema. 32. What you (to do) at 9.30 on Saturday evening? – I (to watch) a film in the cinema.

**20. Translate into English**

1. Вчора о 4 годині я робив домашнє завдання з англійської. 2. Пітер читав книгу, коли його друг зателефонував йому. 3. В той час, як батьки грали в шахи, діти грали в футбол. 4. Йшов сніг, коли ми їхали додому. 5. Сонце світило яскраво, коли він прокинувся. 6. Ми вечеряли, коли мій брат повернувся з інститута. 7. Вчора о 8 годині ми розмовляли про літні канікули. 8. Коли Джон повертався додому, він зустрів Біла. 9. Що ти робив, коли прийшли твої батьки? Я робив уроки. 10. Коли він дивився телевізор, задзвонив телефон. 11. Він спав, коли до нього прийшли друзі. 12. Ти

знайшов гриби, коли гуляв у лісі? 13. Коли вона йшла на роботу, вона зустріла свою подругу. 14. Хто допомагав тобі прибирати в кімнаті? 15. Він розповів тобі цю історію? Так, він розповів її мені о третій годині. 16. Коли ми вийшли з дому, йшов сильний дощ. 17. Я думав над дуже складним питанням, коли раптом задзвонив телефон. 18. Коли я зустрів її, вона дуже поспішала на роботу. 19. Що він робив вчора о сьомій? – Він працював над доповіддю. 20. Ми побачили білку, коли гуляли в лісі. 21. Вона була хворою і лежала в ліжку, коли ми прийшли провідати її. 22. Він курував автомобілем, коли відчув біль. 23. Діти переходили дорогу в недозволеному місці, коли міліціонер зупинив їх. 24. Я чистив зуби, коли задзвонив телефон. 25. Вчора о шостій я робив уроки, а мама читала газети. 26. Коли він прийшов додому, його сім'я обідала. 27. Бабуся побачила, що онук грає на подвір'ї, коли виглянула у вікно. 28. Вчора о сьомій ми обговорювали це питання.

### **21. Translate into English**

1. Хто відвідав вас вчора? – Наші родичі приїхали до нас. Ми були раді побачити їх. 2. Куди ти йшов, коли я побачив тебе вчора? – Я йшов у бібліотеку. Я працював у бібліотеці з п'ятої до восьмої години. 3. Вчора на уроці ми прочитали цікаву статтю. Потім вчитель задавав нам питання, а ми відповідали на них. Ми обговорювали цю статтю весь урок. 4. Де ви були вчора? Я приходив до вас, але вас не було вдома. – Я відвідував свого друга. Весь вечір ми грали в шахи. 5. Моя сестра запросила мене в кіно позавчора. Ми пішли в кіно о дев'ятій вечора. Фільм тривав півтори години і закінчився о десятій тридцять. Додому ми повернулись пізно. 6. Вчора був вихідний. Я пізно прокинувся і пізно поснідав. Я визирнув у вікно і побачив, що йде сніг. Оскільки погода була поганою, я вирішив не йти на прогулянку. Весь день я дивився телевизор і читав журнали. 7. Минулої неділі я ходила на прогулянку зі своїми друзями. Погода була сонячною. Яскраво світило сонце, і дув теплий вітер. Ми гуляли з другої по п'яту годину. О п'ятій годині ми пішли додому.

### **22. Translate using Past Progressive.**

1. Діти гомоніли все гучніше. 2. Марта розуміла, що нічим не може йому допомогти. 3. Середньорічна температура постійно підвищувалася. 4. Він повсякчас копався в саду. 5. У тій ситуації вона вирішила нічого не відповідати. 6. У повній темряві він пробирався на дотик. 7. Піт почув, що дзвонять у двері. 8. Увесь день вчора вона провотузилася з пирогом. 9. Вона запізнювалася і вирішила взяти таксі. 10. У той день він був незвичайно люб'язний з усіма. 11. Із трьох до п'яти вона стояла у черзі. 12. Минулого літа вона зустрічалася одразу з двома хлопцями. 13. Вона ніколи не прислуховувалася до порад матері. 14. Мені було боляче обговорювати з ним такі питання. 15. Вона відчувала, що ненавидить його все більше. 16. Відсутність автобуса починала його дратувати. 17. Поїзд прибував до п'ятої платформи. 18. Та навіть у такий трагічний момент він вірив у щасливий вихід. 19. Я бачив, що вона обмацувала поранене кошеня. 20. Мері

справляла вечірку у суботу ввечері. 21. Мама сказала, що брат проводить дівчину додому. 22. Їй ніхто не вірив, тому що вона завжди вихвалялася. 23. Вони сподівалися завершити експеримент вчасно. 24. Уся родина дивилась вікторину по телевізору. 25. Її слова звучали занадто різко і образливо.

### **23. Translate using Past Progressive.**

1. Коли вона приймала душ, гаряча вода раптом закінчилася. 2. Поки тидесь ходив, я купила все необхідне. 3. Дощ почався, коли ми вже підходили до станції. 4. Поки пила каву, вона думала про лист із дому. 5. Поки він грав за цю команду, вона була чемпіоном ліги. 6. Коли я підходила до школи, продзвенів дзвоник. 7. Він приходив, коли ти спав. 8. Учора весь день він грав у більярд. 9. Я бачила, що він від мене щось приховує. 10. Вода все прибувала. 11. Вони проводили всю свою відпустку на Рив'єрі. 12. Коли відповідала біля дошки, вона то червоніла, то біліла. 13. Щоразу, коли вона ставила йому це запитання, він намагався змінити тему розмови. 14. Вона повсякчас в усіх позичала гроші. 15. Назустріч йому бігли діти і щось голосно кричали. 16. Поки ти працював у себе в кімнаті, ми обговорювали плани на літо. 17. Всю неділю він пропрацював за комп'ютером. 18. Коли літак летів над горами, почалася гроза. 19. Коли авто їхало нагору, у нього заглух мотор. 20. Коли я пояснював тобі умови гри, ти сміявся, а тепер не знаєш, що робити. 21. Поки ви розважалися в ресторані, діти зробили всю роботу. 22. Коли він писав цю книгу, він жив на Близньому Сході. 23. Коли ми подорожували Америкою, ми познайомилися з багатьма цікавими людьми. 24. Коли я її зустрів, на ній був шкіряний плащ. 25. Поки бабуся пекла пироги, мама приготувала холодні закуски.

### **24. Translate using Past Progressive.**

1. Що ти робила, поки мене не було? Знову крутилася перед дзеркалом? 2. Поки вона розмовляла по телефону, у неї збігло молоко. 3. Поки вони слухали джазовий концерт, ми згадували дні своєї юності. 4. Коли вони пливли по Міссісіпі, їхній човен перекинувся. 5. Коли вона читала лист із дому, сльози текли по її щоках. 6. Рівно о четвертій я бачила його біля поштамту. 7. Вона сиділа у найзручнішому кріслі в будинку і плела шкарпетки онуку. 8. Коли він розмовляв з нею, то зрозумів, що вона найнезвичайніша людина серед його знайомих. 9. Вони захищали місто з надзвичайною мужністю. 10. Він вів машину так швидко, що його зупинив полісмен. 11. Вчора цілий день вона переставляла речі в квартирі. 12. Поки вона розігрівала кашу для дитини, то безупинно плакала. 13. Поки Ненсі гостювала в Нью-Йорку, вона подружилася з багатьма студентами. 14. Коли він слухав важкий рок, то не чув більше нічого. 15. Поки я купувала марки, Еллі написала адресу на конверті. 16. Коли вона солила салат, то випадково висипала в нього всю пачку. 17. Вона працювала з таким натхненням, що він боявся навіть поворухнутися, щоб не відволікати її. 18. Поки вона вибирала квіти для мами, я шукала гроші в усіх кишнях. 19. Коли клієнт розповідав про свої проблеми, адвокат слухав його надзвичайно уважно. 20. Сусід по кімнаті хропів так голосно, що він ніяк не міг заснути. 21. Поки вона читала

його звіт, у неї з'явився план. 22. Весь минулий тиждень ми проходили четвертий урок. 23. Коли вона стояла на зупинці, очікуючи автобуса, її обляпала машина, що проїжджала повз. 24. Вона так цікаво розповідала про піратів, що нам теж захотілося подивитися фільм про морські пригоди. 25. Коли ми повернули за ріг, ми побачили, що автобус саме під'їжджає до зупинки.

## PAST PERFECT

### 1. Make up sentences using the Past Perfect Tense.

1) The Presleys/to move/into a new flat/before last Easter. 2) Mike/to injure/his leg/so/he/couldn't skate/yesterday. 3) We/to write/the test/by 2 o'clock/yesterday. 4) Molly/to cook/breakfast/before/Harry/woke up. 5) By the time/we/ reached/the seaport/our ferry/to leave. 6) Tom/apologized/ because/he/to miss/the seminar. 7) Nora/looked/wonderful/ after/she/to lose/a few kilos. 8) After/they/to put/a tent/ they/made a fire. 9) Fred/to phone/me before/I/left/home. 10) Everybody/enjoyed/the visit/to the museum/although/ we/already/to be/there.

### 2. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Perfect Tense.

1) Ella ... (to type) six letters by lunchtime. 2) After we ... (to buy) the tickets, we went to the platform. 3) When our delegation arrived at the university, the conference ... (already to begin). 4) There were no oranges left because Jane and Max ... (to eat) them all. 5) Mary ... (to give) me a warm blanket before I went to bed. 6) The lawyer ... (to prepare) all the documents by 4 o'clock yesterday. 7) The workers ... (to finish) the reconstruction of the bridge by the beginning of June. 8) I ... (to see) that man somewhere before I met him at the presentation. 9) By the time the police arrived, the burglars ... (to escape). 10) The rain started after we ... (to catch) a taxi.

### 3. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.

1) The party ... (to begin) before James and Chris came. 2) Pamela ... (not to finish) her project by the end of October. 3) ... the ferry ... (to reach) the island by 7 o'clock yesterday? – Yes, it ... . 4) ... Richard ... (to be) to Sheffield before? – No, he ... . 5) ... your brother ... (to book) the tickets for the concert beforehand? – Yes, he ... . 6) Kate ... (to see) this film before it was on at our local cinema. 7) The plane ... (to land) by the time we got to the airport. 8) Clive ... (not to attend) computer courses before he entered university. 9) ... Nick ... (to make) all the calculations by the time the meeting began yesterday? – No, he ... . He finished all the calculations only after the meeting ... (to begin). 10) I ... (not to hear) about the festival before you told me about it.

### 4. Translate into English.

1) Наш механік відремонтував ваш автомобіль вчора до шести годин вечора. 2) Вона ніколи раніше не їла таких смачних цукерок. 3) До кінця минулого тижня я все ще не отримав ваше запрошення на ювілей. 4) Ви вчора приїхали до початку презентації? – Так. 5) Тоді Генрі ще не розповів мені про свої плани на зимові канікули. 6) Ви повернулися з відпустки до початку нового навчального року? – Ні, ми приїхали тільки до кінця минулого тижня. 7) У нього раніше ніколи не було такої цікавої роботи. 8)

Лінда вас бачила вчора перед початком лекції? – Ні. 9) Машина швидкої допомоги приїхала вчора до восьми годин. 10) Дощ скінчився до світанку? – Так.

**5. Make these sentences interrogative.**

He had visited the gallery by that time. (What ...) She had shown us the central part of the city by 5 o'clock. (By what time ...) She had bought all things for dinner by 12 o'clock. (Had ...) By 8 o'clock the daughter had prepared breakfast. (Who ...) The teacher brought the pictures she had promised to show them. (What ...) In her letter she wrote that they had gathered a rich harvest. (What ... ) The sportsmen said that they had won all the games of the competition. (How many ...)

**7. Put questions to the italicized words.**

He had washed his hands before he sat down to dinner. The students had finished translating the story by 5 o'clock. The watchmaker had cleaned my watch by the time I came. She had trained a lot before the Olympic games. I rang him up after I had finished the work.

**7. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) We had reached the town by 6 o'clock yesterday evening. 2) Molly had stayed at that hotel two times before. 3) The secretary had typed five letters by lunchtime. 4) Phil had come to the bank by the opening time yesterday. 5) They had learned to ski by the end of their holiday. 6) 1) Monica had designed the costumes for our performance by last Wednesday. 7) John had checked all the information about that project by 7 o'clock yesterday. 8) The journalist had prepared the list of questions before our interview. 9) You had bought that picture before our last visit. 10) We had planned our journey to Africa long before.

**8. Make up sentences using the Past Perfect Tense.**

1) I/to arrange/my visit to the estate agent/the day before. 2) Mike/quite/to forget/about the appointment/by the end of the day. 3) You/to discuss/your money affairs/with your boss/ before the conference/yesterday? 4) How many articles/the journalist/to write/by the end of last month? 5) By what time/ the messenger/to deliver/the mail/yesterday? 6) We/to eat/all the food/in the fridge/by the end of the week. 7) What museums/ the tourists/to visit/before/their departure? 8) What/Ron/to learn/by the end of his studying? 9) Mr Elliot/to save/enough money/for a new car/by the end of last year. 10) Amanda/to be/ to Egypt/before our last trip?

**9. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) I understood what mistake Nick ... (to make) two days before. 2) Unfortunately, Sally ... (not to come) by the time the department store opened. 3) Henry didn't remember which button he ... (to press). 4) How many patients ... the doctor ... (to examine) by the end of the day? 5) Yesterday Molly told me that she ... (not to choose) a present for you yet. 6) Where ... Den ... (to go) before we returned home? – He ... (to go) to meet some of his schoolmates. 7) Why ... Alice ... (not to clean) the flat before the guests came? – She ... (to be) busy cooking supper. 8) By what time ... you ... (to get) my message? – I ... (to get) it by four

o'clock yesterday. 9) What ... Tina ... (to give) 140 you before we left? – She ... (to give) me a magazine which I wanted to read. 10) Where ... Ron ... (to leave) a note for us before he went to the market? – He said he ... (to put) it on the shelf near the front door.

#### **10. Circle the correct item.**

1) Edgar phoned/had phoned me at 8 o'clock yesterday evening. 2) Mary vacuumed/had vacuumed the carpets by 3 o'clock yesterday. 3) We went/had gone home after it stopped/had stopped raining. 4) The waiter brought/had brought the drinks which we ordered/had ordered before. 5) Angela paid/had paid the money, took/had taken her purchase and left/had left the shop. 6) Before the Bells chose/had chosen the hotel, they discussed/had discussed all the details with their travel agent. 7) Paul started/had started working as a designer after he graduated/had graduated from university. 8) Tom entered/had entered the classroom and closed/had closed the door. 9) When Sam came/had come to the platform, the train already arrived/ had already arrived. 10) By the time we got/had got home, the film finished/had finished.

#### **11. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Perfect Tense.**

1) Julia ... (to stop) and ... (to turn) around to see who ... (to call) her name. 2) Mr Brooks ... (to take) the documents which the secretary ... (to prepare) for him the day before. 3) I ... (not to phone) you because I ... (to leave) my mobile phone at home. 4) Vicky ... (to show) us her new skirt which she ... (to buy) at a sale a week before. 5) We ... (to be) hungry and ... (to decide) to go to a cafe for a snack. 6) The rescue team ... (to arrive) before the fire ... (to destroy) all the building. 7) What car ... your father ... (to have) before he ... (to buy) the Opel? 8) I ... (not to see) Jack yesterday because he ... (to fly) to Leeds for the conference three days before. 9) When I ... (to return) from the swimming pool yesterday, my mother ... (to tell) me that she ... (to make) my favourite cake. 10) The woman ... (to be) sure that the boy ... (to tell) her the truth.

#### **12. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) By 8 o'clock everyone left. 2) Ann didn't travelled by plane before that day. 3) The professor had finished his lecture at 12 o'clock. 4) I have just woken up when somebody knocked at the door. 5) We had just finished supper when Mike had phoned. 4) How many books did you read by the end of last month? 5) Jane saw the picture and had understood how beautiful it was. 8) Little Polly had never seen snow before she had come to Iceland. 9) Den finished his work before his boss returned. 10) We had gone to bed after the TV programme had ended.

#### **13. Translate into English.**

1) Анна показала нам фотографії, які вона зробила два дні тому. 2) Коли ми зустріли Тома, він вже купив квитки на виставу. 3) Після того як Ольга перечитала листа від сестри, вона згадала їх останню зустріч на вокзалі. 4) Перед тим як вимкнути комп'ютер, він ще раз перевіряв електронну пошту. 5) Коли Боб приєднався до нас, ми вже замовили каву і тістечка. 6) Я не розумів, чому Майк не повідомив мені про своє рішення раніше. 7) Ти

прибрав свою кімнату, перш ніж пішов на вечірку? 8) Перед тим як я вирішив поговорити з вами, я розмовляв з вашим тренером. 9) Що Лінда сказала вам перед тим, як ви запитали мене про мого двоюрідного брата? 10) Джек переїхав в столицю після того, як ми закінчили школу. 11) Після того як вистава закінчилася, ми вирішили зайти в кафе і повечеряти. 12) Охоронець викликав поліцію відразу після того, як почув якийсь шум всередині крамниці.

#### **14. Make up sentences using the Past Perfect Tense.**

1) Alex/to arrange/all his affairs/by Easter holidays. 2) We/ never/to try/a real Italian pizza/before. 3) You/not to send/a copy of the treaty/to our partners/by 6 o'clock yesterday. 4) The scientists/not to finish/the experiment/by the end of last month. 5) Nora/to get/our message/by the beginning/of the seminar/ yesterday? 6) Your husband/to consult/the lawyer/before that bargain/last Thursday? 7) What places/you/to visit/by the end of your last journey? 8) By what time/the journalists/to arrive/ at the press conference/yesterday? 9) Who/Max/to show/his pictures to/before the exhibition? 10) How many new words/ the pupils/to learn/by the end of last month?

#### **15. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Perfect Tense.**

1) We ... (already to pack) our suitcases when the receptionist ... (to inform) us about the delay of our bus. 2) In the evening Jane ... (to remember) that she ... (not to send) a message to the accountant of their firm. 3) Before the boys ... (to leave) the house, Nick ... (to feed) the dog. 4) Brian ... (to meet) me after he ... (to return) from his business trip. 5) Mr Samuel ... (to agree) to help us after we ... (to explain) everything. 6) Julia ... (not to know) that Henry ... (already to find) a new job in a big corporation. 7) Where ... Mark ... (to go) after he ... (to leave) the bank? 8) Who ... Clara ... (to talk) it over with before she ... (to decide) to sell her flat? 9) After the patient ... (to come) to, the doctor ... (to allow) his relatives to visit him. 10) When Sandra ... (to see) Mr Thompson, she ... (to remember) that she ... (to meet) him before.

#### **16. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) I had written my test at 2 o'clock. 2) When our parents had returned home, the film had already finished. 3) Sue gave me the report which she typed in the morning. 4) By the end of last week all the students passed their exams. 5) Why not Sam had called me back by 8 o'clock yesterday? 6) Greg had chosen a present and asked the shop assistant to pack it. 7) How many articles did Betty typed by the end of last month? 8) Amanda cooked supper before her husband returned home. 9) By what time had the passengers leave the plane? 10) Where had you gone after the lessons had finished?

#### **17. Translate into English.**

1) Я відправив вам повідомлення вчора до восьмої години вечора. 2) На жаль, вчора до кінця робочого дня наш менеджер не підготував всі необхідні документи. 3) Ми тільки помили машину, коли почався дощ. 4) Після того як передача закінчилась, Тім вимкнув телевізор і пішов спати. 5) Діти пішли в



парк на прогулянку після того, як поснідали. 6) Перед тим як ми підписали контракт, він уважно прочитав всі документи. 7) Куди поїхали туристи після того, як закінчилася екскурсія? 8) Де працював ваш брат до того, як він отримав роботу в цій фірмі? 9) Вчора вранці Аманда позвонила і сказала, що вже повернулася з відрадження. 10) Що сказав вам лікар після того, як оглянув маленького Джека?

### **18. Use Past Perfect or Past Simple.**

1. They (get) married after Peter (graduate) from Technical School. 2. By the end of the day the group (pass) their examination in History. 3. They (buy) tickets, (pack) their things and (go) to the airport. 4. I (visit) again the places where I (spend) my childhood. 6. When (be) he born? 7. Yesterday we (discuss) the film we (see) some days before. 8. When my sister (go) to the cinema, I (begin) to write the letter. 9. The children (fall) asleep by ten o'clock. 10. He (tell) us many interesting things he (see) in Lutsk. 11. Peter (show) us the bicycle his father (buy) for him. 12. Mother (cook) supper by the time they (come) home. 13. Jane (wash) all the test-tubes after she (complete) the experiment. 14. She (do) the cleaning by 6 o'clock yesterday. 15. After the stewardess (serve) lunch to the passengers, they (calm) down. 16. I (not / have) my watch, so I (not / know) the exact time. 17. He (feel) sick because he (eat) too much. 18. She (finish) her report, and was feeling rather tired, so she (go) to bed. 19. By two o'clock he (answer) all the letters he (receive). 20. The bus (leave) before I (reach) the bus station. 21. As soon as they (finish) breakfast, they (run) out to play. 22. When we (meet) our friends, they (already know) the news. 23. When you (call) me, I (not yet do) the sum. 24. She (intend) to make a cake for you, but she (run) out of time. 25. Hardly we (go) to bed when somebody (knock) at the door. 26. No sooner she (come) then she (fall) ill.

### **19. Use Past Perfect or Past Simple.**

1. I (wake) up late and got out of bed. 2. I got out of bed an hour later I (wake) up. 3. We were late. The meeting (start) an hour before. 4. She was the most beautiful girl I ever (meet). 5. That morning she (dress), (telephone) somebody and went out. 6. That morning she went out after she (telephone) somebody. 7. He was tired because he (work) in the garden all day. 8. The sun (set), it (get) dark and we went home. 9. He said he (break) the lamp. 10. We asked Peter to come with us, but he refused. He already (promise) to play football with his friends. 11. After I (write) all my letters I went to the kitchen to make coffee. 12. She hardly (finish) to speak over the telephone, when the telephone rang again. 13. "Was tom at the party when you arrived?" " No. he (go) home." 14. I felt very tired when I got home, so I (go) straight to bed. 15. The house was very quiet when I got home. Everybody (go) to bed. 16. Sorry, I'm late. The car (break) down on my way here. 17. We were driving along the road when we (see) a car which (break) down, so we (stop) to see if we could help.

### **20. Translate into English.**

1. Коли Неля прийшла до школи, її товариші вже полили квіти. 2. Ми читали книжку, яку я купив в Києві. 3. Учень переклав текст до десятої

години. 4. Коли ми повернулися додому, дитина вже заснула. 5. Мій брат писав, що він уже склав екзамени з фізики і математики. 6. Він подякував мені за те, що я для нього зробив. 7. Учень прочитав оповідання, яке він написав удома. 8. Минулого літа її батько їздив у село, де він провів своє дитинство. 9. Його батько почав працювати на заводі, коли йому було 20. До того він жив у селі. 10. Я не знав, що Аня ніколи не була в Полтаві. 11. До третьої години вони вже підготували машину та спакували речі. 12. Хлопчик пішов гуляти після того, як виконав домашнє завдання. 13. Він боявся, що щось трапилось з його другом. 14. Коли ми зайшли, фільм вже почався. 15. Як тільки скінчився дощ, ми пішли до річки. 16. Ми прочитали декілька книжок про Чайковського до того, як поїхали в Клин. 17. На якому заводі ви працювали до того, як прийшли в наш інститут? 18. До восьмої години Павло закінчив роботу. 19. Вчора Аня прийшла додому о 5 годині. Її молодший брат виконував домашні завдання, а батьки ще не повернулися з роботи. 20. Вона була певна, що бачила цю жінку раніше, але не могла пригадати, де вона її бачила.

### **21. Translate into English.**

1. Я не знав, що Ганна ніколи не бувала в Бостоні. 2. Я зателефонував йому після того, як домовився про зустріч з містером Блеком. 3. Він сподівався, що дочка замовила квитки. 4. Вони запізнились на потяг, тому що потрапили в «затор». 5. Лекція вже почалась, коли двері відчинились і увійшов Пітер. 6. До 2005 року він пропрацював на заводі близько десяти років. 7. Він не пробув там і кількох хвилин, як розпочався дощ. 8. Я сподівався, що містер Браун вже повернувся з відрядження. 9. Ми приїхали на вокзал за декілька хвилин до того, як підійшов потяг. 10. Вони сказали, що приїхали сюди потягом. 11. Всі знали, що вони товаришують з дитинства. 12. Ми сказали їм, що не вирішили ще цього питання. 13. По радіо повідомили, що потяг з Сочі вже прибув. 14. Він писав, що погода там хмарна з першого вересня. 15. Сусід по купе сказав, що ми вже проїхали міст. 16. Коли потяг рушив, я зрозумів, що сів не на той потяг. 17. Лікар сказав, що дитина захворіла. 18. Коли я знайшов їхній будинок, вже стемніло. 19. Коли вона прийшла на збори, ми вже обговорили перше питання. 20. Коли лікар прийшов, вони вже відвезли дитину до лікарні. 21. Коли я повернувся з театру, гості вже пішли. 22. Коли вона приїхала в село, ми жили там вже тиждень. 23. В кімнаті було холодно, тому що всю ніч було відчинене вікно. 24. Він був схвильованим, тому що отримав телеграму з дому. 25. Вона отримала погану оцінку на екзамені, тому що зробила багато помилок. 26. Він не хотів обідати у нас, тому що вже поїв в інституті. 27. Йому не вистачило коштів до кінця місяця, тому що він купив велосипед.

### **22. Circle the correct item.**

1) When Frank entered the room, his sister was watering/had watered the flowers. 2) When Frank entered the room, his sister was already watering/had already watered the flowers. 3) They packed/had packed the suitcase by six o'clock yesterday. 4) While she was speaking/had spoken to her friend her son

was watching/had watched the football players. 5) Anna took/had taken her mobile phone and put/had put it into her handbag. 6) We left/had left before the postman delivered/had delivered the newspaper. 7) Willy had/had had his dinner before Dick came/had come. 8) Jane was vacuuming/had vacuumed the carpet at four o'clock yesterday. 9) You came up/were coming up to the armchair and sat down/had sat down. 10) We wanted/ were wanting to go there by bus but it already departed/had already departed.

**23. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple, Past Progressive or Past Perfect Tense.**

1) Helen ... (to wash) the dishes when I ... (to come) into the kitchen. 2) When we ... (to get) your message you ... (already to leave) our town. 3) Tony ... (to listen) to the latest news while his wife ... (to make) a cup of tea for him. 4) Sam ... (to walk) home when he ... (to hear) a cry for help. 5) When Pete ... (to turn off) the computer he ... (to realize) that he ... (not to save) his work. 6) Mr Ricks ... (to drive) a car when he ... (to remember) that he ... (not to take) his driving licence. 7) Vicky ... (to walk) the dog after she ... (to write) an essay. 8) When I ... (to meet) Fred he ... (to choose) a present for his friend who ... (to have) a birthday the day before. 9) While Alice ... (to read) the article she ... (to notice) that the author ... (not to mention) some historical facts. 10) When Mark ... (to look) through the instruction one more time he ... (to understand) that he ... (to press) the wrong button of the gadget.

**24. Translate into English.**

1) Коли я побачив твого брата, я зрозумів, що він нещодавно повернувся з відпустки. 2) Вона показала нам картину, яку її чоловік завершив кілька днів тому. 3) Жінка прочитала листа, якого отримала від сестри ще вранці. 4) У той час як його дружина дивилася фільм по телевізору, він читав газету, яку купив ще вранці. 5) Майк зателефонував мені після того, як прийшов додому. 6) Ти помив руки перед тим, як сів обідати? 7) Ми пили каву в кав'ярні, коли мій друг пригадав, що він не вимкнув комп'ютер в офісі. 8) Ганна почала працювати в нашому банку після того, як закінчила університет. 9) Куди вони пішли після того, як зустріли тебе? 10) Ти вимкнув світло перед тим, як вийти з дому?

**25. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple, Past Progressive or Past Perfect Tense.**

1) When the manager ... (to come up) to the boss, he ... (to speak) to somebody on the phone. 2) Jane ... (to pay) for the dress she ... (to choose) some minutes before. 3) Jim ... (to read) the article and ... (to return) me the magazine. 4) It ... (still to rain) when we ... (to get) home yesterday. 5) Dave ... (to check) the mail before he ... (to turn off) his computer. 6) While the professor ... (to give) a lecture he ... (to realize) that his wife ... (not to remind) him about one important appointment. 7) While Mrs Simpson ... (to cook) dinner she ... (to understand) that she ... (not to buy) potatoes. 8) When Laura ... (to come) to the hospital, all the doctors ... (to discuss) the medicine for cancer which the scientists ... (to invent) some days before. 9) Sam ... (to get) to the airport after the plane ... (to fly up). 10)

When little Betty ... (to play) with her toys yesterday evening she ... (to find) the key her mother ... (to lose) a week before.

### **26. Translate into English.**

1) Учора до шостої хлопці зіграли дві партії в шахи. 2) Вона не переглянула всі документи до кінця робочого дня вчора. 3) Скільки повідомлень ви отримали до минулого понеділка? – Я отримав сім повідомлень. 4) Перед тим як вона вийшла з дому, вона написала записку братові. 5) Коли ми приїхали до дідуся та бабусі, вони збирали яблука в саду. 6) Після того як закінчились уроки, вони пішли до парку. 7) Коли Бен ішов додому, він пригадав, що не купив молока для кота. 8) Коли ми слухали його розповідь, я пригадав, що вже чув щось подібне. 9) Олена побачила свою подругу після того, як автобус зупинився. 10) Том сказав, що він уже відремонтував свою машину.

### **27. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple, Past Progressive or Past Perfect Tense.**

1. He (to do) his lessons by five o'clock and at five he (to play) football in the yard. 2. Gery (to be) at home when you (to arrive)? - No, he (to go) to school. 3. My parents (to come) home by seven o'clock and at seven we (to have) dinner. 4. His father (to look) tired as he (to work) hard before. 5. By eight o'clock I (to learn) a poem and at eight o'clock I (to watch) TV. 6. When he (to see) me, I (to read) the newspaper which I (to buy) in the street. 7. Beth just (to go) home when I (to phone) her. 8. When Alison (to enter) the house she (to see) that her son (to play) with a ball which she (to buy) in the shop. 9. They (to arrive) to the theatre late. The play already (to begin). 10. When I (to come) into her room, she (to play) the piano which her father (to buy). 11. He (to want) to impress her parents as he (not to meet) them before. 12. Mother (to tell) that she (to plan) fish soup and a chocolate mousse for dinner. 13. His brother (to be) taken to hospital because he (to - have) an accident. 14. When we (to arrive), mother (to go) into the kitchen to do the last preparations for the meal. 15. Mary (to bring) him a glass of water as he (to ask) her about it. 16. When David (to enter) the kitchen, he (to see) that his cat (to eat). 17. Jenny (to tell) her mother that she (to water) the flowers. 18. We (to want) to know which way they (to choose). 19. She (to be) afraid that they (not to tell) the police the truth. 20. They (to know) that he already (to start) his work for our firm.

### **28. Translate using Past Perfect**

1. Я не знав, що Ганна ніколи не бувала в Бостоні. 2. Я зателефонував йому після того, як домовився про зустріч з містером Блеком. 3. Він сподівався, що дочка замовила квитки. 4. Вони запізнились на потяг, тому що потрапили в «затор». 5. Лекція вже почалась, коли двері відчинились і увійшов Пітер. 6. До 2005 року він пропрацював на заводі близько десяти років. 7. Він не пробув там і кількох хвилин, як розпочався дощ. 8. Я сподівався, що містер Браун вже повернувся з відрядження. 9. Ми приїхали на вокзал за декілька хвилин до того, як підійшов потяг. 10. Вони сказали, що приїхали сюди потягом. 11. Всі знали, що вони товаришують з дитинства. 12.

Ми сказали їм, що не вирішили ще цього питання. 13. По радіо повідомили, що потяг з Сочі вже прибув. 14. Він писав, що погода там хмарна з першого вересня. 15. Сусід по купе сказав, що ми вже проїхали міст. 16. Коли потяг рушив, я зрозумів, що сів не на той потяг. 17. Лікар сказав, що дитина захворіла. 18. Коли я знайшов їхній будинок, вже стемніло. 19. Коли вона прийшла на збори, ми вже обговорили перше питання. 20. Коли лікар прийшов, вони вже відвезли дитину до лікарні. 21. Коли я повернувся з театру, гості вже пішли. 22. Коли вона приїхала в село, ми жили там вже тиждень. 23. В кімнаті було хододно, тому що всю ніч було відчинене вікно. 24. Він був схвильованим, тому що отримав телеграму з дому. 25. Вона отримала погану оцінку на екзамені, тому що зробила багато помилок. 26. Він не хотів обідати у нас, тому що вже поїв

### **PAST PERFECT PROGRESSIVE**

**1. Complete the sentences using the Past Perfect Progressive Tense as in the example. Example: ... before we came from the supermarket. Liz/ to clean/the flat/for two hours. — Liz had been cleaning the flat for two hours before we came from the supermarket.**

1) ... before Tom came to the court. Helen/to play/tennis/for an hour and a half. 2) ... before he retired. Mr Black/to work/as a lawyer/for twenty-five years. 3) ... when the bus arrived. We/ to wait/for forty minutes. 4) Sheila looked tired because ... . She/ to sew/a dress/for her little daughter/all day. 5) Before Jack got to level four ... . He/to play/the same game/for three hours. 6) Mike's neighbours were angry because ... . He/to listen/to loud music/for four hours/yesterday evening. 7) Everybody was very hungry because ... . They/to work/all day/without/a break for lunch. 8) ... when suddenly the car broke down. We/ to drive/for five hours. 9) ... before the plane landed in the airport late in the evening yesterday. They/to fly/for six hours. 10) ... since Easter. Alex and Den/to prepare/for the exams.

**2. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) My sister ... (to practise) for two months before that concert. 2) The boys ... (to fish) for three hours before Tom caught the first fish. 3) We ... (to discuss) that problem for more than an hour before we found the right solution. 4) Henry ... (to wait) for half an hour before he saw his girlfriend getting off the tram. 5) Driving to the hospital was difficult as it ... (to snow) all night. 6) Polly ... (to study) economics since she entered university. 7) Ron's collection of coins was valuable as he ... (to collect) them since he was a schoolboy. 8) When Sam returned home we ... (to watch) that TV programme for a quarter of an hour already. 9) Bill's coat and mittens were wet because he ... (to play) snowballs with his friends in the yard. 10) David was irritated because the police inspector ... (to ask) him questions for more than an hour.

**3. Make the sentences negative and interrogative.**

1) Brian had been trying to find a better job for three weeks. 2) Little Johnny had been riding his new bike all day yesterday. 3) Robert and Frank had been fixing that computer for two hours yesterday. 4) Julia had been typing the report

all the morning yesterday. 5) It had been raining all night last Tuesday. 6) The Smiths had been building their house for four years. 7) We had been skating for three hours yesterday. 8) You had been decorating the classroom for more than two hours last Saturday. 9) The twins had been fighting in the backyard when their mother saw them. 10) Molly had been speaking on the phone for an hour and a half yesterday evening. 11) You had been cooking supper for two hours yesterday. 12) Margaret had been lying in the sun for an hour. 13) We had been painting the fence for half a day yesterday. 14) Sue had been vacuuming the carpet for thirty minutes. 15) Fred had been sleeping for four hours last night. 16) They had been doing that project for two weeks last month. 17) My brother had been working in the garden for five hours yesterday. 18) The police had been investigating that murder for half a year. 19) We had been planning our journey for a month last year. 20) He had been writing his last book for three years.

#### **4. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) It ... (to snow) for five hours before the weather changed. 2) Betty and Jane ... (to argue) for half an hour when their parents returned home. 3) Why did Ed miss his training yesterday? – He couldn't come because he ... (to prepare) his project all day yesterday. 4) ... Isabel ... (to work) as a secretary for four years before she moved to another town? – No, she ... . She ... (to work) as a secretary just for two years. 5) ... Pete ... (to play) computer games all the evening last Friday? – No, he ... . He ... (to write) an essay for two hours and then he went for a walk. 6) Jean ... (not to wait) for our boss all the morning yesterday. She ... (to speak) to some clients for about an hour and then she went to the bank. 7) Kevin was exhausted because he ... (to unload) the lorry for three hours. 8) I was really happy that Ron won that competition because he ... (to prepare) for it for half a year. 9) ... you ... (to save) money for a new computer for a long time? – Yes, I ... . I ... (not to spend) a penny for six months before I got a sufficient sum. 10) Cathy and Sue ... (to tidy) our cottage house for two days after that birthday party.

#### **5. Write questions to the underlined words.**

1) We had been preparing for the Art Festival for a month. 2) Nora had been swimming in the pool for an hour before the rain started. 3) The boys had been eating hamburgers in the park yesterday. 4) Gordon had been reading the article about new software for half an hour yesterday. 5) Helen had been speaking to her friend on the phone for two hours yesterday. 6) They had been preparing for their wedding for three months. 7) Helen had been painting the floor in the kitchen for two hours yesterday. 8) You had been playing computer games for three hours yesterday. 9) Mark had been fixing his bike for two hours yesterday. 10) We had been gathering the apples in the garden all day.

#### **6. Make up sentences using the Past Perfect Progressive Tense.**

- 1) We/to wait/outdoors/for twenty minutes/before/he/opened the door.
- 2) What/Sally/to cook/when/you/came/home/ yesterday?
- 3) How long/you/to repair/your car/before/Nick/ started/to help/you?
- 4) Sarah/to collect/dolls/since/she/ was/a girl.
- 5) Where/they/to come/from/when/you/met/them/ yesterday?

- 6) Who/to sing/karaoke/all the evening/yesterday?
- 7) Greg/to study/for his final exams/all last month?
- 8) They/ to drive/for five hours/when/they/ran out of petrol.
- 9) Tony/ to sleep/for an hour/before/you/woke/him up.
- 10) Our chief/ to discuss/some affairs/with our business partners/for two hours/last Wednesday.

**7. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) Where ... Robert ... (to work) since 4 o'clock yesterday? – He ... (to fix) a fence in the garden. 2) What ... Wendy ... (to do) in the studio for three hours last Monday? – She ... (to prepare) some of her pictures for the exhibition. 3) Why ... you ... (to hurry) when I met you last Friday, James? – I ... (to go) to the railway station to meet my uncle. I was afraid to be late. 4) It ... (to rain) heavily when Mr Scott stopped his car in front of a cafe. He wanted to have lunch because he ... (not to eat) since early morning. 5) What ... the students ... (to write) since 9 o'clock yesterday morning? – They ... (to write) a test on Psychology. 6) How long ... Janet ... (to work) in the office before she went home yesterday? – She ... (to make) photocopies of some documents for the boss for about an hour and then she ... (to type) some letters for two hours before her working day was over. 7) The government ... (to carry) on negotiations with the terrorists for three days before they reached some agreement. 8) Stuart ... (to try) to call you for a quarter of an hour before you finally answered the phone. 9) Emily felt horrible yesterday because she ... (not to sleep) all night. 10) Why was Janet so angry last Friday? – Because she ... (to argue) with her parents for an hour.

**8. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Ann had been done the ironing for two hours yesterday. 2) We had tried to catch a taxi for twenty-five minutes last Sunday before we managed to stop one. 3) Margaret had been not surfing the Net all day yesterday. 4) Nigel had being trying to get in touch with you for a week. 5) Had been they waiting for a bus for half an hour last Wednesday? 6) How long Nelly had been speaking on the phone yesterday? 7) Had Sue been sunbathing all day yesterday? — No, she had. 8) They have been dancing for more than an hour yesterday before Helen got tired. 9) Who had played the piano in your room from 3 to 4 o'clock yesterday? 10) Why had been crying your baby all the morning yesterday?

**9. Translate into English.**

1) Учора дівчата цілий день допомагали мені збирати яблука в саду. 2) Менеджер вчора розмовляв з клієнтами більше двох годин. 3) Минулого тижня ми готувалися до іспиту з понеділка по четвер. 4) Я вчора не користувався комп'ютером з п'яти до семи вечора. 5) Вчора ви тренувалися в спортзалі кілька годин? – Так, ми тренувалися з шостої до восьмої вечора. 6) Як довго хлопці вчора каталися на велосипедах? – Вони каталися близько трьох годин. 7) Чому він вчора цілий день працював в бібліотеці? – Він цілий день готувався до конференції. 8) Який фільм діти дивились вчора з дев'ятої вечора? – Вони дивилися якусь комедію. 9) Які документи ваш секретар готував цілий день минулого вівторка? – Він готував звіти для

наших торгових партнерів. 10) Що учитель вам вчора пояснював на першому уроці? – Він пояснював нові правила граматики.

**10. Circle the correct item.**

1) Tina sunbathed/was sunbathing while her children swam/were swimming in the sea. 2) Mr White phoned/had phoned us after the conference was beginning/had begun. 3) They were sailing/ had been sailing for two weeks before they reached the continent. 4) My brother bought/had bought this computer a year ago. 5) We had/were having breakfast when our neighbour knocked/ had knocked at the door. 6) Tom's eyes were red because he had worked/had been working at the computer all day. 7) Dolly took/was taking a letter, opened/was opening it and started/ had started reading. 8) After we cleaned/had cleaned the house we decided/had decided to go to the cinema. 9) The boys were playing/had been playing tennis at 3 o'clock yesterday. 10) Mrs Davis was upset because she was losing/had lost her purse.

**11. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) Mike ... (to cycle) for two hours before he ... (to stop) for a rest. 2) We ... (to walk) about for half a day before we ... (to find) your house. 3) They ... (to wait) for an hour already when the taxi ... (to arrive). 4) Victor ... (to feel) tired because he ... (to dig) out the bushes in the garden all day. 5) Before Alice ... (to prepare) all the dishes, she ... (to cook) for four hours. 6) It ... (to snow) for two days before the weather ... (to change). 7) Simon ... (to surf) the Internet for six hours before he ... (to find) the necessary information. 8) The scientists of our institute ... (to conduct) the research for many years before they ... (to discover) a new source of energy. 9) Jack ... (to wonder) how long he ... (to wait) for Sandra. 10) Betty ... (to stare) at me for a few minutes before she ... (to understand) the meaning of my words.

**12. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple, the Past Progressive, the Past Perfect or the Past Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) The boys ... (to play) volleyball on the beach yesterday. 2) They ... (to play) volleyball from 9 to 11 yesterday morning. 3) By 5 o'clock yesterday their team ... (to play) two games of volleyball. 4) Den ... (to play) volleyball for ten minutes yesterday when he suddenly ... (to twist) his ankle. 5) At that time Ron ... (to listen) to music in his room and ... (not to hear) the doorbell. 6) The secretary ... (to talk) on the phone for twenty minutes when the door ... (to open) and her boss ... (to come) into the room. 7) Peter ... (to drive) towards the airport last Sunday when he suddenly ... (to remember) that he ... (to leave) his passport at home. 8) We ... (to go) to a cafe after we ... (to meet) Sally. 9) When David ... (to return) home yesterday his wife ... (to cook) the chicken which she ... (to buy) in the supermarket the day before. 10) It ... (to be) midnight and Linda ... (to sleep) but John ... (to lie) sleepless because he ... (to think) about the words his chief ... (to tell) him at the end of the working day.

**13. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple, the Past Progressive, the Past Perfect or the Past Perfect Progressive Tense.**



It ... (to happen) last July. A month before my friends and I ... (to decide) to go to the seaside for a holiday. We ... (to plan) that trip for three weeks before we ... (to choose) the place to go to. On the day of our departure we ... (to go) to the railway station when Den ... (to realize) that he ... (to leave) the tickets for the train at home. He ... (to take) his mobile phone and ... (to ring) his father. At that time his father ... (to take) a bath but fortunately his mother ... (to hear) the phone. She ... (to find) the tickets, ... (to catch) a taxi and ... (to go) to the railway station. We ... (to wait) just for fifteen minutes when we ... (to see) Den's mother hurrying to our carriage. She ... (to give) Den the tickets and we ... (to show) them to the conductor. Just a minute before the train ... (to depart), we ... (to take) our places in the compartment.

#### **14. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Greg and Bob had looked for their dog for two hours before they found it sleeping under the bench in the park. 2) We had been boating on the lake at 10 o'clock yesterday morning. 3) She finished cooking dinner by the time her children returned 150 from school. 4) When Henry opened the door of the living room, his little brother watched cartoons on TV. 5) Sally took a piece of paper and had written her phone number on it. 6) We were driving for six hours before we saw a small hotel beside the road. 7) After my friends left, I washed the dishes and switched on the TV set. 8) What had you been doing at the moment the fire broke out? 9) How much was your camera costing a year ago? 10) What were Nelly doing while you were doing the ironing?

#### **15. Translate into English.**

1) Ми вчора купили новий холодильник. 2) Вчора діти гуляли в парку з п'ятої до восьмої вечора. 3) Ми вчора гуляли в парку більше години, коли побачили Тома. Він з кимось розмовляв біля кінотеатру. 4) Перед тим як ми відправили запрошення, Боб ще раз перевіряв адресу. 5) Джулія не знала, кого їй бос чекав уже більше години. Вона поливала квіти, коли високий чоловік зайшов в офіс і дав їй свою візитну картку. 6) Він чекав офіціанта вже п'ять хвилин, коли побачив свого старого друга, який сидів за столиком біля вікна. 7) Жінка була дуже втомленою, тому що вона просиділа біля хворої дитини всю ніч. 8) Майк подзвонив о десятій годині вечора. Ми знали, що він вже повернувся з відраження, але в той вечір ми не чекали його дзвінка. 9) Після того як конференція завершилася, я підійшов до професора і попросив його прочитати мою статтю. 10) Поки Емма робила фотокопії документів, я перевіряв електронну пошту і побачив лист, який Тед відправив мені день тому.

#### **16. Make up sentences using the Past Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) Ron/to repair/his car/for six hours/yesterday. 2) I/to look for/my umbrella/for forty minutes/yesterday. 3) We/to watch/ TV/for half an hour/before/the light/went out. 4) Nick/to train/in the gym/for an hour/before/his coach/came. 5) Dolly and her niece/to do/shopping/all day/last Friday. 6) Jack/ to surf/the Net/for four hours/yesterday. 7) Henry/was/ satisfied/with his work/because/he/to paint/that picture/for three weeks. 8) They/to stand/in the

rain/for twenty minutes/ before/the bus/came. 9) Alan/was/angry/because/he/to argue/ with his boss/ for about an hour. 10) We/to play/that game of chess/for three hours/before/I/managed/to win/it.

**17. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple or the Past Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) Sarah ... (to write) poems since she ... (to be) a schoolgirl. 2) Ben ... (to stay) in New York for two days before he ... (to manage) to buy a ticket for Melbourne. 3) A little boy ... (to play) with his new toy car for some hours before it ... (to break). 4) They ... (to discuss) the news for half an hour before their chief ... (to come) to the office. 5) Isabel ... (to try) on clothes for more than an hour before she ... (to choose) a dress for the party. 6) Henry and Jane ... (to travel) around the USA for some weeks before I ... (to meet) them in San Francisco. 7) How long ... you ... (to sleep) before the doctor ... (to come)? 8) Where ... Dave ... (to go) when his chief ... (to see) him? 9) Amanda ... (to look) at the photo for some minutes before she ... (to put) it back into the album. 10) They ... (to be) wet because they ... (to walk) in the rain for some hours.

**18. Put the verbs in brackets into the Past Simple, the Past Progressive, the Past Perfect or the Past Perfect Progressive Tense.**

1) Rachel ... (to meet) Den in front of the library five minutes ago. He ... (to speak) to Alex about some project. 2) Sam and Monica ... (to skate) together for four years before they ... (to enter) the competition. 3) When Victor ... (to get) off the bus, he ... (to decide) to phone his mother but suddenly ... (to realize) that he ... (to forget) his mobile phone in the hotel room. 4) The driver ... (to speed) down the road when suddenly an old woman ... (to step) in front of the car. 5) Two men ... (to walk) through the forest for five hours before they ... (to see) the house of the forest guard. The two men ... (to be) hungry because they ... (not to eat) anything since last evening. 6) Maggie ... (to look) for her gloves when the door ... (to open) and her mother ... (to come) in. 7) Phil ... (to wait) for twenty-five minutes before Pamela ... (to send) a telegram and ... (to return) to the car. 8) By the time Steve ... (to reach) the airport, Andrew and Nora ... (already to receive) their luggage and ... (to have) coffee in a cafeteria outside. 9) Linda ... (to phone) her dentist yesterday because one of her teeth ... (to ache) for weeks. 10) When Tony ... (to arrive) at Tina's place yesterday, she ... (to read) a detective story which she ... (to buy) some days before.

**19. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) They had arrived at the airport on time yesterday. 2) Colin was finishing his work before he went to bed. 3) Jessica had cut her finger when she was slicing the bread. 4) Sally was taking a bath for ten minutes before the water was cut off. 5) The secretary had been making copies when the photocopier broke down. 6) She washed the dishes and had poured herself a cup of tea. 7) Nick went to the swimming pool after he was watching the news. 8) While we were gathering vegetables in the garden, our mother had made an apple pie for dessert. 9) Gordon felt sleepy because he worked all night. 10) Wendy was studying management for three years before she got her diploma.

## 20. Translate into English.

1) Він повернувся з конференції півгодини тому. 2) Поки я розмовляв по телефону, моя сестра уважно слухала новини по радіо. 3) Коли Нік прийшов додому, він згадав, що не відправив повідомлення менеджера фірми. 4) Ми ремонтували машину в гаражі, коли почули якийсь шум на вулиці. 5) Ми розмовляли близько десяти хвилин, коли раптом задзвонив мій мобільний телефон. 6) Літня жінка запросила нас у вітальню і пригостила пирогом з капустою, який вона спекла вранці. 7) Діти грали в саду два години до того, як почався дощ. 8) Бен почав працювати в нашій фірмі після того, як він закінчив університет. 9) Одяг хлопчиків була брудний, тому що вони грали в футбол цілий день. 10) Рятувальники працювали всю ніч, перш ніж прилетіли вгелікоптери з лікарями.

## 21. Translate using Past Perfect (Progressive).

1. Коли прозвенів дзвоник, діти вже півгодини писали контрольну роботу. 2. Після того, як дощ закінчився, над лісом з'явилася райдуга. 3. Він застудився, бо бігав по калюжах. 4. Після побаченого вона вирішила зайнятися рекламою сама. 4. Коли ми увійшли до зали, доповідач виступав уже хвилин п'ятнадцять. 6. Ти не зрозумів фільм, тому що пропустив початок. 7. Вона спізнилася на автобус, бо не чула будильника. 8. Коли він дочитав книгу, то почав її перечитувати. 9. Вона почувала себе втомленою, тому що занадто багато ходила в той день. 10. Він вивчив уроки і міг робити, що завгодно. 11. Вони прийшли на берег і шукали місце для відпочинку. 12. Коли вона прочитала правило ще раз, їй стала зрозуміла її помилка. 13. Перш ніж сісти за стіл, він старанно вимив руки. 14. Коли вона увійшла до кімнати, він зрозумів, що вона зовсім не змінилася. 15. Після того, як посварилися, вони зовсім не бачилися. 16. Після того, як літак приземлився, до нього під'їхало авто. 17. Коли суддя оголосив вирок, підсудний опустився на лаву і закрити обличчя руками. 18. Коли поїзд рушив, у вагоні стало прохолодніше. 19. Він звернув на неї увагу тільки тоді, коли вона повторила запитання. 20. Вона довго мовчки дивилася у вікно, перш ніж вирішила, що робити. 21. Тільки коли узгодили всі деталі, ми підписали угоду. 22. Учитель дозволив мені вийти, коли я здав твір. 23. Коли прибула поліція, і злочинець, і гроші зникли без сліду. 24. Він ставив свій підпис під документом тільки після того, як уважно прочитував його. 25. Перш ніж вийти на вулицю, вона поправила зачіску і підфарбувала губи.

## 22. Translate using Past Perfect (Progressive).

1. Дощ йшов уже кілька годин і земля вкрилася калюжами. 2. Дитина заснула миттєво, тому що цілий день вона пробігала на подвір'ї. 3. Вона була рада навіть скоринці хліба, бо не їла кілька днів. 4. Вона виглядала виснаженою, тому що занадто багато працювала. 5. Вони були в поході вже кілька днів, але зовсім не втомилися. 6. Коли вчитель прочитав його твір, він викликав до школи батьків. 7. Він писав лист уже кілька днів, але ніяк не міг закінчити його. 8. Вона перекладала статтю вже другу годину, але досі не зрозуміла, про що вона. 9. Нам було приємно зустрітися з ним, бо ми не

бачилися років двадцять. 10. Коли вона закінчила сніданок, то пішла чистити зуби. 11. Коли кішка забралася на дерево, ми не могли зняти її звідти. 12. Після того, як вода закипіла, він дав їй охолонути. 13. Коли вона приготувала обід, то почала прибирання квартири. 14. Тільки коли він старанно проаналізував усі факти, то віддав розпорядження. 15. Вона повторила своє запитання кілька разів, перш ніж одержала відповідь. 16. Вони жили по сусідству два роки, коли трапилося це нещастя. 17. Вона плавала в басейні півгодини, коли зрозуміла, що зовсім змерзла. 18. Після того, як замовили квитки, ми почали збирати валізи. 19. Тільки коли він вийшов на вулицю, то відчув, як холодно. 20. Коли вони витратили всі гроші, вона вирішила бути ощадливішою. 21. Діти грали в садку із самого ранку і почувалися цілком щасливими. 22. Вона змогла заснути тільки після того, як прийняла снодійне. 23. Вона була вже в метро, коли пригадала, що забула вимкнути телевізор. 24. Вони переїхали в новий будинок після того, як відремонтували його.

### **23. Translate using Past Perfect (Progressive).**

1. Він ще погано розмовляв іспанською мовою, бо вчив її тільки півроку. 2. Нарешті я купив чоботи, які давно шукав. 3. Я не знав, що ручка закотилася під стіл. 4. У мене просто розколнувалася голова, тому що моя сестра цілий день грала на піаніно. 5. Глядачі довго аплодували, бо він виконав пісню бездоганно. 6. Вона розмовляла по телефону вже півгодини і він втратив терпіння. 7. Після того, як вони сходили до музею, вчитель попросив описати свої враження. 8. Я закінчив усі приготування ще до шостої години. 9. Тільки коли вона зробила всю хатню роботу, вона присіла відпочити. 10. Він не міг зрозуміти, чому останнім часом вона поводить себе так дивно. 11. Ми вирішили залишитися вдома, тому що здійнявся вітер. 12. Коли я прийшла у призначене місце, Саллі вже пішла. 13. Йому здавалося, що він ніколи раніше не бував тут. 14. Він щойно встав і умився. 15. Коли вони дісталися вершини, то побачили, який небезпечний шлях пройшли. 16. Учитель відправив його до директора, бо цього місяця він побився кілька разів. 17. Коли вона увійшла до кімнати, то виявила, що гроші зникли. 18. Було очевидно, що він все зрозумів. 19. їй було нелегко кататися на велосипеді. 20. Оскільки вона хворіла цілий тиждень, то не змогла написати контрольну роботу. 21. Вона пропрацювала кілька років санітаркою у лікарні і тільки після цього вступила до медичного університету. 22. Вони прожили у своїй квартирі двадцять років, коли почали міняти її на більшу. 23. Ми дзвонили та стукали у двері хвилин десять, коли він нарешті прокинувся та впустив нас. 24. Моя сестра мучилася від зубного болю, поки не наважилася піти до лікаря. 25. Секретарка принесла йому пошту, яку отримали напередодні.

## **10. PASSIVE VOICE**

### **1. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple Passive.**

1) Thousands of calls ... (to make) from mobile phones every day. 2) Stars ... (to see) in the sky at night. 3) Coffee ... (to grow) in South America. 4) The news

... (to report) every day. 5) Animals in the zoo ... (to feed) three times a day. 6) Milk ... (to produce) by cows. 7) Computers ... (to use) in different spheres of modern life. 8) The Tower of London ... (to visit) by thousands of tourists every year. 9) This town ... (to situate) in the north of the country. 10) Famous pieces of Art ... (to keep) in museums.

## **2. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form.**

1) The paintings of this artist ... (to exhibit) in the local gallery. 2) What kind of plays ... (to perform) in this theatre? – Mostly comedies ... (to perform). 3) What ... these plates ... (to make) of? – They ... (to make) of china. 4) Where ... fresh vegetables ... (to sell)? – They ... (to sell) at the market. 5) ... this magazine ... (to publish) every week? – No, it ... . It ... (to publish) monthly. 6) The houses in this village ... (not to make) of wood. They ... (to make) of bricks. 7) What time ... the mail ... (to deliver)? – It ... (to deliver) at 11 o'clock. 8) How often ... the grass on the tennis court ... (to cut)? – It ... (to cut) once a week. 9) Which excursion ... (usually to choose) by tourists? – The excursion to Westminster Abbey ... (to choose) by most of the groups. 10) ... Opel cars ... (to produce) in France? – No, they ... (to produce) in Germany.

## **3. Make up sentences using the Past Simple Passive.**

1) This statue/to make/of marble. 2) The report/not to type/ yesterday. 3) The letters/to deliver/two hours ago? 4) When/ the building/to destroy? 5) Why/the room/to paint? 6) The bridge/to construct/ten years ago? 7) That suit/to sell/ yesterday. 8) Whom/the message/to send to? 9) When/a new school/to open? 10) The photos/not to take/in Brighton.

## **4. Put the verbs in brackets into the Future Simple Passive.**

1) This experiment ... (to finish) in a week. 2) The play ... (to perform) next Sunday. 3) The instructions ... (to receive) in an hour. 4) The design of the building ... (not to complete) next month. 5) The injured man ... (to operate) on in an hour. 6) All the meetings ... (to arrange) next week. 7) The document ... (to sign) in some minutes. 8) This bill ... (not to pay) tomorrow. 9) This question ... (not to discuss) at the next conference. 10) The car ... (not to repair) in two days

## **5. Circle the correct item.**

1) The brakes of your car were/will be tested tomorrow. 2) The cows are/will be always milked three times a day. 3) This cave is/ was found two years ago. 4) This newspaper is/will be published every day. 5) Your ice cream is/will be served in some minutes. 6) Mike's car was/will be serviced last month. 7) Milk is/was always used for making milkshake. 8) This TV programme was/ will be shown tomorrow evening. 9) The new refrigerator is/ will be delivered next Monday. 10) The first photograph was/ is taken in 1826. 11) The Sphinx is/was constructed 4000 years ago. 12) The invitation cards were/will be printed in three days. 13) The Tower of London is/will be visited by thousands of tourists every year. 14) The medicine for cancer was/will be developed in the near future. 15) The tape recorder is/was invented in 1899. 16) The articles of this journalist are/will be sometimes published in this newspaper. 17) A new song by this pop group is/was recorded a week ago. 18) Some new tours will be/were developed by this tourist

agency next year. 19) A huge shopping centre is/ will be opened in two weeks in our town. 20) This hotel is/will be seldom chosen by Americans.

**6. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Simple Passive, the Past Simple Passive or the Future Simple Passive.**

1) The stuff ... (to instruct) by the manager tomorrow morning. 2) Yoghurt ... (to make) from milk. 3) This stadium ... (to build) five years ago. 4) The classroom ... (to clean) every day. 5) The missing boat ... (to find) yesterday. 6) The patient ... (to operate) on tomorrow. 7) Australia ... (to discover) by captain Cook. 8) Nowadays basketball ... (to play) all over the world. 9) The toothbrush ... (to invent) in the fifteenth century. 10) This bridge ... (to reconstruct) next summer.

2) The room ... (to clean) yesterday. 2) New houses ... (to build) in our city every year. 3) The book of this writer ... (to publish) in a month. 4) The trees ... (to whitewash) by our pupils every spring. 5) Tea ... (to grow) in Ceylon and India. 6) America ... (not to discover) by James Cook. It ... (to discover) by Christopher Columbus. 7) Pizza ... (to deliver) in half an hour. 8) Thousands of new cars ... (to produce) at this plant every year. 9) Ink ... (to use) for writing many years ago. 10) Some new technologies ... (to introduce) to the industrial companies at the end of the following month.

**7. Make up sentences using the Present Simple Passive, the Past Simple Passive or the Future Simple Passive.**

1) The Great Pyramids/to visit/by thousands of tourists/every year. 2) The first electronic computer/to develop/in 1943. 3) The injured woman/to examine/by a doctor/in a minute. 4) These letters/to type/an hour ago. 5) Tea/to make/from leaves of the tea plant. 6) Your photos/to publish/in the next issue/of our magazine. 7) The international conference/to hold/in Quebec/ last month. 8) The broken parts of your car/to repair/in two days. 9) The results of the test/to know/tomorrow morning. 10) This TV programme/to broadcast/all over the world/every day.

**8. Make up questions using the Present Simple Passive, the Past Simple Passive or the Future Simple Passive and answer them as in the example. Example: This actress/to interview/last Friday? (Yes) – Was this actress interviewed last Friday? – Yes, she was.**

1) Peter's car/to steal/last night? (No) 2) The chocolates/always/to wrap/in foil? (Yes) 3) Your paintings/to display/at the next exhibition? (Yes) 4) The books of this writer/often/to demand/in the library? (No) 5) An e-mail letter/to send/to Sally/ yesterday? (No) 6) Our pizza/to deliver/in an hour? (Yes) 7) The animals in the zoo/always/to keep/in cages? (No) 8) Their house/to sell/a month ago? (Yes) 9) 162 You/always/to give/such nice presents for your birthday? (Yes) 10) The fireplace/to build/ long ago? (No)

**9. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form of the Present Simple Passive, the Past Simple Passive or the Future Simple Passive.**

1) ... those invitations ... (to send) yesterday? – No, they ... . They ... (to send) a bit later today. 2) ... the flowers in the botanical garden ... (to water) every day?

– Yes, they ... . Today they ... (to water) just an hour ago. 3) ... Tom's advertisement ... (to place) in the local newspaper last week? – Yes, it ... . It ... (to publish) again next week. 4) ... the office ... (to clean) every day? – No, it ... . It ... (to clean) three times a week. 5) ... Pamela's new song ... (to record) next month? – Yes, it ... . And the disc ... (to release) in two months. 6) ... the photocopier often ... (to use) in your institute? – Yes, it ... . 7) ... our flat ... (to redecorate) next week? – No, it ... . Unfortunately, the wallpapers ... (not to deliver) yesterday and we can't continue our work now. 8) ... the new software ... (to set) up yesterday? – No, it ... (not to set) up because of the problems with electricity in your office. It ... (to set) up tomorrow morning. 9) A terrible crime ... (to commit) in our town two days ago. The results of the investigation ... (to announce) in the news programme in some minutes. 10) ... olive oil ... (to produce) in France? – No, it ... (to make) in Spain and Greece.

**10. Put the verbs in brackets into the correct form of the Present Simple Passive or the Past Simple Passive.**

Coca-Cola ... (first to make) in Atlanta, USA, on 8 May 1886. Dr John S. Pemberton, a local pharmacist, made the first syrup for Coca-Cola and carried a jug of it down the street to Jacob's Pharmacy where people tasted it and said it was «excellent». The syrup ... (to sell) for five cents a glass, but it was very strong-tasting because it ... (not to mix) with water. The drink ... (to call) «Coca-Cola» because of the coca leaves and kola fruits that ... (to use) to add flavour. Dr Pemberton's partner and bookkeeper, Frank Robinson, suggested the name «Coca-Cola» because he thought that using the letter «C» instead of the letter «K» in the word «Cola» would look better. Coca-Cola ... (first to make) the way it is now in Columbus, Georgia. It ... (to sell) as a medicine to help cure colds and give people more energy. Nowadays this drink ... (to know) all over the world. It ... (to recognize) as the world's best-selling soft drink. The company's headquarters ... (to situate) in Atlanta, Georgia.

**11. Make up questions and answer them using the text of ex. 10.**

1) Coca-Cola/first/to make/in the USA? 2) Coca-Cola/to make/ by a bookkeeper? 3) The drink/to call/«Coca-Cola»/because of the names of chemical ingredients? 4) The letter «C»/to change/ for the letter «K»/in the name of the drink? 5) Coca-Cola/to sell/only in few countries/nowadays? 6) The headquarters of the company/to situate/in Columbia?

**12. Write questions to the different words.**

1) The tablecloths in our restaurant are changed every day. 2) The police inspector was informed about the robbery at 5 o'clock yesterday evening. 3) Your luggage will be brought to your room in ten minutes. 4) Those goods were delivered to our supermarket last Monday. 5) Fresh vegetables are sold in the shop around the corner.

**13. Put the verbs in brackets into the Passive Voice using the correct grammar tense.**

1) When ... new computers ... (to set up)? – They ... (to set up) next Wednesday. 2) What colour ... Brian's bike ... (to paint) yesterday? – It ... (to

paint) dark blue. 3) Who ... the tests ... (usually to mark) by? – They ... (usually to mark) by our professor. 4) Why ... the mail ... (to deliver) so late yesterday? – Because the postman ... (to delay) by traffic. 5) What hotel ... (to reconstruct) next year? – According to our plan The Flamingo Hotel ... (to reconstruct) next year. 6) How much money ... (to steal) from the bank yesterday? – 1 million dollars ... (to steal) yesterday. 7) What places in your city ... (usually to visit) by tourists? – The Fine Arts Museum ... (to visit) most frequently. 8) What time ... the library ... (to close) last Friday? – It ... (to close) at 6 o'clock in the evening, as usual. 9) How many TV sets ... (to produce) by this plant every month? – I think more than 1 000 TV sets ... (to produce) by this plant monthly. 10) Where ... your dog ... (to see) last time? – It ... (to see) near our local school last Tuesday.

#### **14. Translate into English.**

1) Мобільними телефонами користуються у всьому світі. 2) Де вирощують чай? – Чай вирощують в Індії. 3) Коли був заснований цей університет? – Він був заснований в дев'ятнадцятому столітті. 4) Моє оголошення надрукують завтра? – Так. У нашій газеті оголошення друкують щодня. 5) Коли відремонтують мій комп'ютер? – Його відремонтують через два дні. 6) Де продають квіти? – Квіти продають в магазині біля супермаркету. 7) Коли прибирали цю кімнату? – Її прибирали вчора ввечері. 8) Які іноземні мови викладають у вашій школі? – У нашій школі викладають англійську, французьку та німецьку мови. 9) Де востаннє бачили цього чоловіка? – Його бачили біля метро три дні тому. 10) Коли привезуть нові меблі? – Нові меблі привезуть через два дні. 11) Квитки на літак принесуть за годину. 12) Цю машину пофарбували три місяці тому. 13) Комп'ютерами користуються всі учні нашої школи. 14) Де продають свіже молоко? 15) Коли винайшли паровий двигун? 16) Це оголошення не надрукують. 17) Папір виготовляють з дерева. 18) Цю церкву побудували у минулому столітті. 19) Ким був заснований цей музей?

#### **15. Change the sentences using the Passive voice.**

1) People of our town plant a lot of flowers every spring. 2) They will pay the bill in the hotel. 3) They discussed this project at the meeting yesterday. 4) The scientist of this Institution invented new sources of energy. 5) We will send the invitations for the party in two days. 6) A big dog frightened two little girls in the park. 7) Guards forbid to use cameras in the museums. 8) What will you order for dessert? 9) He washes his car every Sunday. 10) When will they send the programme of the conference? 11) They gather a lot of berries every summer. 12) How often do they use this room for lectures? 13) What newspapers did they buy yesterday?

#### **16. Make up sentences using the Present Continuous Passive.**

1) The letter/to write/now. 2) The oranges/to buy/now. 3) Sandwiches/to make/now. 4) The newspaper/not to read/at the moment. 5) The song/not to sing/now. 6) The candles/to light/now? 7) What lecture/to give/now? 8) Whose report/to listen to/at the moment? 9) The news/to report/at the moment? 10) The interview/to give/now?



### **17. Translate into English.**

1) Цим комп'ютером зараз не користуються. 2) Кімнату зараз прибирають. 3) Доповідь учора слухали півгодини. 4) Ваш костюм учора прасували двадцять хвилин. 5) На нього чекають? 6) Вашу кімнату вчора довго фарбували? – Так, її фарбували три години. 7) Обід ще готують. 8) Запрошення зараз пишуть? – Так. 9) Мою машину вчора ремонтували весь день. 10) Її зараз запитують.

### **18. Make up sentences using the Present Progressive Passive or the Past Progressive Passive.**

1) A new sports club/to build/in our town/now. 2) This bridge/to build/for two years. 3) A new song/to record/at the studio/at the moment. 4) The press conference/to hold/from 2 to 3 p.m./ yesterday. 5) The letters/to type/at the moment? 6) This project/ to discuss/at the meeting/for an hour/yesterday? 7) What film/ to show/at 6 o'clock yesterday? 8) What/to cook/for supper/ now? 9) Who/to interview/at the moment? 10) What time/the competition/to hold/yesterday?

### **19. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Progressive Passive or the Past Progressive Passive.**

1) – Why didn't you phone me after the presentation yesterday? – Sorry, the phone ... (to repair) at that time. 2) Your shirt is dirty! Why don't you wash it? – It's impossible right now. The washing machine ... (to fix). 3) This church is three hundred years old. How long ... this church ... (to build)? – It ... (to build) for thirty-five years. 4) Where is the injured man? – He ... (to examine) by the doctor at the moment. 5) ... the windows in my room ... (to wash) now? – Yes, they ... . 6) She didn't know where she ... (to take). 7) Have they caught the thief yet? — No, the thief ... (to chase) at the moment. 8) Can you give me a lift? – Sorry, my car ... (to service) now. 9) A new assembly hall ... (to decorate) for the party now. 10) A famous actor visited our town yesterday. He ... (to interview) by local journalists for more than an hour and the interview ... (to film).

### **20. Translate into English.**

1) В нашому офісі зараз встановлюють нові вікна. 2) Цю інформацію збирали протягом двох місяців. 3) Цю проблему зараз обговорюють на конференції. 4) Що зараз транслюють по телевізору? – Зараз транслюють останні новини. 5) О котрій годині вчора показували цей фільм? – Його показували вчора о восьмій годині вечора. 6) Як довго будували цей театр? – Його будували протягом трьох років. 7) Вас чекають біля входу в банк. 8) Цю дорогу зараз ремонтують? – Так. 9) Йому зараз роблять операцію? – Ні, йому робили операцію вчора протягом п'яти годин. 10) Що зараз будується біля метро? – Там зараз будується новий супермаркет.

### **21. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Perfect Passive.**

1) This collection of science fiction stories ... (already to publish). 2) Our director ... (just to inform) about the accident. 3) The burglars ... (not to arrest) yet. 4) The curtains ... (already to put up). 5) The construction of the bridge ... (not to finish) yet. 6) ... the suitcases ... (to pack) yet? — No, they ... . 7) What poem ... (to learn) by heart for today? 8) What souvenirs ... (to prepare) for the foreign

guests? 9) How ... the information ... (to use)? 10) Which picture ... (already to exhibit)?

**22. Change the sentences into the Passive voice.**

1) They are looking for the information at the moment. 2) They have just designed a new series of clothes. 3) The workers were paving the road with stones. 4) She must ask him for help. 5) He has thanked the woman for her advice. 6) Everyone was laughing at the joke. 7) They have invited us to a party. 8) You can rewrite this application. 9) The wind is blowing away the papers. 10) The fire has destroyed the town.

**23. Put the verbs in brackets into the Passive voice (use the correct grammar tense).**

1) Breakfast ... (to serve) at the moment. 2) The rubbish ... (should/to throw) away. 3) The tickets ... (to deliver) tomorrow. 4) Some people ... (to rob) in the streets last night. 5) A new car ... (just to introduce) to the public. 6) People ... (to rescue) from the floods during the last night. 7) Andrew ... (already to tell) about the meeting. 8) The concerts ... (usually to hold) at this concert hall. 9) What island ... (to explore) now? 10) When ... this bill ... (must/to pay)?

**24. Translate into English.**

1) Цей театр побудували минулого року. 2) Фотографії зроблять завтра. 3) Хворого зараз оглядають. 4) Рибу не слід купувати на ринку. 5) Вітаміни треба приймати регулярно. 6) З ним зараз розмовляють. 7) Подарунки вже приготували? 8) Учням уже сказали результати тесту. 9) Бутерброди вже зробили? 10) Що зараз обговорюють?

**25. Make up sentences in the Passive voice using the correct grammar tense.**

1) Loud music/to hear/from the living-room/now. 2) The festival/to hold/in our city/every year. 3) The lecture/to attend/by all the students/yesterday? 4) A taxi/not to call/yet. 5) The room/must/to air/every day. 6) The cake/already/to eat/by the children. 7) The essays/to hand/tomorrow? 8) The show/to perform/at five o'clock yesterday. 9) The suitcases/to bring/to the hotel room/yet? 10) When/this university/to found? 11) Whose car/to repair/now? 12) What pizza/just/to order? 13) The message/not to receive/yesterday. 14) This invitation/should/to accept. 15) What questions/to discuss/tomorrow?

**26. Change the sentences into the Passive voice.**

1) He will buy the tickets tomorrow. 2) They are looking for the witnesses of the accident. 3) She can find this book in the library. 4) He has just introduced his friend to us. 5) You should check the bill at once. 6) We give grants to our best students. 7) Pupils didn't laugh at the freshman in their class. 8) They were talking about the film. 9) They weren't listening to the guide. 10) You mustn't take my camera.

**27. Translate into English.**

1) Цю подію не часто згадують у нашому місті. 2) Її запросили до театру вчора. 3) Завтра полагождать мій комп'ютер. 4) Учора в музеї їм показали багато прекрасних картин. 5) Цю вазу не слід ставити на полицю.

- 6) Їм щойно розповіли про історію нашого міста. 7) Коли розбили тарілку? 8) Де можна залишити записку? 9) Що приготують на обід завтра? 10) Цю статтю зараз перекладають.

**28. Make up sentences using the Present Perfect Passive, the Past Perfect Passive or the Future Perfect Passive.**

1) The carpets/just/to vacuum. 2) All the issues of this magazine/to sell/by 6 o'clock/yesterday evening. 3) The fence/ to paint/by 4 o'clock tomorrow. 4) The suspect/to arrest/yet? 5) The report/to write/by tomorrow morning? 6) The equipment/ to deliver/by the end of the working day yesterday? 7) What books/to return/to the library/by 4 o'clock yesterday? 8) By what time/the new software/to set up/tomorrow? 9) Which document/just/to sign/by your boss? 10) What rooms/already/ to prepare/for the participants of the festival?

**29. Put the verbs in brackets into the Present Perfect Passive, the Past Perfect Passive or the Future Perfect Passive.**

1) The missing jewellery ... (just to find). 2) By what time yesterday ... the grass on the football pitch ... (to cut)? – It ... (to cut) by 10 o'clock yesterday morning. 3) Is dinner ready? – Yes, the turkey ... (just to cook). 4) By what time ... these advertisements ... (to publish)? – They ... (to publish) by the beginning of next week. 5) Who ... this bill ... (just to pay) by? – It ... (to pay) by a middle-aged gentleman. 6) The rubbish ... (already to collect) when we left the office last Friday. 7) ... the invitations to the party ... (to send) by the end of the working day yesterday? – Yes, they ... (to sent) by 5 o'clock yesterday. 8) The new novel of this writer ... (not to publish) by next Wednesday. It ... (to be publish) by the beginning of next month. 9) The office ... (to clean) before our chief arrived. 10) This note ... (to leave) on your desk before you returned from the negotiations last Monday.

**30. Translate into English.**

1) В нашому місті тільки що побудували нову лікарню. 2) Ваш мобільний телефон відремонтують завтра до шостої години вечора. 3) Коли гості прийшли до нас вчора, стіл уже був накритий. 4) До наступної п'ятниці цей проект буде завершений. 5) Дах вашого вдома не пофарбували до того, як почався дощ. 6) Що було зроблено до кінця робочого дня вчора? 7) Гроші будуть отримані до 167 наступного понеділка? – Так. 8) Посуд вже помили? – Ще ні. 9) Цей лист вам було відправлено до нашої зустрічі вчора. 10) Вам уже повідомили про зміни в розкладі? – Ні, мені ще не повідомили про це.

**31. Make up sentences using the Passive Voice.**

1) These documents/must/sign/today. 2) This work/could/ finish/a week ago. 3) Dictionaries/can/not/use/during the exam. 4) The application/must/finish/in/with a pen/not pencil. 5) The sick child/should/examine/by a doctor. 6) The photocopier/may/use/by anyone. 7) This story/should/not/tell/to little children. 8) Mobile phones/must/not/use/during a flight in airplanes. 9) The dog/should/take/to the vet. 10) The parcel/ could/not/deliver/yesterday.

**32. Complete the sentences with by or with.**

1) The window was broken ... a big stone. 2) The florist contest has been won

... Mrs Drake. 3) The house and the yard were decorated ... flowers and balloons. 4) This envelope was delivered ... a stranger. 5) A little girl has been stung ... a bee. 6) Look! Her basket is filled ... blackberries. 7) We were scared ... a huge dog. 8) Who was the party organized ...? 9) The lock of the front door has been broken ... an axe. 10) His birthday cake was decorated ... candied fruit.

**33. Circle the correct item.**

1) The teacher pointed/was pointed out my mistakes. 2) All the preparations have already done/have already been done. 3) You will meet/will be met by the guide at the bus stop. 4) The porter has already brought/has already been brought your luggage. 5) Your car must service/must be serviced at once. 6) You can pay/can be paid this bill a bit later. 7) The murderer sentenced/was sentenced to life imprisonment. 8) This plant produces/is produced household appliances. 9) These tickets have just delivered/have just been delivered. 10) The computer is using/is being used now.

**34. Change the sentences using the Passive Voice.**

1) They asked the policeman for help. 2) Peter gave me these photographs two days ago. 3) We have already sent for the doctor. 4) Sue will look after the children tomorrow. 5) A lot of children use the Internet nowadays. 6) Will you post these letters? 7) Will they have fixed the printer by the end of the week? 8) Jessica hasn't cooked dinner yet. 9) They are picking the vegetables right now. 10) Were they filming our performance last Friday? 11) You should switch off your computer for the night. 12) You haven't cleaned this room for weeks. 13) You must take this mixture three times a day. 14) Are the girls decorating the room for the party? 15) Mary doesn't take her children to the cinema every week.

**35. Change the sentences using the Passive Voice.**

1. They grow wheat here. 2. The girls water the flowers every day. 3. They publish this magazine in Kyiv. 4. We do not discuss such questions. 5. Somebody built this castle in the 16th century. 6. They did not show this film last week. 7. They will not finish this work tomorrow. 8. We shall invite him to the party. 9. The workers are repairing the road. 10. They were showing the film from 7 till 8.11. She has locked the door. 12. Someone has broken my pencil. 13. I have posted the letter. 14. They had written the dictation by 2 o'clock. 15. Popov invented the radio. 16. My sister teaches me English. 17. Peter drives the car. 18. The fascists killed her father. 19. Mary has lost her key. 20. He will meet the delegation. 21. The teacher has checked our dictations. 22. They showed us the monuments of Lviv. 23. We shall post the letter tomorrow. 24. Our music teacher was conducting the orchestra. 25. We have received reports of a shipping disaster. 26. Oil tanker hit the SS Close Encounter yesterday evening. 27. The accident damaged the side of the oil tanker. 28. Officials are investigating the disaster at the moment. 29. They will publish their report last month. 30. The government should bring in a law to prevent these kinds of accidents.

**36. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) Three men are seen running out of the jewellery shop yesterday evening. 2) His car was washed by the time he arrived. 3) This fantastic puppet was made

with my daughter. 4) The words you don't know can found in the dictionary. 5) Julia and Henry will invited to our wedding party. 6) The apples were being gathering at the time you phoned yesterday. 7) Have the ironing been done yet? 8) Is being coffee made now? 9) The cake was cut by a knife. 10) The fire have just been put out by a fire brigade.

**37. Make the sentences negative and interrogative.**

1) Sick people are treated by doctors. 2) The room is being painted now. 3) This gallery was built twenty-seven years ago. 4) The seminar was being held at 3 o'clock yesterday. 5) The news will be broadcast in an hour. 6) His latest book can be found in all bookshops. 7) He has just been introduced to our boss. 8) The posters had been hung by 4 o'clock yesterday. 9) The tests will have been checked by tomorrow morning. 10) The dishes must be washed.

**38. Put the verbs in brackets into the Passive Voice using the correct grammar tense.**

1) Children ... (always to give) presents at Christmas. 2) Because of a terrible storm last night, a lot of houses ... (to flood). 3) A new library ... (to open) in our town next week. 4) A picture of a famous artist ... (to steal) from a local museum. 5) By the end of the working day yesterday all the necessary documents ... (to type). 6) Jam ... (not to make) from candied fruit. 7) The meeting ... (just to cancel) by the chief manager. 8) The results of the exam ... (to announce) by next Thursday. 9) Your microwave ... (not to repair) yet. It ... (to repair) by the day after tomorrow. 10) When ... this charitable organization ... (to establish)? – It ... (to establish) fifteen years ago. 11) By what time ... the tickets ... (to deliver) tomorrow? – They ... (to deliver) by 3 o'clock. 12) ... the play ... (to perform) yet? – Yes, it ... (to perform) some years ago. 13) ... the robbers ... (to arrest) yesterday? – No, they ... (to chase) for three hours, but they managed to escape. 14) Mark ... (not to tell) about the time of the meeting yesterday.

**39. Change the sentences into the Passive Voice.**

1) Someone is planting flowers in the garden. 2) She sent him an e-mail letter last Tuesday. 3) The children were laughing at the clown. 4) They will finish the building of a new airport soon. 5) Relatives can visit this patient. 6) Somebody was washing your car when it started to rain. 7) Where did you see that boy before? 8) Who is making photocopies now? 9) You must not tell lies to your parents. 10) By what time will you have grilled the chicken?

**40. Change the sentences into the Passive Voice.**

1. I bought potatoes yesterday. 2. We shall bring the books tomorrow. 3. They are repairing the clock now. 4. They sell milk in this shop. 5. I have translated the whole text. 6. They broke the window last week. 7. When I came home, they had eaten the sweets. 8. We shall do the work in the evening. 9. He wrote this book in the 19th century. 10. They were playing tennis from four till five. 11. He stole a lot of money from the shop. 12. By six o'clock they had finished the work. 13. At twelve o'clock the workers were loading the trucks. 14. By three o'clock the workers had loaded the trucks. 15. We send out daughter to rest in the south every year. 16. They will show this film on TV. 17. They are

building a new concert-hall in our street. 18. They have made a number of important experiments in this laboratory. 19. Livingstone explored Central Africa in the 19th century. 20. By the middle of autumn we had planted all the trees. 21. They will stage this play at the beginning of next season. 22. They have forgotten the story. 23. Has anybody explained the rules of the game to you? 24. They haven't brought back my skates.

**41. Put the verbs in brackets into the Passive Voice using the correct grammar tense.**

1. I am sure I (to ask) at the lesson tomorrow. 2. They told me that the new student (to speak) about much. 3. The hostess said that one more guest (to expect). 4. The newspaper said that an interesting exhibition (to open) in the Hermitage the next week. 5. This new dictionary (to sell) everywhere now. 6. All the texts (to look) through yesterday and not a single mistake (to find). 7. Two reports on Hemingway's stories (to make) in our group last month. Both of them were very interesting. 8. He said that Grandmother's letter (to receive) the day before. 9. Two new engineers just (to introduce) to the head of the department. 10. Don't worry, everything will be all right: the children (to take) to the theatre by the teacher and they (to bring) back to school in the evening.

**42. Circle the correct item.**

1. The book \_\_\_\_\_ by our puppy yesterday. I am so sorry.  
A is torn B was torn C will be torn
2. Dinner \_\_\_\_\_ in a minute. Just wait a little.  
A is served B was served C will be served
3. The thesis \_\_\_\_\_ by Martin when we entered the assembly hall.  
A was presented B was being presented C is being presented
4. The documents \_\_\_\_\_ at the moment.  
A are signed B will be signed C are being signed
5. The goods \_\_\_\_\_ by the end of the next week.  
A will have been retailed B will be retailed C are retailed
6. Sara's nose \_\_\_\_\_ in the local clinic today.  
A was pierced B has been pierced C had been pierced
7. The signal \_\_\_\_\_ before the ship started to sink.  
A was given B has been given C had been given
8. Very tasty cakes \_\_\_\_\_ usually \_\_\_\_\_ at this cafe.  
A are sold B were sold C are being sold
9. The horse \_\_\_\_\_ at the moment.  
A is being driven B was being driven C is driven
10. This medicine \_\_\_\_\_ two days ago.  
A is prescribed B was prescribed C was being prescribed
11. The boy \_\_\_\_\_ by the teacher when we came.  
A was being praised B is being praised C was praised
12. The trip \_\_\_\_\_ long before we decide to go to Paris.  
A has been planned B was planned C had been planned
13. All exams \_\_\_\_\_ by the end of January.

A will have been passed B will be passed C are passed

14. The bread \_\_\_\_\_ just \_\_\_\_\_ by Granny.

A had been sliced B was sliced C has been sliced

15. The cows \_\_\_\_\_ next morning.

A will be milked B are milked C will have been milked

16. The materials \_\_\_\_\_ every day.

A are copied B were copied C will be copied

17. The cake \_\_\_\_\_ by my mother when I entered the kitchen.

A is being iced B was being iced C was iced

18. The delegates to this conference \_\_\_\_\_ now.

A are elected B were elected C are being elected.

19. The thief \_\_\_\_\_ by the policeman before he understood it.

A was recognizes B has been recognized C had been recognized

20. The flat \_\_\_\_\_ by Mike by the end in June.

A will be rented B will have been rented C was rented

#### **43. Find mistakes and correct them.**

1) This hat knitted by my mother last year. 2) The work hasn't being done yet. 3) My watch were mended a week ago. 4) The cutlery is being polishing right now. 5) My camera haven't been returned yet. 6) The parcel was tied up by a string. 7) You will have been met at the airport tomorrow. 8) A new metro station is being build in our city at the moment. 9) Were been the curtains hung at the time you came in? 10) Children must be not shown that horror film.

#### **44. Translate into English.**

1) Скільки разів на день годують риб? – Їх годують один раз в день. 2) Коли побудували вашу школу? – Її побудували п'ятнадцять років тому. 3) Піцу вже принесли? – Ні, її зараз готують. 4) Коли відремонтують цю дорогу? – Її отремонтує до кінця місяця. 5) Мені вчора не сказали про ваш візит. 6) Де Джек? Його чекають. 7) Вас коли-небудь вчили, як поводитися? 8) Дітей відправили спати перед тим, як почасвся фільм. 9) Де Лінда? – Її зараз показують її нову кімнату. 10) Щось потрібно зробити для цих людей.

#### **45. Translate into English.**

1. На цьому заводі виробляють сільськогосподарські машини. 2. Читальний зал провітрюється чотири рази на день. 3. Ця фабрика була збудована десять років тому. 4. Підручники продаватимуться завтра. 5. Коли було видано цю книгу. 6. Її дали українсько-англійський словник. 7. Йому запропонували квиток на концерт. 8. Вам заплатять за цю роботу завтра. 9. Їм наказали залишити зал. 10. Солдатам було наказано переправитися через річку. 11. Її попросили заспівати цю пісню ще раз. 12. Мене запитали, чи ми підемо в театр. 13. Якщо мене запитають, я їм все розкажу. 14. Це питання зараз обговорюється на зборах. 15. Коли я зайшов до залу, це питання обговорювалось. 16. Його слухали дуже уважно. 17. Міст було зруйновано, перш ніж ми прибули туди. 18. Учитель сказав, що наші диктанти вже перевірені. 19. За дітьми доглянуть. 20. Про цю подію багато говорять.

#### **46. Change the sentences into the Passive Voice.**

1. I bought flowers yesterday. 2. He damaged his car last night. 3. She cleans the garage twice a week. 4. He will open the meeting at nine. 5. I paid him a lot of money to do the job. 6. She has just received the letter. 7. We will send the newspapers by train. 8. They have already sold all the tickets. 9. Burning coal or oil cause acid rains. 10. I have told my friends about the party. 11. They will show this programme on television. 12. You mustn't touch this button. 13. She didn't allow me to come in. 14. He hasn't cleaned the carpet yet. 15. Jane looks after her baby well.

#### **47. Change the sentences into the Passive Voice.**

1. His parents invited many people to the wedding. 2. They were discussing this question at three o'clock. 3. We will pack the things. 4. She is still translating the article. 5. Marriage didn't change him. 6. The police haven't found the man yet. 7. Sam didn't say a word. 8. Who has done this work? 9. People are poisoning millions of fish in the sea. 10. Jack realized that someone was following him. 11. When she received the telegram, she decided to leave the country. 12. Ann said someone had given her the wrong number. 13. They are announcing the winner's of the competition at the moment. 14. I can spend two weeks camping near the lake.

#### **48. Change the sentences into the Passive Voice.**

1. She has put her keys in her pocket. 2. Who has written this letter? 3. We didn't recognize Alex. 4. Tom gave us a completely false idea. 5. Where have you bought these flowers? 6. He is giving a big party. He invites us. 7. Last year we rented the cottage from this couple. 8. Paul Hogan plays the leading role in this film. 9. Mother was cooking dinner from two till three. 10. My younger sister borrowed my book without asking. 11. We are planning the redecoration of our house. 12. Derek is repairing my car now. 13. She always criticizes the way I dress. 14. Kate was doing the washing at that time. 15. He said he had seen a miracle.

#### **49. Change the sentences into the Passive Voice.**

1. James took the wrong decision. 2. The doctor is consulting him at the moment. 3. This event didn't surprise me. 4. She promised to help me. 5. Rita can tell the truth. 6. Harry has interrupted the teacher. 7. We knew she had copied the documents. 8. The children have left clothes lying around. 9. Sally missed opportunity to get job. 10. He has already paid the bill. 11. You can meet here people from different countries. 12. She has just had some soup. 13. We must prevent pollution of the rivers. 14. He is tasting a delicious cake. 15. I'll give him your massage as soon as I see him.

#### **50. Translate into English.**

1. Мене вже попередили про небезпеку. 2. Зараз його оглядає лікар. 3. Нам сказали, що іспит почнеться об одинадцятій. 4. Менеджера можна знайти в кабінеті. 5. Лист написано і відправлено. 6. Нам сказали, що оцінки вже поставлені. 7. Його кар'єра почалася п'ять років тому. 8. Коли подадуть обід? 9. Він сказав, що робота вже виконана. 10. Учням ще не оголосили



результати іспиту. 11. Мама каже, що все потрібно робити вчасно. 12. У яких країнах говорять англійською? 13. Стіни зараз фарбують. 14. Він думає, що його рішення не можна обговорювати. 15. Мене запитали, коли я поїду у відрядження.

### **51. Change the sentences into the Active Voice.**

1. He was exhausted by his hard work. 2. My pen was taken by somebody. 3. He said his wallet had been stolen by someone. 4. Their steps were heard by us. 5. Look. Someone is being attacked. 6. Who has been invited to dinner by Tom? 7. Liz said the fish had been eaten by her cat. 8. All the books were left at yhome by me. 9. A new rule is being learnt by the pupils at the moment. 10. This story was written by my brother. 11. The dog has already been taken for a walk. 12. I was promised a new computer by my parents. 13. The work can be finished by Christy. 14. The agreement will be reached by them tomorrow. 15. The bicycle was being repaired by my father at seven o'clock.

### **52. Translate into English.**

1. Нам дозволили запросити друзів додому. 2. Мені порадили відвідати лікаря. 3. Йому щойно подарували відеокамеру. 4. Офіцер сказав, що про цей випадок ще не доповіли. 5. Нас запитали, де ми зупинилися. 6. Завтра їх поведуть у театр. 7. Їм не показали правильну дорогу до станції. 8. Мій будинок все ще ремонтують. 9. Ці записи були зроблені на цьому тижні. 10. Це місто було покинуте мешканцями. 11. Який фільм тобі тільки що принесли? 12. Я впевнений, що каву скоро принесуть. 13. Цю книгу зараз читають. 14. Полісмен сказав, що машина припаркована в забороненому місці. 15. Кого впізнали? 16. Її попросили принести склянку води. 17. Ці меблі зробили на нашій фабриці. 18. У цьому ресторані подають гострі страви. 19. Підлогу вимили до вечора. 20. У зоопарку над мавпами часто сміються.

### **53. Translate into English.**

1. Добре виховані люди подобаються всім. 2. Гроші повернуть вчасно. 3. Його попросили не телефонувати їй. 4. Її картину вже продали? 5. Угоду зараз підписують. 6. Ці чудові будинки побудували в минулому році. 7. Над його картинами завжди сміються. 8. Їх шукали весь ранок. 9. Цей текст повинні вивчити всі учні. 10. Коли він прийшов додому, вечеря була приготовлена. 11. Твір написали без помилок. 12. Весь посуд поставили на полицю. 13. Його лекції завжди слухають з великим інтересом. 14. Всі запрошення написані. Їх можна відправляти. 15. Її доповідь обговорювали о третій годині. 16. Я впевнений, що їй допоможуть. 17. Всім учням видали зошити? 18. Все, що було сказано – правда. 19. Я хочу знати, коли нас зустрінуть. 20. У темряві нічого не було видно.

### **54. Change the sentences into the Active Voice.**

1. I am sure I will be asked by police about this accident. 2. His honesty was acknowledged by all. 3. The leading role will be performed by my favourite actress. 4. The article has been altered by Nick. 5. His decisions are always approved by her. 6. The city was attacked by the enemies. 7. The window has been left open by somebody. 8.. His adventures were described in his book. 9. The

equipment has just been delivered. 10. My departure has been planned by me before. 11. We were told that our order had not been fulfilled by the manager. 12. The children were not punished by their parents. 13. This poem is being learnt by heart by Mary. 14. He was recognized as a brilliant musician by all. 15. The newspaper is being published at the moment. 16. The animal was being fed at four o'clock. 17. His behaviour can't be understood by us. 18. She was not taken to the concert by her brother. 19. Our café is visited by a lot of people.

### **55. Translate into English.**

1. З вікна буде видно багато чудових пейзажів. 2. Відповідь на його лист відправили кілька днів тому. 3. Тебе вже питали про це? 4. Коли посадили ці фруктові дерева? 5. На вокзалі нас зустріло багато народу. 6. Коли батько прийшов, обід вже приготували. 7. Вас попросили прийти о восьмій. 8. Йому наказали не ворушитися. 9. Ці ліки мені прописав мій лікар. 10. Я думаю, що нам дозволять залишитися в цьому будинку. 11. Вам вже запропонували каву? 12. Коли написали цю записку? 13. Нам сказали, що дітей залишили вдома. 14. Їх навчатимуть німецької мови. 15. Всіх гостей запросили до столу? 16. На уроках англійської мови багато уваги приділяється вимові. 17. Зараз обговорюють його погану поведінку. 18. Вони не хочуть, щоб над ними сміялися. 19. Ці яблука тільки що зірвали. 20. Вона хоче, щоб її помітили.

### **56 Translate into English.**

1. Я хочу, щоб мене запросили на вечірку. 2. Варення варили о сьомій вечора. 3. Всі теми були вивчені напам'ять. 4. Я думав, що цукерки купиш ти. 5. Всіх робочих зберуть у залі. 6. Коли стаття була написана, її віднесли до редактора. 7. Її виховала тітка. 8. За ліками вже послали? 9. Восени земля буде покрита жовтим листям. 10. Рішення ще не прийнято. 11. Тебе оштрафують, якщо ти припаркуєш машину не там, де треба. 12. Цей фільм можна подивитися майже у всіх кінотеатрах. 13. Хтось узяв його пенал не спитавши. 14. Чому завдання роздали не всім студентам? 15. На якому заводі зроблений цей автомобіль? 16. Пшеницю на цьому полі більше не вирощують. 17. Мені запропонували цікаву роботу. 18. У цій грі бере участь десять чоловік. 19. Коли вона прийшла додому, вона побачила, що її сережки вкрадені. 20. Це правило нам уже пояснили.

### **57. Translate into English.**

1. Їм вже вручили призи? 2. Протягом року тут вирощували овочі і фрукти. 3. Килими все ще чистять. 4. Інструкції прочитали і обговорили. 5. Вона сказала, що чек загублений. 6. Нам сказали, що всі варіанти відповідей були запропоновані. 7. У цьому готелі зупиняється багато знаменитих людей. 8. Вашу пропозицію не можна забути. 9. Злочинця необхідно знайти. 10. Ліжко в твоїй кімнаті ще не застелене. 11. Нас помітили відразу. 12. Чому списки ще не складені? 13. Я думаю, що товари завтра не доставлять. 14. Ці картини можна побачити в музеї сучасного живопису. 15. Коли я зайшов до кабінету, це питання все ще обговорювали. 16. У цьому журналі друкують дуже цікаві статті. 17. Мого друга призначили директором школи.

18. Цю пісню співають всі. 19. Ми думали, що нас запросять на збори. 20. Я запитав сестру, чи написано листа.

### **58. Translate into English.**

1. Коли останні слова були написані, він закрив зошит. 2. План роботи зараз обговорюється. 3. Всі листи вже надруковані. 4. Товари потрібно доставити за цією адресою. 5. Коли буде зроблена домашня робота? 6. Під час війни було спалено багато сел. 7. Їх розповідь вислухають з інтересом. 8. Цей параграф необхідно вивчити всім студентам. 9. Чому його не зупинили? 10. У мене вже кілька разів запитували твій номер телефону. 11. Їй потрібно допомогти. 12. На цьому тижні його переєкзаменували. 13. За столом йому передали сіль. 14. Всю важливість цього випадку зрозуміли. 15. Зошити здали вчасно. 16. Цю казку знають усі діти. 17. Їм повірили і допомогли. 18. Її часто називають красунею. 19. Його ніколи не впізнають в натовпі. 20. Які книги використані для вашої наукової роботи?

### **59. Translate into English.**

1. У цьому підручнику запропоновано велику кількість практичних вправ. 2. Хтось відсунув мою парту. 3. Мене просять розповісти мою біографію. 4. Учнів покарали за паління. 5. Всі ці речі зроблені руками. 6. Нову колекцію одягу показали в цьому місяці. 7. Цю книгу проілюстрували чудовими малюнками. 8. Їм сказали, що палити тут заборонено. 9. Рівень води в цій річці перевіряють щодня. 10. Його відправили до в'язниці. 11. Багато дівчаток і хлопчиків грають в баскетбол. 12. Ці книги можна використовувати для підготовки до іспитів. 13. Про малюка будуть добре дбати. 14. Собаки використовуються поліцією для пошуку наркотиків. 15. Їх будинок був зруйнований землетрусом. 16. Наш клас розділять на дві групи. 17. Цей вірш поет присвятив Батьківщині. 18. Де можна побачити картини відомих художників? 19. Вони дізналися, що скарб захований піратами в скелі. 20. Її зупинила поліція, тому що вона їхала дуже швидко.

### **60. Translate into English.**

1. Поліцейський сказав, що ніяких відбитків, не знайдено. 2. Він був наляканий собакою. 3. Ці слова були сказані пошепки. 4. Анкети все ще заповнюють. 5. Їй не дозволяють виходити з дому пізно. 6. Вчора на неї напав чийсь собака. 7. Їх не виберуть в команду, якщо вони не будуть тренуватися щодня. 8. Багато теплих слів можна було почути на вечірці. 9. Коли я зайшов до кімнати, я побачив, що його розповідь дуже уважно слухають. 10. Вчора її відрекомендували моїм батькам. 11. Яку з його книг перекладуть українською мовою? 12. Бабусину телеграму отримали перед святом. 13. Коли мама прийде додому, всі кімнати будуть прибрані. 14. В енциклопедії можна знайти будь-яку інформацію. 15. Цей собор відвідує багато людей. 16. Коли вона мила вікно, вона побачила, що скло розбите. 17. Йому не дозволять водити автомобіль, поки їй не виповниться сімнадцять. 18. Цей малюнок можна зробити олівцем. 19. Всі необхідні продукти купили перед святом. 20. У цій лікарні добре доглядають пацієнтів.

### **61. Complete the sentences with appropriate Passive Forms of the verbs**

**in brackets.**

1. The thief \_\_\_\_\_ (catch) by the police and then he \_\_\_\_\_ (sentence) to five years in prison. 2. Betty's grandmother is seriously ill. She \_\_\_\_\_ (look) after by Betty and her elder brother. 3. Yesterday Tom Finch \_\_\_\_\_ (introduce) to Mrs. Robinson at my birthday party. 4. Susie \_\_\_\_\_ (not, see) by anyone this morning. 5. Roger Darlington \_\_\_\_\_ (appoint) team captain for the whole of the World Cup tomorrow. 6. This village church \_\_\_\_\_ (build) when I came here last summer. 7. These computers \_\_\_\_\_ (make) and \_\_\_\_\_ (assemble) in China. 8. The comedy 'Midsummer Night's Dream' \_\_\_\_\_ (write) by Shakespeare. 9. Mr. Butler's car \_\_\_\_\_ (repair) now. 10. Paul's application \_\_\_\_\_ (still, consider) by the directors. 11. Andrew \_\_\_\_\_ (surprise) why his friend hadn't written the letter. 12. This cathedral \_\_\_\_\_ (visit) by hundreds of people every day. 13. The results of the contest are going to \_\_\_\_\_ (announce) tomorrow. 14. The mail \_\_\_\_\_ (deliver, already) by the time Carol came from university. 15. The book \_\_\_\_ (translate) by a talented translator. It preserves the sparkling humour of its original. 16. Aunt Alison \_\_\_\_\_ (not, see) going out since she bought a coloured TV. 17. Next semester the course of lexicology \_\_\_\_\_ (teach) by Professor Watson. 18. Some rock'n'roll CDs \_\_\_\_\_ (record) by Billy Thornton when we came into the studio. 19. The entire village can \_\_\_\_\_ (see) from our mountain cottage. 20. Meat products must \_\_\_\_\_ (keep) in the refrigerator or they will spoil.

**62. Complete the sentences with appropriate Passive Forms of the verbs in brackets.**

1. Eugene \_\_\_\_\_ (not, admit) to the testing room because he was late and the students \_\_\_\_\_ (already, examine). 2. Right now an excursion to Odessa \_\_\_\_\_ (organize). We can sign up for it at the travel agency. 3. Little Jane \_\_\_\_ (ignore) that's why she was crying during her elder sister's birthday. 4. Ever since this castle \_\_\_\_\_ (build) it \_\_\_\_ (visit) by hundreds of tourists every year. 5. The dance show 'Dances with Stars' is taking place now and it \_\_\_\_\_ (judge) by the professional choreographers. The results \_\_\_\_\_ (announce) later this evening. 6. A new cinema \_\_\_\_\_ (build) when I lived in this street. 7. The new bridge over the village river \_\_\_\_\_ (build) by the end of the month. 8. When I turned on the radio the speech \_\_\_\_\_ (make) by the President. 9. Marietta will gladly do this if she \_\_\_\_\_ (allow). 10. Can this manager \_\_\_\_\_ (rely) upon? 11. A new metro line \_\_\_\_\_ (build) in Boryspil lately. 12. Senior executive \_\_\_\_\_ (look) at with great interest while he was discussing the coordination technologies of the industrial era. 13. Have you made sandwiches yet? – No, I haven't. They \_\_\_\_\_ (make) right now. 14. The news \_\_\_\_\_ (tell) us before Mr. Jackson arrived. 15. There were a lot of people in the office when the boxes \_\_\_\_\_ (pack). 16. The room \_\_\_\_\_ (clean) before the guests came to the Simpsons. 17. The proposal of FTA extension to free trade

\_\_\_\_\_ (discuss) now. 18. All the information \_\_\_\_\_ (already, collect) by the detective. 19. The ballet 'Romeo and Juliet' \_\_\_\_\_ (compose) by a Ukrainian composer Serhiy Prokofiev. 20. The dinner should \_\_\_\_\_ (serve) by now. The service is very slow in this restaurant.

**63. Complete the sentences with appropriate Passive Forms of the verbs in brackets.**

1. Income tax \_\_\_\_\_ (increase) next year. 2. Customers \_\_\_\_\_ (request) not to leave their bags unattended. 3. Unfinished symphony \_\_\_\_\_ (compose) by Schubert. 4. What's Stuart Mason doing next year? – He \_\_\_\_\_ (just, promise) a place at the university. 5. The city has changed a lot in the last twenty years. The old factories \_\_\_\_\_ (pull) down and \_\_\_\_\_ (replace) with hi-tech science parks. 6. Walter \_\_\_\_\_ (make) to wear a uniform since he went to school. 7. Our team \_\_\_\_\_ (only, beat) once so far this year. 8. The votes \_\_\_\_\_ (count) by midnight? 9. This wine \_\_\_\_\_ (best, serve) at a room temperature. 10. This dictionary must \_\_\_\_\_ (not, remove) from the library. 11. All the suspects \_\_\_\_\_ (question) by the police by tomorrow. 12. The application \_\_\_\_\_ (not, approve) by the boss yet. 13. The carpets \_\_\_\_\_ (lay) when Jessica came into the house. 14. My wedding invitations \_\_\_\_\_ (make) by an artist before I called him to ask about them. 15. The new monument \_\_\_\_\_ (already, erect) in the centre of the square. 16. Big dogs must \_\_\_\_\_ (keep) on leads, no matter what breed of dogs they are. 17. Sophie \_\_\_\_\_ (much, speak) about since she won a competition. 18. Mr. Jones hates \_\_\_\_\_ (give) orders. 19. Morgan \_\_\_\_\_ (say) to have inherited a lot of money. 20. Hilary should \_\_\_\_\_ (tell) to stop being rude to her parents.

**64. Complete the sentences with appropriate Passive Forms of the verbs in brackets.**

1. The President's arrival \_\_\_\_\_ (announce) to the waiting journalists tomorrow. 2. Language skills \_\_\_\_\_ (teach) at this department of university. 3. The world beauty contest \_\_\_\_\_ (televise) all over the world at the moment. 4. The cuts on the patient's hands must \_\_\_\_\_ (clean) and \_\_\_\_\_ (disinfect). 5. The carpets in Linda's flat \_\_\_\_\_ (not, vacuumed) since she got a new job. 6. We'll leave as soon as Stuart \_\_\_\_\_ (dress). 7. A Christmas tree \_\_\_\_\_ (decorate) by the children before their parents came home. 8. The physician \_\_\_\_\_ (send) for and the operation \_\_\_\_\_ (perform) by a well-known surgeon two hours ago. 9. The letter \_\_\_\_\_ (just, deliver) in person to Friedman's house. 10. New evidence that might prove Tom's innocence \_\_\_\_\_ (not, find) so far. 11. Last year her dream came true and she \_\_\_\_\_ (offer) a chance to study in America. 12. Since he \_\_\_\_\_ (defeat) by Tyson, Bruno has announced his retirement. 13. One of the firefighters \_\_\_\_\_ (give) an award for bravery tomorrow. 14. Patience and kindness \_\_\_\_\_ (often, see) as female qualities. 15. Daniel \_\_\_\_\_ (think) to have left home. 16. The walls \_\_\_\_\_ (paint, already).

What colour would you like to paint the doors? 17. The picture \_\_\_\_\_ (paint) by Monet. Do you like it? 18. Jason is disappointed because his watch can't \_\_\_\_\_ (mend). 19. The Fine Arts Museum \_\_\_\_\_ (open) next April. 20. An announcement \_\_\_\_\_ (make) by the Prime Minister of Ukraine when I turned on the television.

**65. Choose the correct answer.**

1. The Getty Museum in Malibu, California, \_\_\_\_\_ by a US businessman who owned an oil company last year.

A is going to be built B was built C had been built D has been built

2. When I turned on the radio the President's speech \_\_\_\_\_

A was being broadcast B was broadcast C broadcast D has been broadcast

3. This problem \_\_\_\_\_ so quickly. It will take some time.

A can't be solved B had been solved C was being solved D has been solved

4. Maria \_\_\_\_\_ about her misbehaviour.

A have to be spoken B dare be spoken C must be spoken to D seems be spoken

5. His relatives \_\_\_\_\_. They help to take care of her children.

A dare be relied on B must be relied on C can be relied on D had to be relied on

6. The bibliography \_\_\_\_\_ by readers for further information.

A is referred on B is referred to C was referred D is referred at

7. You could tell that the horse \_\_\_\_\_.

A had been well looked after B had been looked down C is looked well after D is being looked after

8. The room \_\_\_\_\_ flashing lights and streamers.

A was decorated by B was decorated with C was being decorated with D decorated with

9. The pile of old newspapers \_\_\_\_\_ by Mathew.

A is being thrown to B was thrown out C to be thrown to D threw out

10. A salad \_\_\_\_\_ by the chef when I entered the kitchen.

A was prepared B had been prepared C was being prepared D is prepared

11. The country \_\_\_\_\_ to its knees by economic problems and political instability.

A has been brought B must be brought C will have brought D brings

12. The operator told Mike that the number \_\_\_\_\_ while he was calling.

A was disconnected B had been disconnected C has being disconnected D is disconnected

13. The boss asked the detective how many criminals \_\_\_\_\_ in the robbery.

A had been involved B were being involved C have been involved D will be involved

14. After three month's investigation the truth \_\_\_\_\_.

A was finally revealed B finally was revealed C was revealed finally D was being finally revealed

15. The children \_\_\_\_\_ to dance the waltz at the moment.

A are taught B are being taught C were being taught D are going to be taught

16. At the beginning of the ceremony the national anthem \_\_\_\_\_.

A was sung B had been sung C is being sung D were sung

17. Sarah's favourite hat \_\_\_\_\_ for all the morning.

A has been searched B was searched C has to be searched D is being searched

18. Susan \_\_\_\_\_ since she came to the surprise party.

A was entertained B was being entertained C has been entertained D is being entertained

19. The eggs \_\_\_\_\_ by Easter.

A were coloured B will have been coloured C are coloured D would be coloured

20. Nora \_\_\_\_\_ to have left the country.

A is being thought B is thought C was thinking D had thought

**66. Choose the right form.**

1. Did Paula buy this brooch? – No, it \_\_\_\_\_ to her for her birthday.

A has been given B was given C had given D will be given

2. Frank \_\_\_\_\_ right now. He feels a bit nervous.

A is interviewed B has been interviewed C is being interviewed D will be interviewed

3. The rate of inflation \_\_\_\_\_ to rise.

A is expected B has expected C was being expected D should expect

4. Mr. Brown \_\_\_\_\_ to give details of his bank account yesterday.

A made B has made C was made D is being made

5. John \_\_\_\_\_ to have left home.

A thought B is thought C thinks D is being thought

6. There \_\_\_\_\_ to be a ghost in this castle.

A was said B were said C were seen D were being said

7. Mr. Jones can't stand \_\_\_\_\_ at.

A being laughed B laughing C to be laughed D is laughed

8. By the time the Smiths got to the flat it \_\_\_\_\_.

A already was rented B had already been rented C has already been rented D was being rented

9. We can't use the fitness centre yet because it \_\_\_\_\_.

A is still building B is still being built C has been built D is still built

10. On Chris's birthday \_\_\_\_\_.

A he was given a new car B a new car had been given to him C a new car was being given to him D he was being given a new car

11. The cake \_\_\_\_\_ before Susan arrived.

A was made B has been made C had already been made D was being made

12. After we had drunk the wine the dessert \_\_\_\_\_.

A served B was being served C was served D is served

13. The President says the Parliament \_\_\_\_\_.

A must be dissolved B had been dissolved C are dissolved D was being dissolved

14. Benjamin Franklin \_\_\_\_\_ in writing of the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution of the United States.

A was being involved B was involved C has been involved D is being involved

15. The new computer system \_\_\_\_\_ next month.

A is been installed B is being installed C will be installed D were installed

16. When Martin asked what was wrong \_\_\_\_\_.

A the problem was being explained to him B he was explained the problem C the problem was explained to him D the problem had explained to him

17. The accident \_\_\_\_\_ to bad luck.

A was put down B put down C was put aside D is being put back

18. Many people \_\_\_\_\_ of the right to vote.

A was deprived B have been deprived C had been deprived D will deprive

19. Harry Potter \_\_\_\_\_ by the British writer who became extremely rich.

A had written B has been written C was written D will be written

20. Political debates \_\_\_\_\_ in this country nowadays.

A were paid much attention to B were being paid much attention to C are being paid much attention to D will be paid much attention to

**67. Rewrite the following sentences in the passive.**

1. Someone broke into their flat last night. 2. Steve hasn't opened the mail yet. 3. Are they inviting many people to the party? 4. Jake painted the house last week. 5. Paul hates people interrupting him. 6. People consider him to be the greatest composer of our time. 7. The reporter asked the candidate several questions. 8. No one said anything about the matter. 9. Do they allow you to receive phone calls at work? 10. They are organizing a protest march. 11. They say she will take part in the negotiations. 12. Have you mended the broken chair yet? 12. Will Charles water the plants? 13. Who posted the letters? 14. He will have cooked the meal by 8 o'clock. 15. They will move your car if you leave it there. 16. A mechanic checks my car once a month. 17. Our history teacher is checking our essays. 18. Many tourists visit the Eiffel Tower every year. 19. The fire damaged many buildings in the city center. 20. The thief stole all the money in the hill.

**68. Rewrite the following sentences in the passive.**

1. They have built a new road outside the village. 2. People had seen the little boy playing in the park before he disappeared. 3. The students will have finished the first workbook by December. 4. Who will interview the applicants? 5. Spectators had to reserve seats for the parade will in advance. 6. The local newspaper is publishing colour photos of the carnival. 7. They had decorated their house with balloons and streamers. 8. They are going to show me a new technique. 9. Did Molly paint this picture? 10. They didn't buy that house. 11. Sophie has made all of these cakes. 12. Must we write those letters tonight? 13. I felt as though



someone was watching me. 14. Did someone send you a parcel? 15. People say that he is very rich. 16. We won't tidy the garden this afternoon. 17. Cathy had bought a present for Mike. 18. Have you cut the grass yet? 19. The President was making a speech when the bomb exploded. 20. Had they informed the police about the accident?

**69. Rewrite the following sentences in the passive.**

1. You can buy videos like this one everywhere. 2. When we arrived home we found that someone had broken one of our windows. 3. They have sold their car to pay their debts. 4. We hold a meeting in this hall once a week. 5. An ambulance took the sick man to hospital. 6. Tom Smith wrote the book. 7. We can solve the problem. 8. They had to postpone the meeting because of illness. 9. Somebody might have stolen your car if you had left keys in it. 10. They shouldn't have played the football match in such bad weather. 11. They are repairing my piano at the moment. 12. They are watching my house. 13. She didn't introduce her to her mother. 14. A Japanese firm makes these television sets. 15. Nobody has used this room for ages. 16. We'll have to take the car to the garage. 17. We have warned you. 18. The examiner will read the text three times. 19. They are giving her a promotion. 20. A famous architect designed these buildings. 21. Van Gogh painted this picture. 22. Three people must sign this form. 23. The Queen will open the exhibition. 24. Lightning has struck the tree. 25. You must complete this work today. 26. Fire destroyed the forest. 27. You can improve your English with more study. 28. Professor Hoskins taught my brother. 29. David is going to paint the kitchen. 30. Someone had set the building on fire. 31. You haven't fixed the tap. 32. People should throw the litter into the bin. 33. Her boyfriend gave her a diamond ring. 34. Is he repairing Mr Smith's car? 35. Calvin Klein designed her dress.

**70. Rewrite the following sentences in the passive, as in the example.**

1. They say she has moved to Europe. She is said to have moved to Europe. It is said that she has moved to Europe. 2. They expect him to run for mayor. 3. They think Mr Collins has left the country. 4. They report she is willing to make a statement. 5. They believe he had been forced to lie. They know she is a karate expert. 7. They believe she was telling the truth. 8. They expect he will win the race. 9. They believe she inherited lots of money. 10. They say she is arriving soon. 11. They claimed he had been there at the time of the murder. 12. They think she is guilty. 13. They expect 10,000 people to attend the festival. 14. They have reported that this festival is the largest in the world. 15. The town council expects that the fair will raise enough money for the children's hospital. 16. They believe the festival was first celebrated in the 12th century. 17. People say the parade was the best ever. 18. They report that the thieves have escaped from prison. 19. Everybody expects that they will give her the first prize. 20. They believe that the missing jewellery was found yesterday.

**71. Complete the sentences using passive.**

1. People expect him to win. He \_\_\_\_\_. 2. Journalists have reported that the President is ill. The President \_\_\_\_\_. 3. They claim that this diamond is the

largest in the world. It \_\_\_\_\_. 4. It is thought that the school has good teachers. The school \_\_\_\_\_. 5. Everyone knows that the statement was untrue. The statement \_\_\_\_\_. 6. It is reported that the thieves have escaped from prison. The thieves \_\_\_\_\_. 7. Many people say that the new prices are too high. It \_\_\_\_\_. 8. It is known that she is hiding somewhere in the city. She \_\_\_\_\_. 9. Everyone knows that he has been in prison. He \_\_\_\_\_. 10. It is expected that the American team will break the world record. The American team \_\_\_\_\_. 11. It is expected that they will give her a prize. She \_\_\_\_\_. 12. It is reported that the world leaders have reached an agreement. The world leaders \_\_\_\_\_. 13. Many people believe that the climate is changing. The climate \_\_\_\_\_. 14. The book was announced to be published soon. It \_\_\_\_\_. 15. It is known that he was famous many years ago. He \_\_\_\_\_.

### 72. Translate into English.

1. Тисячі фунтів були позичені Сью до того, як вона купила цей будинок. 2. Всі ці неприємності спричинені Христиною з того часу, як вона перебралась у цю квартиру. 3. Всі шпаківні було зроблено до початку весни. 4. Твоє життя зміниться, якщо послухаєшся моїх порад. 5. Покрівлю зараз ремонтують. 6. Я чую, Алана збираються зробити головою правління. 7. Літак, напевно, було затримано через погану погоду. 8. Рекламу розмістили в газеті у вівторок, і до середи Елісон буквально закидали дзвінками. 9. За останні роки написано велику кількість політичних біографій. 10. Мою собаку вигуляли до того, як дали їй кістку. 11. Вибачте, сер! За ваше пиво не заплачено. 12. Мої плани подорожей будуть завтра обговорені. 13. Коли Джексон заліз у авто, він побачив, що вкрали радіо. 14. Ти думаєш, що виборчі обіцянки уряду про податкові знижки буде виконано? 15. У Капітолії США урядовими установами обговорюються нові закони і приймаються нові рішення. 16. Британська бібліотека, велика будівля в Лондоні, була зрештою завершена у 1966 році після багатьох затримок та суперечок щодо її проекту. 17. «Ангел півночі» – велика металічна скульптура ангела недалеко від дороги у північній Англії – чітко видна людям, що подорожують. З того часу, як її зроблено скульптором Ентоні Кормлі, вона стала відомим орієнтиром. 18. Цікава книга про його пригоди пишеться в даний момент Чарльзом. Я сподіваюсь, буде знайдено гарного видавця, як тільки він закінчить її писати. 19. Фреска буде малюватися відомим художником протягом п'яти місяців до того часу, як він закінчить її писати. 20. Коли я проходив біля річки, людині, яка тонула, кидали рятувальний жилет.

### 73. Translate into English.

1. Цим комп'ютером зараз користуються? 2. Вибачте, що змусила вас чекати. Я попала в затор на півгодини, але рішення мало бути прийняте до того часу. 3. Штори не були брудними. їх уже випрали до того, як я зібралася повісити. 4. Програму «Час питань» показують на Британському телебаченні з 1970-х. 5. Робіна Гуда, чоловіка, котрий жив у Шервудському лісі, пам'ятають, як такого, що грабував багатих і роздавав гроші біднякам. 6. Коли США були атаковані Японією у 1944 році, Франкліна Рузвельта

змусили вступити у війну. 7. Шахерезада не була вбита своїм чоловіком після весілля, тому що розповідала йому тільки частину цікавої історії щоночі і обіцяла, що наступної ночі буде розказано іншу частину. 8. З того часу, як Ісак Ньютон зробив відкриття про закон гравітації, сидячи під деревом, і йому на голову впало яблуко, його часто зображують на малюнках з яблуком у руках. 9. Велика кількість серйозних спектаклів ставиться у Лондоні Національним театром. 10. Ворота пофарбували до того, як Чарльз повернувся з відпустки. 11. Збори обговорювалися в той час, як співробітники обідали. 12. Помилку буде помічено до приходу начальника. Щось треба з цим робити. 13. Багаж потрібно спакувати до приїзду таксі. 14. Швидко викличуть, якщо Кейт не прийде до тями. 15. Ви не впізнаєте Джима, якщо його знову зустрінете. Ви не повірите своїм очам! 16. Пропозиція прийнята компанією. Вони можуть прямо зараз розпочати новий проект. 17. Обід подавали, коли прийшли гості. 18. Вікно зачинене з того часу, як почав дути вітер. 19. Собаку вигуляють до того, як розпочнеться гроза. 20. Лондонський Зоопарк у центральному Лондоні побудували на початку XIX століття. З того часу його відвідують як діти, так і дорослі.

#### **74. Translate into English.**

1. Лондонський Тауер був побудований в її столітті. Його використовували як тюрму, і багато високоповажних людей утримувалися там в'язнями. 2. Статтю читали, коли в клас увійшов учитель. 3. Авто Пітера помили до того, як він узяв нас покататись. 4. Собаку зараз годують. Як тільки м'ясо буде з'їдене, її тренуватимуть, як виконувати трюки. 5. Джордж Вашингтон, перший президент Америки, був обраний президентом США двічі, але він відмовився бути президентом на третій термін. 6. Книгу взяли в бібліотеці до того, як Том про неї запитав. Бібліотекарка каже, що її зараз читає Френк. 7. Саймону зададуть багато запитань після того, як він зробить доповідь. 8. Джеймі Олівер є знаменитим британським шеф-кухарем, котрий часто з'являється на телебаченні. Останнім часом ним зроблено чимало вдалих телепрограм про приготування їжі. 9. Залізничні колії потрібно постійно тримати в хорошому стані. 10. «Зимова казка» була написана Шекспіром у 1610 році. Її часто описують як трагікомедію, тому що перших три дії є трагедією і останні дві дії – комедією. 11. У той час, коли відбувалася весільна церемонія, грали весільний марш. 12. Цінні прикраси всіх стилів і епох та зі всіх куточків світу були виставлені у музеї Альберта та Вікторії, коли його відвідали туристи. 13. Вінсент Ван Гог – голландський маляр, котрий переїхав жити у Францію. Він був бідним упродовж усього життя і не знав, що його полотна будуть продаватися за надзвичайно високими цінами. 14. Нобелівська премія з літератури була отримана Е. Хемінгуєм у 1954 році. 15. Ключа було загублено до того, як мої батьки повернулися додому. 16. Після того, як тест було написано, студенти залишили класну кімнату. 17. Спортивну програму транслювали по телебаченню в той час, як ми вечеряли. 18. Я не думаю, що диктант напишуть без помилок. 19. Полісмену вже показали фото злочинця, але його

ще досі не знайшли. 20. Зазвичай у студентів викладає місіс Морган. Хоча цього тижня у них викладає містер Брендон.

#### **75. Translate into English.**

1. За дитиною добре доглядають з того часу, як вона народилась. 2. Маргарет не була на весіллі, хоча її запрошували. 3. Джері залишили вдома, і він почувався самотнім. 4. За обідом нічого не обговорювали, окрім останніх новин, коли Дженні увійшла у кімнату. 5. Гаманець украли, коли Аліса стояла в черзі у крамниці. 6. Підозрюваний не знав, що його розмову було записано на магнітофон. 7. У цьому замку ніколи не жили. 8. На цьому полі до наступної зими буде побудовано три будинки. 9. Джеймс Бонд — герой романів Флемінга. За багатьма його оповіданнями створено фільми з небезпечними сценами. 10. Чи збільшить електрична компанія нашу плату наступного місяця? 11. На даний момент матч із світового кубка з футболу дивляться по телебаченню мільйони людей. 12. Стіву не позичили грошей на нову спортивну машину. 13. Під час свят крамниці переповнені покупцями. 14. Люди не повинні звільнятися з роботи через старий вік. 15. День Подяки Конгрес США зробив офіційним святом у 1941 році. 16. Уряд часто піднімає зарплату, хоча нам зарплатню так і не підняли. 17. У Джона в компанії брали інтерв'ю, коли в офіс увійшов якийсь чоловік. 18. Резюме майже ста претендентів було прочитано, і тільки п'яťох із них було відібрано для особистого інтерв'ю. 19. Хлопчику покажуть новий комп'ютер у неділю. 20. Очевидно, час зустрічі змінили.

#### **76. Translate into English.**

1. Якщо ви надягнете цього капелюха, вас просто засміють. 2. Я знаю, що її версію не будуть слухати. 3. Кожний буде насолоджуватися цими квітами. 4. Його виступ побачать сотні людей. 5. Акторам запропонують залишитися ще на пару днів. 6. Нашим друзям повідомлять про це завтра. 7. Нарешті батькові нададуть високооплачувану роботу. 8. Подібні змагання віднині будуть проводитися щорічно. 9. Наступного літа дітей знову відвезуть на море. 10. Про це шоу будуть писати у всіх газетах. 11. Для зустрічі буде обрано якийсь інший день. 12. Ваше питання буде розглядатися на наступному засіданні. 13. Обід буде поданий без запізнення. 14. Власниками цього заводу тепер будуть американці. 15. На квіти для прикрашення зали буде витрачено багато грошей. 16. Як буде використовуватися цей спортзал? 17. Які ще мови будуть викладатися? 18. Усі фрукти будуть продані на базарі. 19. Вечір буде організовано учнями старших класів. 20. Завтра дітей поведуть до цирку на ранкову виставу. 21. Для його концерту буде обрано інший час. 22. Через тиждень йому куплять футбольний м'яч. 23. Кімната буде прибрана завтра. 24. Мене обіцяли взяти на роботу за тиждень. 25. Після зборів їм покажуть цікавий фільм про студентів.

#### **77. Translate into English.**

1. Поки ми дивилися телевізор, готувався сніданок. 2. Поки сукню приміряли, ми купалися. 3. Директор увійшов, коли писали диктант. 4. Коли

я прийшов, йшов цікавий фільм. 5. Поки Анна прибирала у кімнаті, її брату стригли волосся. 6. У той час, коли я телефонував, йому пояснювали помилку. 7. Минулої неділі весь день фарбували підлогу. 8. Вчора на вас чекали з 3 до 5 вечора. 9. Дітей шукали весь день. 10. Дитину годували на кухні, коли прийшла мати. 11. Книгу читали вечорами. 12. У той час, коли трапилася аварія, машиною керував досвідчений водій. 13. Мені пояснювали завдання, коли прийшов мій приятель. 14. На нього чекали, коли він прийшов до дому. 15. Коли вчитель увійшов, учням пояснювали правила. 16. На нього чекали вдома, а він перекладав статтю в іншому місці. 17. Коли я виходив з театру, на мене чекали. 18. У футбол грали цілий день. 19. Будинок будували протягом місяця. 20. Я увійшла до хати і побачила, що дитину годують. 21. Коли я прокинувся, у кімнаті поруч співали пісню. 22. Крик було чути довгий час. 23. Що показували вчора у парку? 24. Коли студенти читали ці книги, словниками не користувалися.

### **78. Translate into English.**

1. Обід приготували до шостої вечора. 2. До полудня музей відвідали вже сотні туристів. 3. Йому зробили цей подарунок ще на день народження. 4. Уроки зробили ще до того, як прийшла мати. 5. Кімнати прикрасили до початку свята. 6. Двері відчинили до того, як я з'явився. 7. Театр побудували за два роки до того, як ти приїхав сюди жити. 8. Дослідження завершили до початку експедиції. 9. Хліб купили до того, як з'явилася Анна. 10. Мені розповіли все до початку вистави. 11. Фільм закінчився до того, як усі повернулися. 12. Перш ніж подали таксі, спакували речі. 13. Гроші розтратили ще до початку відпустки. 14. Багато подарунків приготували до свята. 15. Вони прийшли, коли вечерю вже з'їли. 16. їй допомогли, перш ніж прийшли її друзі. 17. Після того, як статтю надрукували, він пішов. 18. Після того, як принесли торт, ми сіли за стіл. 19. Фрукти було зірвано в саду до сніданку. 20. Обід з'їли, ще до того, як прийшли гості. 21. Лист написали до того, як прийшов листоноша. 23. Нам це запропонували ще до початку відпустки.

### **79. Insert the required tense (Passive Voice).**

1. "I don't want to hear another word. I \_\_\_ never \_\_\_ so \_\_\_ in my whole life, (to insult) (Shaw). 2. But what shall I do if you \_\_\_ ? (to kill) (Shaw). 3. Godfrey waited, before he spoke again, until the ale \_\_\_ and the door \_\_\_ (to bring, to close) (Eliot). 4. In whatever spare time he could find, he read the current research journals, trying to understand the implications of the experiments which \_\_\_ throughout the world, (to perform) (Wilson). 5. Merriman, order the dog-cart at once. Mr. Ernest \_\_\_ suddenly to town, (to call back) (Wilde). 6. Upon the Doctor and the widow the eyes of both Mr. Tuprnan and his companion \_\_\_ for some time, when the stranger broke silence, (to fix) (Dickens). 7. In 1834, the Houses of Parliament, with the exception of Westminster Hall \_\_\_ by fire. They \_\_\_ '. by Sir Charles Barry, (to destroy, to rebuild) 8. "I'm afraid that we're going to have to move," he said. "This lab won't be big enough for us after all. But there's a double room on the eleventh floor that \_\_\_ " (to use — negative) (Wilson). 9. Lanny

noticed that he \_\_\_ by three white men from the coffee stall on the other side of the road, (to watch) 10. It was past eleven o'clock — a late hour for the little village of Cobham — when Mr. Pickwick retired to the bedroom which \_\_\_ for his reception, (to prepare) (Dickens). 11. We \_\_\_. if we \_\_\_, but never mind, (to scold, to see) (Ch. Bronte). 12. The Nobel Prize \_\_\_ to him in 1924 when the advent of wave mechanics had revealed the importance of his work, ten years after his famous experiment \_\_\_ (to give, to perform) (Wilson). 13. The camp of peace will not allow the outbreak of a new war that \_\_\_ by the imperialists. (to prepare) 14. I called.. ... to ask if a diamond brooch of mine \_\_\_ (to find) (Wilde). 15. The tea-things \_\_\_ scarcely \_\_\_ when the London coach deposited Mr. Weller, senior, at the door, (to put away) (Dickens). 16. Annette's most valuable stone was ruby, which \_\_\_ to her when she was twelve by an Indian prince who was in love with her mother, (to give) (Murdoch). 17. He [Jim] put down his pail... and bent over the toe with absorbing interest while the bandage \_\_\_ (to unwind) (Twain). 18. He carefully examined the contents of his case, and did not speak again until the beer \_\_\_ and he had paid for it. (to bring) (Priestley). 19. The little patient — and \_\_\_, and now lay composed in her crib, (to examine, to soothe) (Ch. Bronte). 20. It was an idea that \_\_\_ at that moment \_\_\_ by Colonel Melchett and Colonel Bantry. (to discuss) (Christie). 21. Lanny \_\_\_ cruelly, heartlessly in the way Sara \_\_\_ When he \_\_\_, the barking of a dog \_\_\_ It \_\_\_ by hurried footsteps, (to beat, to beat, to beat, to hear, to follow). 22. H« [Arthur] went up to his room. Nothing in it \_\_\_ since his arrest, (to change) (Voynich). 23. You can feel when you \_\_\_. (to watch) (Hilton). 24. The oldest of London's present-day theatres is th(Theatre Royal, Drury Lane, which \_\_\_ in 1663 and \_\_\_ since \_\_\_ several times, (to open, to reconstruct). 25. Below decks the atmosphere was close. Many cigarettes \_\_\_, and \_\_\_. (to smoke to smoke) (Clark). 26. She kept an eye on the Leanharn people to see that her action \_\_\_ duly \_\_\_ (to notice) (Maugham). 27. Rumania is a Balkan State which \_\_\_ long \_\_\_ for its mineral springs (to know) (Maugham). 28. After a few routine questions \_\_\_ and \_\_\_, Dr. Lord leant back in his chair and smiled at his patient, (to ask, to answer) (Christie). 29. Ettore was twenty-three. He \_\_\_ by an uncle in San Francisco and was visiting his father and mother in Torino when war \_\_\_ (to bring up, to declare) (Hemingway). 30. He strode up to the front door of the forlorn house and rang the bell like one who \_\_\_ there for weeks, (to expect) (Priestley). 31. After lunch, we heard that Charles Lenton \_\_\_ for. (to send) (Snow). 32. Breakfast \_\_\_ scarcely \_\_\_ when a waiter brought in Mr. Dowler's card, (to clear away) (Dickens). 33. One could not walk or drive about Philadelphia without seeing or being impressed with the general tendency toward a more cultivated and selective social life. Many excellent and expensive houses \_\_\_ (to erect) (Dreiser). 34. I \_\_\_ constantly \_\_\_ in the street. I like it. It gives an amusement to the dullest walk, (to follow) (Maugham). 35. A minute earlier, a small boy with a partly deflated red balloon had run out into the cleared forbidden street. He \_\_\_ just \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ back to the curb by his father... (to capture, to drag) (Salinger). 36the railway \_\_\_ at all at that time, (to use — negative) (Shute). 37. Ant on i a: Thank you. Thank you. Martin: What \_\_\_ I \_\_\_ for?

(to thank) (Murdoch and Priestley). 38. The gentleman was so startled that he took the night train for the Continent and \_\_ never \_\_ of since, (to hear) (Maugham).

**80. Translate into English, using the Passive Voice where possible.**

**A**

The Passive Voice and the Compound Predicate.

1. Його ніде не бачили протягом усього тижня. Він хворий? 2. Пожежа почалася вночі, і полум'я було видно здалеку. 3. Коли я приїхала в Ленінград, цей будинок ще будувався. 4. Цей будинок був побудований до того, як почалася війна. 5. Я впевнена, що вам допоможуть у вашій роботі. 6. Місто, в якому народився Нізамі, був заснований в IX столітті. 7. Московський університет названий ім'ям Ломоносова. 8. Павлову було присвоєно почесний ступінь доктора Кембриджського університету 9. Дівчина була схоплена в той момент, коли вона намагалася підпалити стайні. 10. Мережа ясел в значно розширилася за останні роки. 11. Телеграму послали пізно ввечері, так що вона буде отримана тільки вранці. 12. Ця книга вже розпродана. 13. Коли Ленні повернувся, вдома нікого не було. Місіс Шварц попросили прийти випрати білизну. 14. Твори Пушкіна переведені на 76 мов світу. 15. У цей момент обговорювався дуже важливе питання і все уважно слухали. Він обговорювалося вже понад дві години. 16. Місіс Леккі стояла в передпокої, тримаючи в руках листівку, яку тільки що принесли. 17. Вона знала, що сестра повернеться додому пізно. Її запросили в театр. 18. Додому вони прийшли дуже пізно, всі двері були вже закриті. (Чаковський) 19. Коли я з'явився тут, вже все було затверджено, підписано. (Тендряков) 20. У кабінеті давно не відкривали вікна ... Повітря був важкий ... (Рібаков) 21. Чому така робота не надрукована? (Тендряков) 22. Після того як лист Петру було написано, він повеселішав ... (Тендряков) 23. Як мало ще зроблено, а вже свистить свисток на обід. (Пермяк) 24. Санчика і Маврик з'явилися біля воріт своєї школи. Ворота ще не відкривалися ... (Пермяк)

**B**

1. Оратора слухали дуже уважно. 2. Діти люблятькогда їм читають. 3. Про цю подію багато говорять. 4. На нього можна покластися? 5. На цю книгу ніколи не посилаються. 6. Про вчинок Бермана багато говорили в колонії. 7. За машиною послали, як тільки речі були покладені. 8. У нашій країні з неписьменністю давно покінчено. 9. Взимку в цьому будинку ніколи не жили. 10. Не розумію, чому про цей фільм так багато говорять. 11. Він дуже хороший лектор, його завжди дуже уважно слухають. 12. Він виключно чесна людина, на нього можна покластися. 13. Тут про дітей дуже піклуються. 14. На книги Канта посилаються багато вчених. 15. Його мова на зборах була такою блискучою, що про неї потім багато говорили. 16. У нашій країні діти забезпечені всім необхідним. 17. Послали чи за свіжим молоком? (Л. Толстой) 18. Від Івана Макаровича з тих пір ніякої звісточки. (Пермяк) 19. Послали за візником. (Чехов)

**C**

1. На щастя, лікар жив в цьому ж будинку, і я була врятована від необхідності виходити вночі. 2 Коли літак зник з очей, всі пішли додому. 3. Знову ви запізнилися. З цим треба покінчити. 4. Дитину поклали в лікарню, де за ним дуже добре доглядали. 5. Після лекції був концерт. 6. У будинку місіс Рід до Джейн Ейр постійно чіплялися. 7. Коли довгоногий хлопець зник, Давид сів відпочити. 8. За першою світовою війною послідувала революція в Росії. 9. Після смерті місіс Копперфільд до Давида завжди чіплялися. 10. Як тільки Скіф Міллер зник, собака кинулась за ним. 11. За блискавкою послідував удар грому. 12. Переклад такий хороший, що в ньому не можна знайти ніяких недоліків. 13. З такими серйозними речами не жартують. 14. До Треддльсу, товаришу Давида Копперфільда, завжди чіплялися.

### 81. Insert prepositions and define their meaning where possible.

1. The life \_\_\_ the Dutch settlement now began to be built into the life \_\_\_ the American nation. This these people did consciously and \_\_\_ their own will, although there were — the older ones some who longed, as did even Mijneer Stulting \_\_\_ times, \_\_\_ the comfort and security \_\_\_ his old home. It had been a sad blow \_\_\_ him when the pastor died \_\_\_ the early years and lie was never again satisfied altogether \_\_\_ any who tried to take his place. (Buck). 2. Bitterly tired, he lay down \_\_\_ the sofa \_\_\_ his fur coat and fell asleep. (Galsworthy). 3. \_\_\_ the appointed time \_\_\_ the evening Mr. Micawber reappeared. (Dickens). 4. They were \_\_\_ earnest conversation. \_\_\_ time \_\_\_ time they would halt and one \_\_\_ them would, it seemed, explain something \_\_\_ the other, who \_\_\_ turn would nod his head sagely. (Clark). 5. There was only one other event \_\_\_ this hall-year,... that made an impression \_\_\_ me which still survives. (Dickens). 6. He reached his house \_\_\_ midnight. (Galsworthy). 7. He looked \_\_\_ his watch. \_\_\_ half an hour the doctor would be back. (Galsworthy) 8. Bing went \_\_\_ the soldier, who had the serious face \_\_\_ a child thrown \_\_\_ the world too soon. (Heym). 9. He stared \_\_\_ her \_\_\_ amazement. He had forgotten that she was ignorant \_\_\_ his story and \_\_\_ his flight \_\_\_ Carlion. (Greene). 10. \_\_\_ these studies the excellent Mrs. O'Dowd was \_\_\_ great assistance \_\_\_ him. (Thackeray). 11. A child \_\_\_ 1901, he had come \_\_\_ consciousness when his country, just over that bad attack \_\_\_ scarlet fever, was preparing \_\_\_ the Liberal revival \_\_\_ 1906. (Galsworthy). 12. Mrs. Reed's hands still lay \_\_\_ her work inactive, her eyes \_\_\_ ice continued to dwell freezingly \_\_\_ mine .... (Ch. Bronte). 13. When \_\_\_ the first week \_\_\_ December he decided to go \_\_\_ Paris, he was far \_\_\_ admitting that Irene's presence was influencing him. (Galsworthy). 14. Stroeve was, of course, delighted \_\_\_ her. He could not do enough to show his gratitude \_\_\_ the whole hearted devotion \_\_\_ which she had accepted the burden he laid \_\_\_ her. (Maugham). 15. Just before Christmas, Reggie Burnside passed \_\_\_ London \_\_\_ his way \_\_\_ Murren. He dropped \_\_\_ Elizabeth's studio ir \_ tea. (Aldington). 16. One autumn morning I was \_\_\_ my mother \_\_\_ the front garden, when Mr. Murdstone, I knew him \_\_\_ that name now, came by \_\_\_ horseback. (Dickens). 17. He was proud \_\_\_ this enlistment; proud \_\_\_ his boy forgoing off to fight \_\_\_ the country. (Galsworthy). 18. An accidental circumstance cemented the



intimacy \_\_\_ Steerforth and me, \_\_\_ a manner that inspired me \_\_\_ great pride and satisfaction though it sometimes led \_\_\_ inconvenience. (Dickens).

### 82. Insert by or with.

1. The Germans, he had been assured \_\_\_ everybody, were on the run, and it was unlikely that they would stop running so soon... (Heym). 2. He was busy making entries \_\_\_ a lead pencil in a book which lay open before him. (Dreiser). 3. Both men were loaded down \_\_\_ field equipment and the bottles contributed \_\_\_ the grateful people of Paris. (Heym). 4. They dined in the small restaurant, which had been "decorated" \_\_\_ rather feeble pictures \_\_\_ young artists. (Aldington). 5. But the nearer he came to the center of the town, the more difficult it was to walk; the road was strewn \_\_\_ stones and bricks and rubble. (Heym). 6. I remember being met at the Zoo station \_\_\_ one of their scholars. (Snow). 7. He sat down vigorously and lighted a cigarette \_\_\_ trembling hands. (Murdoch). 8. The streets, crowded \_\_\_ people, still reminded Yates of the first days in Paris, the honeymoon of liberation. (Heym). 9. She had been appointed \_\_\_ one of Rainborough's predecessors. (Murdoch). 10. The hills around Rollingen, usually illuminated \_\_\_ the fires in the blast furnaces, were crowded \_\_\_ the lightning of far-off guns. (Heym).

### 83. Use the adjective or adverb.

Catherine smiled at me very \_\_\_ (happy, happily) (Hemingway). 2. I felt very \_\_\_ myself, (good, well) (Hemingway). 3. I felt \_\_\_ when we started, (terrible, terribly) (Hemingway). 4. He sounded \_\_\_ and \_\_\_. (brisk, briskly; cheerful, cheerfully) (Priestley). 5. It wil sound \_\_\_. (strange, strangely)' (Dickens). 6. The hay smelled \_\_\_ (good, well) (Hemingway). 7. I write English \_\_\_ (bad, badly); (Ch. Bronte). 8. I looked at her \_\_\_ (attentive, attentively) (Ch. Bronte). 9. But don't look \_\_\_, my little girl. It breaks my heart, (sad, sadly) (Ch. Sront'e). 10. He was looking at me \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ (grave, gravely; intent, intently) (Ch. Bronte). 11 ... .. It [the wine] tasted very \_\_\_ after the cheese and apple, (good, well) (Hemingway). 12. The brandy did not taste \_\_\_ (good, well) (Hemingway). 13. The pistol felt \_\_\_ on the belt, (heavy, heavily) (Hemingway). 14. Silas received the message \_\_\_. (mute, mutely) (Eliot). 15. I thought he looked \_\_\_ (suspicious, suspiciously) (Hemingway).

### 84. Translate into English, using a compound nominal predicate.

Музика звучала чудово. 2. Ця квітка добре пахне. 3. Ваші слова звучать дивно. 4. Цей огірок гіркий на смак. 5. Біфштекс добре пахне. 6. Ця матерія груба на дотик. 7 Вода в цій місцевості погана на смак. 8. Ця нота звучить різко. 9. Я відчуваю себе погано. 10. Вона має гарний вигляд. 11. Вона відчуває себе добре. 12. Вона тільки здається хорошою. 13. Тістечко гарне на вигляд. 14. Свисток пролунав пронизливо. 15. Ці троянди пахнуть чарівно.

## 11. INDIRECT SPEECH. SEQUENCE OF TENSES

### 1. Use the appropriate form of the verb.

1. Cowperwood realized... that he \_\_\_ making a very remarkable confession, (is, was) (Dreiser). 2. She scarcely realized what \_\_\_ happening, (is, was) (Dreiser). 3 .. ... Then all at once he remembered what the program \_\_\_ be. (will, would)

(Warren). 4. Little Hans was very much distressed at times, as he was afraid his flowers \_\_ think he — forgotten them, (will, would; has, had) (Wilde). 5. Rosa told herself that this \_\_ the day that \_\_ decide her fate, (is, was, will, would) (Murdoch). 6. She realised that he \_\_ trying to convey to her that he \_\_ lonely, (is, was; is, was) (Dreiser) 7. Mrs. Sohlberg felt that this \_\_ going to be a wonderful evening, (is, was) (Dreiser). 8. He felt sure he \_\_ sleep now. (shall, should) (Eliot). 9. He thought how beautiful and serene their life \_\_ be. (will, would) (Warren). 10. I was thinking that it \_\_ be interesting to start a little gas company in one of these outlying villages that \_\_ growing so fast, and see if we \_\_ not make some money out of it. (may, might; are, were; can, could) (Dreiser). 11. Each fresh noise crept through her senses like an enemy who \_\_ found a gap in the walls of a beleaguered city, (has, had) (Bennett). 12. Lunch came just as they were off Sheerness. He didn't feel so hungry as he thought he \_\_ be. (shall, should) (Jerome K. Jerome). 13. He knew that in a week or two, at most a month, the actual campaign \_\_ begin, (will, would) (Mailer). 14. When I found Mr. Bennett \_\_ left his house, I thought I \_\_ find him here. Of course, he had told me that he \_\_ consult you. (has, had; shall, should; will, would) (Conan Doyle). 15. Brother Sumpter asked Jack Harrick how he \_\_ to day. (is, was) (Warren). 16. We got to Waterloo at eleven and asked where the elevenfive \_\_ from. The porter who took our things thought it \_\_ go from number two platform, while another porter \_\_ heard a rumour that it \_\_ go from number one. The station-master, on the other hand, was convinced that it \_\_ start from the local. We went upstairs and asked the traffic superintendent, and he told us that he \_\_ just seen it at number three platform, (starts, started; will, would; has, had; will, would; will, would; has, had) (Jerome K. Jerome). 17. I was thinking that if any stranger \_\_ in here now, he \_\_ take us for man and wife, (come, came; will, would) (Shaw). 18. He knew that he \_\_ been to college, (has, had) (Warren)

## 2. Use the appropriate form of the verb.

1. I am just passing through Chicago... and I thought you \_\_ tell me a little about the city from an investment point of view. (may) (Dreiser). 2. He said he \_\_ be obliged to run on to Pittsburg for thirty six hours but he \_\_ back on the third day. (may, to be) (Dreiser). 3. It had not yet occurred to her that she \_\_ get money for the locket and ear-rings which she \_\_ with her. (may, to carry) (Eliot). 4. I thought you \_\_ better sense, (to have) (Dreiser). 5. Sir Wilfrid knew, from the frequency with which she used her handkerchief, that the tears \_\_ down her cheeks, (to run) (Marryat). 6. She [Dinah] hesitated no longer, but opening her own door gently, went out and tapped at Hetty's. "I knew you \_\_ not in bed, my dear," she said, (to be) (Eliot). 7. We came to this part of the country in the hope that the bracing air.. ... \_\_ a good effect upon him. (to have) (Conan Doyle). 8. The door opened suddenly, and a young fellow came in, with the air of one who \_\_ the master, (to be) (Conan Doyle). 9. She clung to the belief that he \_\_ so fond of her that he \_\_ never \_\_ happy without her; and she still hugged her secret that a great gentleman \_\_ her. (to be, to be, to love) (Eliot). 10. At ten o'clock he telephoned again, saying that he \_\_ his mind, (to change) (Dreiser). 11. Mr. Jackson departed

upstairs on his errand, and immediately returned with a message that Mr. Fogg \_\_\_ Mr. Pickwick in five minutes, (to see) (Dickens). 12. It chanced... that Mr. Bennett received a letter from a fellow-student in Prague, who said he. \_\_\_ glad to have seen Professor Pusbury then, (to be) (Conan Doyle). 13. I thought I \_\_\_ well, being tired, (to sleep) (Jerome K. Jerome). 14. We asked if there \_\_\_ anything further that we \_\_\_ do for him. (to be, can) (Jerome K. Jerome). 15. I hailed them and asked if they \_\_\_ tell me the way to WQllingford Lock; and I explained that I \_\_\_ for it for the last two hours, (can, to look) (Jerome K. Jerome). 16. I invited them all to come and spend a week with me, and my cousin said her' mother \_\_\_ pleased to see them, (to be) (Jerome K. Jerome). 17. His correspondent announced that he \_\_\_ unexpectedly \_\_\_ to London, (to summon — passive) (Collins). 18. He says he \_\_\_ free to-morrow (to be).

### 3. Translate into English

Він був упевнений, що вони працюють разом. 2. Він думав, що його товариші працюють з ранку. 3. Він думав, що його товариші працюють, і не хотів їм заважати. 4. Він знав, що вони ніколи не працювали раніше. 5. Він вважав, що вони будуть працювати разом. 6. Вона знала, що вони зазвичай стають о 8 годині. 7. Вона не знала, що вони її чекають. 8. Вона не знала, що він вже купив словник. 9. Вона знала, що хлопчик цікавиться історією. 10. Вона сказала, що цей професор читає лекції з історії. 11. Він сказав, що професор читає лекцію. 12. Мені сказали, що лекція розпочнеться о 5 годині. 13. Я не знала, що ви теж любите музику. 14. Я думала, що вони знають один одного з дитинства. 15. Вона сказала, що йде дощ і що нам краще сидіти вдома. 16. Вона сказала, що думає, що завтра буде хороша погода. 17. Вчора я написала статтю, яку буду читати в кінці місяця на засіданні кафедри. 18. Школярам сказали, що вода складається з двох газів. 19. Я думала, що моя сестра їх добре знає. 20. Я думала, що вона їх давно знає. 21. Мені сказали, що ви читаете цю книгу вже більше місяця; пора вам повернути її в бібліотеку. 22. Днями Олена отримала лист, яке її дуже засмутило, але про який, я впевнена, вона нікому не сказала.

### 4. Use the verb to say or to tell.

1. "You ought to be grateful," he \_\_\_ her in his light cocksure conceited manner. (Greene). 2. He \_\_\_ I must talk with your friend ... (Marryai). 3. "Look at me, Gretta," he \_\_\_ her, patting her cheek with his hand. (CcUdxuell). 4. I \_\_\_ I would write to him to-morrow. (Marryat). 5. They met some people soon after they had got inside, who \_\_\_ they had been there [in the maze] for three quarters of an hour, and had had about enough of it. Harris \_\_\_ them they could follow him, if they liked... They \_\_\_ it was very kind of him, and fell behind, and followed. (Jerome K. Jerome). 6. Harris kept on turning to the right, but it seemed a long way, and his cousin \_\_\_ he supposed it was a very big maze. "Oh, one of the largest in Europe," \_\_\_ Harris. (Jerome K. Jerome). 7. Harris \_\_\_ he thought it was a very fine maze. (Jerome K. Jerome). 8. The man \_\_\_ he would go and consult his master. (Jerome K. Jerome). 9. Fox \_\_\_ me that you were here! (Wilson). 10. She \_\_\_ she would — us all about it the next time we met.

## 5. Translate into English.

1. Вона часто говорила, що хотіла б побачити Чорне море. 2. Вона сказала, що дуже зайнята і давно не була в театрі. 3. Вона мені не сказала, що говорила з вами. 4. Вона завжди говорила, що добре їх знає. 5. Вона нікому не сказала, що їде. 6. Вона часто говорила, що знайома з ними. 7. Він сказав, що йому треба покликати товариша. 8. Професор сказав, що в лабораторії було зроблено багато дослідів. 9. Він говорив, що кожен день ходить в Публічну бібліотеку. 10. Він мені говорив, що цікавиться геологією. 11. Сказала вам Ольга, що вона прийняла вашу пропозицію? 12. Вона говорила, що не може зрозуміти, чому вони змінили рішення ... .. 13. Вона говорила, що книга їй подобається. 14. Вона сказала, що любить історичні романи. 15. Вона говорила, що візьме участь в роботі. 16. Ми сказали, що хочемо піти в оперу. 17. Вона говорила, що Ніна добре пише вірші. 18. Ми сказали, що повернемося через годину. 19. Ми їм сказали, що не будемо їх чекати. 20. Вона говорила, що любить балет.

## 6. Convert into indirect speech.

1. The General said: "I want to consult you, Lionel. It's about my boy, Hubert." (Galsworthy). 2. The old man said, "I had to go in the cave, son." (Warren). 3. "My father is a preacher," Isaak said, "so I have read my Bible, I remember about the miracle of the loaves and fishes." (Warren). 4. "Hans," said the Miller, "I will give you my wheel-barrow." (Wilde). 5. "Well!" cried Pinch, "you are the strangest young man, Martin, I ever knew in my life." (Dickens). 6. "Very well, then," said my friend's wife, rising, "all I have to say is, that I shall take the children and go to a hotel until these cheeses are eaten. I decline to live any longer in the same house with them." (Jerome K. Jerome). 7. "Maurice," she said, "I've just telephoned to the doctor." (Bennett). 8. "I can go to England at the beginning of June, doctor, but not before," I said. "You must go before. It is absolutely necessary," said the doctor. "You must go at once." (Marryat). 9. "S. JI will ring when I want," she said to the maid. (Bennett). 10. "Boy," the lieutenant said, "if you aren't careful you'll be ordered off this mountain." (Warren).

## 7. Convert into indirect speech.

1. "Davis, Davis," he called, "what's the time? My watch has stopped." (Greene). 2. "Jebb," he said, "have you been in many caves? Are you a caver?" (Warren). 3. "When will Mr. Dodson be back, Sir?" inquired Mr. Pickwick. (Dickens). 4. "And have you anything else you want to explain to me, Denry?" said Mr. Maybold. "Nothing, Sir." (Hardy). 5. "What," said Dinny, when they were seated before an omelette Bulgarienne, "do you know about Professor Hallorsen, Uncle Adrian?" (Galsworthy). 6. At last she said: "Well, Uncle Adrian, will you try and think of any way of strafing that man for the scurvy way he's treated Hubert?" (Galsworthy). 7. The first question on Marianne's side was, "How long has this been known to you, Elinor? Has he written to you?" "I have known it these four months." (Austen). 8. "Who is there?" he [Arthur] whispered. "It's me, Sir," answered a venerable voice. "Mrs. Newitt, the housekeeper. Is Mrs. Forrest ill?" "Mrs. Newitt," he said, "where is your master?" (Bennett). 9. "Who's that fellow?"

said Lord Saxended... (Galsworthy). 10. "What are you doing humped that way on the ground? Do you think that is ladylike?" Mrs. Bingham said to her daughter. (Warren). 11. "Is there anything else on your mind, Erik?" Haviland asked. (Wilson). 12. "Tom," she [Maggie] said timidly when they were out of doors, "how much money did you give for your rabbits?" (Eliot). 13. Arrived at Shropshire House Sir Lawrence said: "Can we see the Marquess Pommert?" "I rather think he's having his lesson, Sir Lawrence." (Galsworthy).

### **8. Translate into English.**

1. Ми його запитали, де він купив словник. 2 Він мене запитав, чи читала я Теккерей в оригіналі або в перекладі. 3. Вона мене запитала, де я живу. 4. Я запитала сестру, чому вона не хоче йти зі мною в театр. 5. Я запитала, чи часто вона ходить в філармонію. 6. Він запитав мене, чи бачила я коли-небудь його сестру. 7. Він запитав, де я працюю. 8. Вона запитала, чому я відхилила цю пропозицію. 9. Вона запитала, коли приходила Ніна. 10. Він запитав, чи люблю я драму.

### **9. Convert into indirect speech.**

1. "Get up, Jo-Lea," Mrs. Bingham said. (Warren). 2. "Daddy — oh, Daddy," the girl said, "oh, let me stay." (Warren). 3. "Martha!" he called in a loud, commanding voice that echoed up and down the corridor. "Martha, come back here!" (Caldwell). 4. "Gretta, please say something," he begged. "I've got to know if you are all right." (Caldwell). 5. "Both of you come with me," Conder said, "and have a drink at the Fitzroy." 6. "Now, Miss Dunbar," said Holmes, "I beg you to tell us exactly what occurred that evening." (Conan Doyle). 7. "Now you go and get me my hammer. Will," he would shout. "And don't you go, Maria." (Jerome K.,- Jeromey). 8. "Come here, Martha!" he called, at the same time beckoning urgently. "What is it, Dr. Kenworthy?" she. asked in her shy, breathless manner. '- 'Let's have some coffee, Martha." (Caldwell). 9. She. went to the window and looked out. "Do come and look, Arthur," she said. (Bennett). 10. "And now, mamma," said Sylviane, "let us' hear this wonderful news." (Bennett)11 ... .. "Come back," said the warning voice of Mrs. Hewitt, "don't let him see you." Arthur withdrew his head. (Bennett). 12. "The lake is lovely," said Arthur. "Suppose we go for a sail," she [Sylviane] replied, taking his hand. (Bennett)13. "What can I do?" he said, gruffly. "They wouldn't listen to me." "Try," said Jean. "Some men are always listened to." (Galsworthy). 14. He turned to her with a rough gesture. "Don't worry, Savina!" (Wilson). 15. "Lilly, Lilly," he said. "Don't go away!" (Wilson). 16. "Play one," he said to Monty softly, "play one of your brother's songs." (Warren). 17. "Then, dearest, look at me," said Stephen (to Maggie] in deepest, tenderest tones of entreaty. "Don't go away from me yet. Give me a moment's happiness — make me feel you've forgiven me." (Eliot). 18. "Do me a last favour, Betteredge," says Mr. Franklin, "get me away to the train as soon as you can!" (Collins). 19. "Now, Mr. Betteredge," he went on, "suppose we drop speculation, and get to business." (Collins).

### **10 Translate into English.**

Він їй сказав, щоб вона не замикала двері. 2. Ми їй сказали, щоб вона не дзвонила Ользі, 3. Ми йому сказали, щоб він нас не чекав. 4. Доктор сказав їм, щоб вони не будили хворого. 5. Секретар сказав, щоб вони не відправляли листи. 6. Мій приятель запропонував, щоб ми пішли в музей. 7. Вона запропонувала нам провести день за містом. 8. Доктор порадив мені поїхати на південь. 9. Вона запропонувала перевести для нас статтю. 10. Вона запропонувала, щоб ми перевели статтю. 11. Ми йому сказали, щоб він прийшов на п'яту годину.

### **11. Convert into indirect speech.**

1. "O Dick!" she exclaimed, "I am so glad you are came!" (Hardy). 2. "Sylviane! forgive me!" Arthur exclaimed. (Bennett). 3. "It's lovely here," Kay Rimmer said. "What a lot of books you have." (Greene). 4. "Oh, how can you be cruel like that!" she cried. (Warren). 5. "O, please forgive me, Tom; my heart will break," said Maggie. (Eliot). 6. "How nice to see a new face," the woman in black velvet said. (Greene). 7. "O, there is Tom!" exclaimed Lucy, clapping her hands. (Eliot). 8. "Oh," she said again at sight of the only picture on the walls, "how lovely. Who's that?" (Greene).

### **12. Translate into English.**

1. Він сказав з гіркотою, що вони забули свої обіцянки. 2. Вона з обуренням сказала, що ніяк (never) не очікувала такої відповіді. 3. Вона з сумом сказала, що не може взяти участі в екскурсії, так як у неї хвора сестра. 4. Вона радісно вигукнула, що знайшла книгу, яку шукала кілька місяців. 5. Вона з подивом запитала, чому їй не повідомили цю новину раніше.

### **13. Convert into indirect speech.**

1. Swindon: Who arrested this man? Sergeant: I did, sir. I found him in the minister's house, sitting at tea, with the lady with his coat off, quite at home. If he isn't married to her, he ought to be. (Shaw). 2. "I beg your pardon, Sir," said Mr. Pickwick [to the young man], "and I am very sorry to disturb the other gentlemen, too, but I come on very particular business." (Dickens). 3. "Good-bye, Lilian," he said to his wife, pleasantly, kindly. "I'll be coming out to attend some of these court proceedings." To his sister he said: "Good-bye, Anna. Don't let the others get too down-hearted." (Dreiser). 4. "You wouldn't," he said, "like to leave a message, Miss, or write a note?" "Thank you, no." He stood a moment, looking at her as if debating whether she was armed. "Miss Tasburgh?" he said. "Tasborough," answered Jean. "Lord Saxenden knows me," and raised her eyes ... (Galsworthy). 5. "Monsieur," she asked, "do you speak French?" "Perfectly." "Then can you tell me where they take the tickets?" The young man shook his head. "No," said he, "I am a foreigner." The girl sighed. "But what is the matter, ma'moiselle?" (Galsworthy). 6. "There is no good in my going to see little Hans as long as the snow lasts," the Miller used to say to his wife, "for when people are in trouble they should be left alone, and not be bothered by visitors. That at least is my idea about friendship, and I am sure I am right. So I shall wait till the spring comes, and then I shall pay him a visit, and he will be able to give me a large basket of primroses, and that will make him so happy." "You are certainly very

thoughtful about others," answered the wife. (Wilde). 7. "Have you mended the hole in the roof yet, little Hans?" cried the Miller in a cheery voice. "It is quite mended," answered little Hans. "Oh!" said the Miller, "there is no work so delightful as the work one does for others." "It is certainly a great privilege to hear you talk," answered little Hans,... "But I am afraid I shall never have such beautiful ideas as you have." (Wilde). 8. "Dear little Hans," said the Miller, "would you mind carrying this sack of flour for me to market?" "Oh, I am so sorry", said Hans, "but I am really very busy to-day. I have got all my creepers to nail up, and all my flowers to water, and all my grass to roll." (Wilde). 9. "Who is there?" cries the Doctor. "Little Hans, Doctor." "What do you want, little Hans?" "The Miller's son has fallen from a ladder, and has hurt himself, and the Miller wants you to come at once." (Wilde). 10. She [Caro] said, her eyes wild, but with no tears in them. "I don't know how I shall bear being alone. I don't know how I am to bear it." (Snow). 11. "I'm coming to Drover all in good time," Bennett said. "There'll be petition to sign. Do you expect us to attack the prison?" (Greene). 12. Drouet was on the corner waiting, in good spirits. "Hello, Carrie," he said... "Got here safe, did you? Well, we'll take a car." (Dreiser). 13. "Minnie! What's the matter? Here, wake up," said Hanson, disturbed, and shaking her by the shoulder. "Wha-what's the matter?" said Minnie drowsily. "Wake up," he said, "and turn over. You're talking in your sleep." (Dreiser). 14. Mrs. Volterra shook hands with Erik. "Hello," she said, "I'm very glad to know you at last." (Wilson). 15. Dinny took a cigarette, and, with a long puff, said: "You saw great — Uncle Cuffs, didn't you, Uncle Adrian?" (Galsworthy). 16. She said quickly, trying to divert him: "I saw the Queen just now

#### **14. Translate into English.**

1. Вона заявила, що не хоче йти з нами. 2. Вона нас запевняла, що не говорила з Ніною. 3. Вона заперечувала, що говорила з Ніною. 4. Вона нагадала мені, що я обіцяла зателефонувати Олені. 5. Вона визнала, що помилилася. 6. Він нам повідомив, що дістав квитки. 7. Ми його запитали, де він купив словник. 8. Він мене запитав, чи читала я Теккерея в оригіналі або в перекладі. 9. Вона мене запитала, де я живу. 10. Я запитала сестру, чому вона не хоче йти зі мною в театр. 11. Я запитала, чи часто вона ходить в філармонію. 12. Він запитав мене, чи бачила я коли-небудь його сестру. 13. Він запитав, де я працюю. 14. Вона запитала, чому я відхилила цю пропозицію. 15. Вона запитала, коли приходила Ніна. 16. Він запитав, чи люблю я драму. 17. Він їй сказав, щоб вона не замикала двері. 18. Ми їй сказали, щоб вона не дзвонила Ользі. 19. Ми йому сказали, щоб він нас не чекав. 20. Доктор сказав їм, щоб вони не будили хворого. 21. Секретар сказав, щоб вони не відправляли листи. 22. Мій приятель запропонував, щоб ми пішли в Російський музей. 23. Вона запропонувала нам провести день за містом. 24. Доктор порадив мені поїхати на південь. 25. Вона запропонувала перевести для нас статтю. 26. Вона запропонувала, щоб ми перевели статтю. 27. Ми йому сказали, щоб він прийшов до п'ятої години. 28. Він сказав з гіркотою, що вони забули свої обіцянки. 29. Вона з обуренням сказала, що ніяк (never) не очікувала такої відповіді. 30. Вона з сумом сказала, що не

може взяти участі в екскурсії, так як у неї хвора сестра. 31. Вона радісно закричала, що знайшла книгу, яку шукала кілька місяців. 32. Вона з подивом запитала, чому їй не повідомили цю новину раніше.

### 15. Translate into English.

1. Я знала, що вона працює на заводі, що у неї є чоловік і двоє дітей, що сім'я у неї дуже дружна і вона щаслива.
2. Він сказав мені вчора, що раніше він навчався в університеті.
3. Ми вирішили минулого тижня, що наступного літа ми всі поїдемо до Єгипту.
4. Сестра сказала, що хоче приїхати до нас сама.
5. Я знала, що вона дуже зайнята.
6. Ніхто не знав, що ви чекаєте тут. Ходімо в дім.
7. Гід попередив нас, що в цій частині міста рух досить сильне.
8. Секретар не помітив, що директор з кимось розмовляє.
9. Всі ми знали, що її сім'я знову в Києві.
10. Олена сказала, що вона дарує нам цю картину.
11. Вона сказала, що її колеги завжди дають їй прекрасні поради.
12. Він сказав, що любить цю п'єсу.
13. У минулому році вони думали, що ніколи не будуть добре читати по-англійськи, але вчора вони побачили, що читають тексти досить добре.
14. Він сказав мені вчора, що його батько - професор і живе у Львові.

### 16. Translate into English

1. Я боявся, що заблуджуся в лісі.
2. Вона знала, що ми ніколи не бачили її картини.
3. Вчений був упевнений, що знайде рішення проблеми.
4. Я знав, що ти приїхав до Києва, і вважав, що ти відвідаєш мене.
5. Ми не думали, що він так розсердиться.
6. Ми вчора дізналися, що вона хвора.
7. Він думав, що вона не прийде до школи.
8. Я знав, що моя сестра вивчає французьку мову і думав, що вона поїде до Парижу.
9. Мені сказали, що ти мені дзвонив.
10. Я думав, що ти в Мілані.
11. Я не знав, що ти вже повернувся до Сан-Франциско.
12. Ми сподівалися, що поїдемо в Лондон.
13. Учитель сказав, що наші друзі прислали лист з Лондона.
14. Вона сказала, що її подруга запросила її в театр.
15. Ми боялися, що не купимо квиток в театр.
16. Ми побачили, що діти грають в піску.
17. Вона сказала, що більше не буде купатися, тому що вода холодна.
18. Моя двоюрідна сестра сказала, що любить оперу і буде рада піти з нами в театр, хоча вже двічі слухала «Травіату».

### 17. Rewrite using Indirect Speech

1. "Explain to me how to solve this problem," said my friend to me.



2. The doctor said to Nick, "Open your mouth and show me your tongue."
3. "Don't be afraid of my dog," said the man to Kate.
4. "Take this book and read it," said the librarian to the boy.
5. The doctor said to Pete, "Don't go for a walk today."
6. "Don't eat too much ice cream," said Nick's mother to him.
7. "Go home," said the teacher to us.
8. "Buy some meat in the shop," said my mother to me.
9. "Sit down at the table and do your home work," said my mother to me.
10. "Don't forget to clean your teeth," said granny to Helen.
11. "Don't sit up late," said the doctor to Mary.

### **18. Rewrite using Indirect Speech**

1. The teacher said to me, "Hand this note to your parents, please."
2. Oleg said to his sister, "Put the letter into an envelope and give it to Kate."
3. "Please help me with this work, Henry," said Robert.
4. "Please bring me some fish soup," he said to the waitress.
5. "Don't worry over such a small thing," she said to me.
6. "Please don't mention it to anybody," Mary said to her friend.
7. "Promise to come and see me," said Jane to Alice.
8. He said to us, "Come here tomorrow."
9. I said to Mike, "Send me a telegram as soon as you arrive."
10. Father said to me, "Don't stay there long."
11. Peter said to them, "Don't leave the room until I come back."
12. "Take my luggage to Room 145," he said to the porter.
13. He said to me, "Ring me up tomorrow."
14. "Bring me a cup of black coffee," she said to the waiter.
15. "Don't be late for dinner," said mother to us.
16. Jane said to us, "Please tell me all you know about it."
17. She said to Nick, "Please don't say anything about it to your sister."

### **19. Rewrite using Indirect Speech**

1. The woman said to her son, "I am glad I am here."
2. Mike said, "We have bought these books today."
3. She said to me, "Now I can read your translation."
4. "This man spoke to me on the road," said the woman.
5. "I can't explain this rule to you," said my classmate to me.
6. The teacher said to the class, "We shall discuss this subject tomorrow."
7. Our teacher said, "Thackeray's novels are very interesting."
8. She said, "You will read this book in the 9th form."
9. Nellie said, "I read 'Jane Eyre' last year."
10. "My friend lives in Moscow," said Alec.
11. "You have not done your work well," said the teacher to me.
12. The poor man said to the rich man, "My horse is wild. It can kill your horse."
13. The rich man said to the judge, "This man's horse has killed my horse."

### **20. Rewrite using Indirect Speech**

1. I said to Nick, "Where are you going?"
2. I said to him, "How long are you going to stay there?"
3. I said to him, "How long will it take you to get there?"
4. He said to her, "Where do you usually spend your summer holidays?"
5. Ann said to Mike, "When did you leave London?"
6. She said to Boris, "When will you be back home?"
7. Boris said to them, "How can I get to the railway station?"
8. Mary asked Tom, "What time will you come here tomorrow?"
9. She asked me, "Why didn't you come here yesterday?"
10. She asked me, "What will you do tomorrow if you are not busy at your office?"
11. Pete said to his friends, "When are you leaving St. Petersburg?"
12. He said to them, "Who will you see before you leave here?"
13. They said to him, "What time does the train start?"
14. I asked Mike "What will you do after dinner?"
15. I asked my uncle, "How long did you stay in the Crimea?"
16. Mother said to me, "Who has brought this parcel?"
17. Ada said to me, "Where did you see such trees?"
18. I said to Becky, "What kind of book has your friend brought you?"

### **21. Translate into English using Indirect Speech**

1. Where is he going? (He didn't tell anybody...)
2. Where has he gone? (Did you know...)
3. Where is he? (Did you know...)
4. When is he leaving school? (I wanted to know...)
5. Where does he live? (Nobody knew...)
6. When will he come back? (She asked them...)
7. Where did she buy this hat? (He wanted to know...)
8. How much did she pay for it? (I had no idea...)
9. Where did I put the book? (I forgot...)
10. Who has given you this nice kitten? (She wanted to know...)
11. Where can I buy an English-Ukrainian dictionary? (He asked me...)
12. How long will it take your brother to get to Madrid? (He wondered...)

### **22. Translate into English using Indirect Speech**

1. Kate said, "Mike, do you like my dress?"
2. Grandfather said to Mary, "What mark did you get at school?"
3. My sister said to me, "Will you take me to the theatre with you tomorrow?"
4. Mother asked me, "Did you play with your friends yesterday?"
5. "Why don't you play with your friends, Kate?" said her mother.
6. "Do you like chocolates?" said my little sister to me.
7. "Did you see your granny yesterday, Lena?" asked Mr. Brown.
8. The doctor asked Nick, "Do you wash your face and hands every morning?"
9. The teacher said to Mike, "Does your father work at a factory?"
10. Mother said to us, "What are you doing here?"

11. Father said to Nick, "Have you done your homework?"

12. Tom said, "Ann, where are your friends?"

**23. Rewrite using Direct Speech**

1. I asked if they had taken the sick man to hospital.

2. I asked my friend if he had a headache.

3. I wanted to know when he had fallen ill.

4. I wondered if he had taken his temperature.

5. I asked him if the doctor had given him some medicine. I asked him if he was feeling better now.

6. I asked the man how long he had been in St. Petersburg.

7. I asked him if he was going to a health resort.

8. We asked the girl if her father was still in Moscow.

9. I asked the girl what sort of work her father did.

**24. Rewrite using Indirect Speech**

*Susan:* Good morning, doctor.

*Doctor:* Good morning, Susan. What's the matter with you?

*Susan:* I feel bad. I have a headache, and I am afraid I am running a temperature.

*Doctor:* Open your mouth and show me your throat. You have a bad cold, Susan. You must stay in bed for two days until your temperature is normal and you stop coughing.

*Susan:* How I hate being ill and staying in bed!

*Doctor:* But if you are not careful, you may fall ill with the flu or pneumonia. I'll prescribe some medicine.

*Susan:* Thank you, doctor. Goodbye.

**25. Translate into English using Indirect Speech**

*Waiter:* What will you order?

*Man:* Give me the menu, please.

*Waiter:* Here you are.

*Man:* Chicken soup for the first course...

*Waiter:* For the second course I recommend you to take fried fish. It is very good.

*Man:* All right, bring me fried fish.

*Waiter:* Any vegetables?

*Man:* Yes, bring me some potatoes, and then cheese, coffee and fruit.

*Waiter:* Yes, sir.

## INDIVIDUAL WORK

### 1. Translate into English.

1. Ти знаєш, що Брауни на виставці купили великого кабана? – Так, і ще вони купили два гусаки та чотири качури. 2. Професор Торнтон відвідав три симпозіуми за рік. Він – голова нашого комітету з досліджень забруднення довкілля. 3. Коли діти були в Карпатах, то бачили отари овець, що паслися на галявинах. 4. Це правда, що султани мають багато дружин? – Так, згідно з мусульманськими законами, чоловік може мати стільки дружин, скільки спроможний прогодувати. 5. Наречений Елісон купив обручку заздалегідь, щоб зробити для неї сюрприз. 6. Коли ми ввійшли, то побачили в кутку вузол з брудною білизною Боба. 7. Ви чули ці новини? Наш оперний театр запросив два нових сопрано. 8. Де ти поклала носовички, що я вчора випрала? – Не знаю, я їх не брала. 9. Джордж, ти пробував цей салат? – Так, пробував, але в ньому занадто багато цибулі. 10. За обідом Кевін з'їв надто багато свинини та зелені. 11. Де ти поклав мою піжаму? – Вона у спальні на стільці, і ти можеш її взяти. 12. Ці сутінки завжди хвилюють Пола, і він любить вставати до сходу сонця, щоб подивитись на них. 13. У клітці було чотири жирафи, і діти давали їм моркву. 14. Команда корабля вирішила, що потрібно пристати до берега, щоб запастися свіжою водою. 15. Наша дводенна подорож була дуже цікавою, і ми вирішили поїхати туди на наступні вихідні. 16. Ти любиш чорнослив? – Так, я дуже люблю компот із чорносливу. 17. Як ти знаєш, глухі завжди вирішують всі проблеми за допомогою спеціального перекладача. 18. Одні тварини мають копита, інші – роги, ще інші – хоботи. 19. Публіка в театрі почала аплодувати акторам, і оплески тривали хвилин двадцять. 20. Королева Марія залишила після себе надзвичайно гарний палац із чудовим парком на березі моря.

### 2. Translate into English.

1. Ми підняли голови і побачили табун диких гусей, що летів високо у небі. 2. Не залишай ножі у воді на ніч, тому що вони можуть заіржавіти. 3. Ці дріжджі і вершки я купила на ті гроші, що ти вчора поклав на столі. 4. Роззброєння є найважливішою проблемою людства на планеті. 5. Ти зараз куди телефонуєш? Поліція вже тут, і вона проводить розслідування. 6. Боб дивився на вікна будинків, на двох черниць, що йшли повільно вздовж вулиці, і усміхався сам до себе. 7. Де ключ від авто? – Ключі від твого авто лежать на бильці крісла. 8. Колонії термітів були усюди, і дорога в джунглях здавалася сірою від них. 9. Ці газети сьогоднішні чи вчорашні? – Всі газети сьогоднішні. 10. Пастухи пасли отари овець високо в горах і ходили в долину за хлібом дуже рідко. 11. Ваші нові меблі такі гарні! Ви їх купили вчора чи позавчора? 12. Осад на дні пляшки показував, що вино поганої якості. 13. Церковна община збрала гроші на благодійні обіди. 14. Ми купили трьох лососів, щоб приготувати барбекю. 15. Новини були в усіх засобах масової інформації. 16. Графиня Нортон була у коричневій сукні, облямованій чорним сободем. 17. Ці сходи вели до річки, і Том завжди ходив цим шляхом на рибалку. 18. Ти купила вчора борошно? – Ні, я забула,

але я купила вершки та сметану. 19. Фермер Джонсон отримав приз на ярмарку – великого білого барана та чорну вівцю. 20. Фото дітей лежали на столі, а в кутку великої зали стояли три піаніно.

### **3. Replace the pronouns by the nouns in the Possessive Case.**

1. Her daughter is a girl of ten. (my friend) 2. Their sons go to school every day. (his sisters) 3. Their parents are doctors. (these children) 4. His friend graduated last year. (my brother) 5. Her parents live in Kyiv. (this girl) 6. Her husband is a doctor. (their teacher) 7. I like his lectures. (Petrov) 8. It is her book. (Helen) 9. This boy is their son. (Michael and Fanny) 10. His studio is very large. (this painter) 11. His surname is Orlov. (Alexander) 12. Their toys are on the carpet. (the twins) 13. Her parents are teachers by profession. (Kate).

### **4. Rephrase using Possessive Case.**

the flat of my sister the son of her mother the name of this man the marks of our students the work of those men the sister of my friend the parents of that boy the room of these people the food of those dogs the hobby of these gentlemen the voice of this singer the friend of Susan the foot of the animal the ball of my child

### **5. Fill in the gaps with either Possessive Case or of.**

1. I like \_\_\_\_\_. (the camera / Ann) 2. What is \_\_\_\_\_. (the name / this town) 3. When is \_\_\_\_\_. (the birthday / your sister) 4. Do you like \_\_\_\_\_. (the colour / this coat) 5. Write your name at \_\_\_\_\_. (the top / the page) 6. What is \_\_\_\_\_. (the address / Jill) 7. What was \_\_\_\_\_. (the cause / the accident) 8. \_\_\_\_\_ is near the city centre. (the house / my parents) 9. \_\_\_\_\_ is very good. (the spoken English / Maria) 10. For me the morning is \_\_\_\_\_. (the best part / the day) 11. \_\_\_\_\_ is very interesting. (the job / my brother) 12. The car stopped at \_\_\_\_\_. (the end / the street) 13. \_\_\_\_\_ is blue. (the favourite colour / Pat) 14. \_\_\_\_\_ are very thin. (the walls / this house)

### **6. Translate into English.**

1. Анна зовсім не схожа на всіх Джексонів, вона набагато добріша. 2. Мій дядько Том моряк і проводить більшість часу в морі. 3. Плутон — найвіддаленіша планета сонячної системи. 4. Минулої ночі Патрик і оком не змигнув, бо сусіди влаштували вечірку. 5. Вовк належить до сімейства собачих, а пантера — до сімейства котячих. 6. У сліпих — спеціальний метод читання, а у глухих завжди є перекладачі. 7. У Боба болить голова і горло. У нього, напевно, грип. 8. Резиденція папи римського знаходиться у Ватикані. 9. Ізраїль омивається Червоним морем, а Україна — Чорним. 10. Його брат грає на скрипці й гітарі, а моя сестра — на піаніно. 11. Наш дідусь завжди читає «Гардіан» по суботах. Там багато цікавого. 12. Кінотеатр «Одеон» відкрили минулого тижня, і вчора ми його відвідали. 13. Як ти думаєш, Гаага більша за Париж? 14. Гурон та Онтаріо належать до Великих Озер. — А як щодо Байкалу? 15. Стейсі завжди зупиняється в готелі «Савой», коли приїжджає в Лондон. 16. Норман запросив мене на ланч. Він подзвонив перед сніданком і сказав про це. 17. Ці леви живуть у Лівійській пустелі, і вони дуже небезпечні. 18. Френк виїхав до США восени 1998 і з того часу змінив дюжину робіт. 19. Ніагарський водоспад — одне з

найбільших чудес Америки та Канади. 20. На його думку, Тімоті був багатий, мов Монте Крісто.

### **7. Translate into English.**

1. Це був хлопець, якого звали Теренс. Ми його тут ніколи не бачили. 2. Той сік ваш? — Ні, його. — А де твій? — Мій на столі, біля телевізора. 3. Тобі які сорочки сподобалися? — Обидві. 4. Нам не сподобався жоден костюм. Ми самі вибрали інший бренд (brand). 5. Одні люди люблять музику, інші — живопис, ще інші — літературу. 6. Яку з цих книг ти вибрав? — Жодну, не було мого улюбленого автора. 7. Берег річки був пустим, там нікого не було. 8. Ти бачив де-небудь детективи? — Так, їх багато в магазині на розі вулиці. 9. Скільки суконь має Марта? — Не знаю, напевно, багато. Вона завжди купує багато суконь та черевиків. 10. У пляшці дуже мало соку. Принеси ще трохи, будь ласка. 11. Який олівець ти береш? — Не має значення, будь-який. 12. Усі студенти в групі принесли книги. Півгрупи написала тест, а інша половина — ні. 13. Ви десь бачили нашого kota? — Ні, я його ніде не бачив. 14. Кожен учень знав це правило напам'ять. 15. Хто з вас чув ці новини? — Ніхто з нас цих новин не чув. 16. Я купила ту блузку. — Яку? — Оту, рожеву. 17. То була його тітка, яку він палко любив. 18. Ті песики ваші чи її? — Наші. — А де її? — Її під столом. 19. Діти самі все прибрали в кімнаті, і самі приготували обід. 20. Ні ти, ні Боб не бачили таких красивих орхідей.

### **8. Translate into English.**

1. Ваша тригодинна конференція надто втомлива для мене. 2. Діти подарували батькові швейцарський годинник. 3. Найкращою кімнатою в палаці був овальний зал. 4. Річка Дніпро вдвічі більша за річку Прут. 5. Жінка вела трирічного малюка за руку й озиралася довкола. 6. У шкільній бібліотеці втричі більше книг, ніж у мене вдома. 7. Г ора Г оверла — найвища в Україні. 8. Плутон знаходиться далі від Сонця, ніж Венера. 9. Його тітка була товстою, добросердою жінкою. 10. У мене зараз удвічі менше грошей, ніж було вчора. 11. Цей сторічний будинок виглядає дуже гарно. 12. Він знайшов найпростіше рішення цього питання. 13. Ти виглядаєш сумнішим, ніж учора. Що трапилося? 14. Тут клімат набагато м'якший, ніж в Україні. 15. США — одна з найбільших країн світу за територією. 16. Кевін такий же дотепний, як і його брат. 17. Чим далі вони йшли, тим довшим здавався шлях. 18. Марія найстарша в сім'ї. — А хто наймолодший? 19. То було найскладніше завдання, яке Шон будь-коли отримував. 20. Ці черевики у півтора рази дорожчі, ніж ті, що я бачив.

### **9. Translate into English.**

1. Річард — найрозумніший студент нашої групи. 2. Як ти думаєш, яка риба пласкіша за цю? 3. Ті два будинки вдвічі вищі від нашого старого будинку. 4. Твоя сукня дорожча за мою? — Так, моя сукня втричі дорожча. 5. Сатурн знаходиться найближче до Сонця, а Плутон — найдалше. 6. Стара дорога біля лісу втричі коротша від нової. 7. Дороті така ж розумна, як і всі її кузени. 8. Чим далі йшли діти, тим більше вони розуміли, що

зблукали. 9. Карен казала, що то був першокласний фільм. 10. Вільям не такий швидкий, як його брат. 11. Вони слухали стару довгограючу платівку і мріяли про своє майбутнє. 12. Будинок того депутата в півтори рази дорожчий. 13. Віктор виглянув з вікна і побачив гарну столітню будівлю з червоної цегли. 14. Сему подарували японську камеру і швейцарський годинник. 15. Тері старший, ніж його брат. Він — найстарший у сім'ї. 16. Трейсі вела за руку дворічного малюка, котрий голосно плакав. 17. Моя мама завжди захоплюється романами 18-го століття. 18. Чим сильніше гримів грім, тим більше лякались діти. 19. Чи знаєш ти, що гора Мак Кінлі — найвища в Америці? 20. Його історія в п'ять разів коротша від моєї.

### **10. Translate into English.**

1. Ми ледве побачили ту рибку на глибині десяти метрів. 2. У нашому інституті працюють висококваліфіковані спеціалісти. 3. Бузок пахнув чудово, і ми купили великий букет. 4. Ти майже втратив усіх друзів! Чому ти нікому не телефонуєш? 5. Очевидно, тітка Дейзі не приїде. Можливо, вона не отримала нашу телеграму. 6. Вони пішли додому одразу ж після зборів, тому що на них чекав містер Нортон. 7. Аманда виглядає так гарно. Вона що, зробила пластичну операцію? 8. Майк дурнувато посміхнувся і поклав книгу на парту. 9. Директор сердечно привітав гостей і запросив їх до зали. 10. Дипломати без обмежень доставили всі папери цього тижня. 11. Я, без сумніву, зроблю все сама. Мені не потрібна нічия допомога. 12. Та тканина на дотик гладенька та м'яка. Давай купимо три метри. 13. Все, що він говорив, звучало непереконливо. 14. Брауни часто відвідували дядька Бена та пили з ним чай. 15. Чесно кажучи, я не знаю, як часто вони збираються у Торнтонів. 16. Щоліта Уолтер лазить в гори. Він і його друзі — альпіністи — і завжди вилазять дуже високо. 17. Поллі була глибоко вражена новим романом Сідні Шелдона. 18. Анабель вільно розмовляє трьома мовами і хоче розпочати вивчення четвертої. 19. Телятко непевно стояло на тоненьких ніжках і стукало ратичками. 20. Дівчина щасливо всміхнулася і простягла Бобу конверт.

### **11. Translate into English.**

1. Три четвертих тесту я написав сам, а одну четверту не зміг написати. 2. Сорокова кімната на третьому поверсі. Це мій перший офіс. 3. На першій сторінці було написано: три цілих сім десятих. 4. Його адреса — Брайтон, Рівер Драйв, чотири. Мої перші три листи пішли на цю адресу. 5. У черзі на концерт Стінга було більше тисячі людей. 6. У тому гіпермаркеті мільйонний відвідувач отримав цінний подарунок. 7. На полях Голландії висаджують сотні тисяч тюльпанів. 8. Ерік у купе з тобою? — Ні, він через одне купе. 9. Як нам доїхати до порту? — Сідайте на восьмий трамвай і їдьте до самого порту. 10. Ми переклали сорок речень. Перше речення було найлегшим, а двадцяте — найважчим. 11. Де зупинка сьомого автобуса? — Сьомий автобус тут більше не ходить. 12. У нашому заповіднику сто слонів та сорок жирафів, двісті оленів та багато папуг. 13. Де двохста квартира? — Вона на сімнадцятому поверсі. 14. То була моя третя спроба розпочати нове

життя. 15. У новому районі збудовано три будинки, а четвертий будинок зараз закінчують. 16. Де Патрик і Майра? — Патрик у шостому вагоні, а Майра — у десятому. 17. Кожних десять хвилин один вид тварин, рослин і комах зникає назавжди. 18. Якщо нічого не буде зроблено, то один мільйон видів, що існує сьогодні, зникне назавжди через двадцять років. 19. Більше десяти організацій заснували цей благодійний фонд. Наша організація також вже зробила свій перший внесок. 20. Це десятий табір, куди діти зі всіх країн світу приїжджають відпочивати.

### **12. Translate into English.**

1. Ти приніс рецензію на мою книгу? — Так, вона написана професором Хоукінсом. 2. Вони були у відпустці і вирішили поїхати до Індії. Коли вони прибули в Делі, їх зустрів мій дядько. 3. Тато завжди проводить Донну до станції, потім іде додому. 4. Хлопці прийшли пізно вночі, дістали їжу з холодильника і почали робити бутерброди. 5. Експеримент проводився таємно на острові у Білому морі. 6. Кайл не прийшов на призначений час, і ми даремно дочекали його дві години. 7. Вайолет випорожнила усі ящики стола і поклала туди чисті серветки. 8. Чому ти не зайшов до нас, коли був у Брайтоні? Ми на тебе чекали. 9. Боюся, що з цього нічого не вийде. Він ніколи не згодиться віддати документи. 10. Вільям закохався в Сару з першого погляду і через три дні одружився з нею. Вони живуть разом тридцять років. 11. Бабуся покрила торт збитими вершками та шоколадом. 12. Дональд приготувався до вечірки задовго до приїзду Тернерів. 13. Взагалі я цілком згодна з татом, але хочу сама все зробити, а тато завжди втручається в мої справи. 14. Анна була хвора і дуже відстала від класу. Ти можеш їй допомогти з математики? 15. Барі назвали на честь його прадіда. Він дуже пишається своїм іменем. 16. Хтось постукав у двері, але коли я вийшла, за дверима нікого не було. 17. Віктор хвастався своїм Мерседесом, але йому ніхто не заздрив. 18. Це було причиною від'їзду його батьків, але коли вони виїхали в Перу, Норман відмовився з ними їхати. 19. Дік любив Майру всім серцем, але вона відмовилася виходити за нього заміж. 20. Не втручайтеся в нашу роботу, ми самі все зробимо.

### **13. Translate into English.**

1. Перше, що ми зробили, це відкрили всі двері і вікна великої зали. 2. Але Монті, звичайно, думав, що все швидко закінчиться, та дощ завадив йому прийти. 3. Сесилія не знала, що робити, чи йти з друзями, чи залишатися вдома. 4. Коли б Ділі не говорила про брата, в її очах завжди світилася палка любов до нього. 5. У той час, як стадо корів пило воду, пастух сидів під великим дубом. 6. Що ще можна зробити, щоб допомогти Денові? — Хоча я його сестра, але не знаю, чим йому допомогти. 7. Якби Йен прилетів у країну, його б схопили і ув'язнили. 8. Старенька леді говорила так важко, ніби щойно вилізла на високу гору. 9. Там були не тільки акварелі, але й багато робіт олією. 10. Вони все обдумали і вирішили, що відкладуть поїздку в гори. 11. Якби ти не капризував, то ми давним-давно були б у кіно. 12. Нортон почув прогноз погоди, тому змінив свої



плани на вихідні. 13. Куди б кошеня не стрибало, воно залишало мокрі сліди. 14. Він все ще вдома і навіть не думає нікуди їхати, хоча йому запропонували нову роботу у Вашингтоні. 15. Рональд так говорить, ніби щось проковтнув. Що з ним трапилось? 16. Ваші мама і тато така гарна пара. Скільки років вони живуть разом? 17. Ні Боб, ні Уолтер не змогли перепливти ту річку. Якби ти спробував, ти б її переплив. 18. Ділон ще не приїхав. Ми не телефонували, бо думали, що він уже вдома. 19. Вони це роблять, але я не зможу під'їхати і перевірити. 20. Хто піде з нами, ти чи твій брат? Якщо ти йдеш, то візьми гітару, будь ласка.

#### **14. Translate using Past Simple, Progressive vs Present Perfect.**

1. Його вказівки завжди були надзвичайно точні. 2. Коли ми переглядали фотографії, вони розповідали нам кумедні випадки з їхнього життя. 3. Прошло вже чотири роки, як він змінив роботу. 4. Вона вважала, що він поведився правильно. 5. Він мовчав, його очі були прикуті до портрета. 6. Ми ніколи раніше не були в міжнародному аеропорту. 7. Коли літак набирав висоту, у нього заклало вуха. 8. Він працював над цією теорією вісім років. 9. Поки я обмірковував відповідь, екзаменатор поставив наступне запитання. 10. Коли змучений мандрівник побачив перед собою оазу, він подумав, що це йому здається. 11. Тобі коли-небудь спадало на думку, що ти теж іноді не маєш рації. 12. Вона не могла відмовляти дітям у солодощах, тому грошей вистачило ненадовго. 13. Коли стюардеса розносила напої, він спав. 14. Що змусило тебе кинути все і поїхати за кордон? 15. Вона вчила вірш увесь вечір, а сьогодні не змогла розповісти його. 16. Він увімкнув радіо і кімната наповнилася чудовою музикою. 17. Коли йому ставало самотньо, він набирав її номер. 18. Ця сумна новина швидко розлетілася селом. 19. Вона щиро намагалася підтримувати дружні стосунки з колегами, але в неї погано виходило. 20. Його слова завжди суперечили його вчинкам. 21. Вона давно сподівалася провчити його і зараз у неї з'явилася така можливість. 22. Вона переборола усі перепони на шляху до вищої освіти. 23. Щойно він заснув, йому приснився кошмарний сон. 24. Як же вона прогавила такий чудовий шанс? 25. Він завжди пам'ятав, що має бути обережним.

#### **15. Translate using Past Simple, Progressive vs Present Perfect.**

1. У цій ситуації усе залежало тільки від його витривалості. 2. Згряя птахів спустилася на дроти, що тяглися над полем. 3. Коли ми йшли через ліс, то насолоджувалися співом птахів. 4. З того часу, як він купив машину, він не їздив у міському транспорті. 5. По середах робочий день закінчувався на годину пізніше, і вона потрапляла в годину пік. 6. Ви поведіться, як дикуни, що ніколи не бачили машин. 7. Моя бабуся завжди казала мені, що я народилася в сорочці. 8. Коли двері відчинилися, у кімнату увірвалися озброєні люди. 9. Коли він розглядав клітину під мікроскопом, у ній постійно відбувався якийсь рух. 10. Стародавні люди вірили, що їхнім життям керують духи. 11. Поки він не побудував будку, собака ночував у сараї. 12. Діти ставали все менш залежними від своїх батьків. 13. Цього року

вона провела літо на фермі свого зятя. 14. Гаваї завжди залишалися її мрією, що може здійснитися цього року. 15. Я вже не пам'ятаю, коли ми познайомилися. 16. Вона довго намащувала вимикач, а потім вирішила, що може обійтися без світла. 17. Я ніколи не чув про місто, розташоване нижче рівня моря. 18. Її син захистив кандидатську дисертацію, коли йому було всього двадцять. 19. Перше поросся побудувало собі будинок із соломи, друге – з дерева, а третє – з каменю. 20. Коли вони ходили по базару, вона загубила свій гаманець з усіма грошима. 21. Вона часто ходила розглядати вітрини, навіть якщо вона зовсім не мала грошей. 22. Вони купили найдешевший холодильник, який незабаром зламався. 23. Вона поставила це запитання з простої цікавості, і їй було цілком байдуже, чи одержить вона на нього відповідь, чи ні. 24. Він ледве підняв коробку з підлоги. 25. Ти чергуєш уже три дні, я думаю, досить.

### **16. Translate using Past Simple, Progressive vs Present Perfect.**

1. Це був занадто холодний день, щоб купатися. 2. Коли лікар прийшов, усі зраділи. 3. Із наближення кінця експерименту вона ставала все більш оптимістичною. 4. Тоді вона була незаміжня і ніколи не надягала одну й ту саму сукню двічі. 5. Коли вона побачила свою стару ляльку, їй стало смутно. 6. Цього місяця ще не було жодного ясного дня. 7. Він був страшенно стомлений і заснув. 8. Того дня у нас було втричі більше гостей, ніж звичайно. 9. Не хвилюйся, я вже зателефонувала їй і все з'ясувала. 10. Саме тоді, коли вона дійшла до найцікавішого місця в книзі, їй було час іти до школи. 11. Він мав дві доньки, що були дуже схожі, і всі часто плутали їх. 12. Все, що йому хотілося – це мати власну квартиру. 13. Після придбання костюма йому вистачило грошей тільки на дорогу. 14. У читальній залі не дозволялося розмовляти, і він часто виходив поговорити по мобільному телефону. 15. Вона була готова прямувати за ним на край світу, але він не запрошував її навіть до кіна. 16. Він ясно показував своїм виглядом, що байдужий до того, що відбувається. 17. Його завжди цікавила історія Стародавнього Єгипту. 18. Вони гостювали в нас торік на Великдень і з того часу ми не бачилися. 19. Йому було не видно, хто ховався на дереві. 20. Раніше я мав значно більше можливостей заробити. 21. Він поцілував її, повернувся і вийшов. 22. Раніше ми жили на одній вулиці. 23. Ми навчалися в одному класі і його прізвище стояло у списку відразу перед моїм. 24. Я зовсім не була перелякана, скоріше мені було цікаво. 25. Я цілий день чекаю твого дзвінка. Де ти пропадав?

### **17. Translate using Past Tenses.**

1. Перш ніж купити авто, він отримав посвідчення водія. 2. Хоча підписали договір давним-давно, ніхто не збирався його виконувати. 3. Коли він прокинувся, батьки вже поснідали і пішли на роботу. 4. Це був величезний будинок, у якому ніхто ніколи не жив. 5. Коли під'їхало таксі, ми вже винесли усі речі на вулицю. 6. До початку року війська звільнили більшу частину території. 7. Міліція прибула раніше швидкої допомоги, хоча усі чекали, що буде навпаки. 8. Коли вони наблизилися до будинку, то

почули звук розбитого скла. 9. Не встиг він стати міністром, як подав у відставку. 10. Гості нагадали офіціанту, що чекають вже півгодини. 11. Коли фермер вирішив продати худобу, ціни на неї впали. 12. Вона була втомлена і вирішила не йти до університету. 13. У розвинутих європейських країнах ніколи так гостро не стояла проблема біженців. 14. Коли вона переконалася, що пиріг готовий, то витягнула його з духовки. 15. Кішка вистрибнула з вікна, перш ніж вона спіймала її. 16. Він був у захваті від своєї п'ятірки, бо ніколи не отримував такої високої оцінки за диктант. 17. Дитина гірко плакала, тому що загубила іграшку. 18. Він запізнився на роботу, бо підвів транспорт. 19. Мешканці вже вжили усіх запобіжних заходів, коли прибула поліція. 20. Коли я поміряла спідницю після прання, то побачила, що вона сіла. 21. Вона приїхала на автобусі, бо не змогла завести авто. 22. Вона була вдячна за те, що він не залишив її у тяжку хвилину. 23. Тітка не дозволяла йому дивитися телевізор після десятої години і він робив це потайки. 24. Перш ніж винести рішення, суддя уважно вислухав обох. 25. Вона написала листа так, як вважала за потрібне.

### **18. Translate using Past Tenses.**

1. Квіти зовсім зів'яли, тому що сонце було занадто пекучим. 2. Її запитання здивувало, бо він вже двічі пояснював правило. 3. Він завжди був дуже пунктуальним і його запізнення здивувало усіх. 4. Тренер був засмучений, тому що команда знову програла. 5. Експедиція змогла дістатися полюса, бо останніми днями стояла сприятлива погода. 6. Вона легко знайшла його, тому що адреса була у довіднику. 7. Хоча про заручення ніхто не оголошував, усі вже знали про нього. 8. Вона лагідно поговорила з хлопчиком, і він швидко заспокоївся. 9. Вони погано розмовляли французькою, і офіціант приніс зовсім не те, що замовляли. 10. Вона була впевнена, що його знову затримували справи. 11. Після того, як вона провела два місяці в санаторії, вона виглядала молодшою. 12. Швейцар не пускав його до готелю, поки він не показав перепустку. 13. З того часу, як вступив до університету, він став набагато серйознішим. 14. До кінця місяця у нього вже було багато нових друзів. 15. Праця просувалася швидко, тому що він приніс уже схвалений проект. 16. Вона дуже швидко втомлювалася, бо не зовсім одужала після скарлатини. 17. Ледве вони з нею познайомилися, як вона стала часто бувати в їхньому домі. 18. Вони так голосно кричали, що зірвали урок. 19. Коли вона повернулася додому після двохмісячної відсутності, то побачила, що до її приїзду ретельно готувалися. 20. Перш ніж почати читати англійських авторів у оригіналі, він прочитав багато адаптованих книг. 21. Перш ніж викинути листа, вона розірвала його на дрібні шматочки. 22. Він заповнив телеграмний бланк, поки стояв у черзі. 23. Коли директор вранці заходив у свій кабінет, його вже чекали листи і свіжі газети. 24. Перш ніж знайти заблукалих дітей, їх шукали у лісі дві доби. 25. Не встигла вона прокинутися, як на неї обрушилися проблеми.

### **19. Translate using Past Tenses.**

1. Вона зовсім не хвилювалася, бо надійно заховала щоденник із

двійкою. 2. Архітектор отримав догану, тому що перевищив обумовлену суму витрат. 3. Вони давно вже сиділи в автобусі, а водія все не було. 4. Її слова не справили на нього великого враження, бо в неї була звичка перебільшувати. 5. Після того, як переставили меблі, кімната здавалася більшою. 6. Коли почався дощ, вони сховалися у кав'ярні. 7. Коли Джон ввійшов, він саме розставляв книги, які привіз із собою. 8. Вона постійно розповідала про курси, які відвідувала останнім часом. 9. Він не був упевнений, що за дитиною добре наглядають. 10. Водій привіз нас не до того готелю, в якому ми забронювали місця. 11. Коли він не з'явився і до дев'ятої години, вона запідозрила щось недобре. 12. Спочатку вона підрізала стебла квітів і тільки потім поставила їх у вазу. 13. Коли жінка виходила з автобуса, він подав їй руку. 14. Обставини змусили його продати квартиру, де він прожив усе своє життя. 15. Вона замкнулася у кімнаті, бо не бажала нікого бачити. 16. Вона давно не заглядала до підручників і вирішила не ходити на іспит. 17. Вони були одружені вже десять років, але ще жодного разу не посварилися. 18. Вона вже розташувалася у купе і роздивлялася людей на пероні. 19. Він не пробув у них і години, як йому стало нестерпно нудно. 20. Її двійка вразила нас, бо вона завжди була кращою ученицею в класі.

### **20. Translate using Future Simple.**

1. Ти будеш здивована, коли почувеш, що я завтра їду 2. Мене чекає серйозна праця у середу, ти повинен будеш допомогти. Я зможу не тебе розраховувати? 3. Мені потрібно буде з вами переговорити. Зайти до вас завтра? – Ні, завтра я не зможу з вами зустрітися. 4. Я їду післязавтра і не зможу прийти до вас на вечерю у суботу. 5. Я повинен буду довідатися, коли відходить поїзд. 6. Я зайду до вас завтра, якщо ви будете вільні. 7. Ти не скажеш йому всю правду! – Візьму й скажу! 8. Джейн їде в суботу? – Вона збирається їхати, але все ще може змінитися. 9. Ви йдете чи ні? Поїзд відходить через десять хвилин. Він піде без вас, якщо ви будете так довго збиратися. 10. Не будь таким самовпевненим. Ти не отримаєш цієї роботи. – Ні, отримаю. 11. Боюся, що гірше вже не буде. – Ні, не буде. 12. Мені здається, він не прийде. – Ні, обов'язково прийде. 13. Як на мене, дощу не буде. – Так, не буде. 14. Вона ніколи не погодиться на ваш шлюб. 15. Ваші папери будуть розглянуті і вам повідомлять рішення комісії. 16. Повір мені, ми ще про нього почуємо. – Що ж, подивимося. 17. Лікарю, скажіть, усе буде гаразд? – Я зроблю все, що зможу. Ми всі зробимо. 18. Зараз же прибери у себе у кімнаті, чуєш? Інакше тобі попаде. 19. Боюсь, він не захоче з тобою говорити. 20. Я повернуся через пару годин. І коли я повернуся, ми продовжимо нашу розмову. 21. Пройде чимало часу, перш ніж ти зможеш це зрозуміти. 22. Життя змусить його пригадати ці слова. 23. Чи буде він відчувати себе молодим у 60 років? 24. З його наполегливістю він свого досягне. 25. Ми зустрічаємося завтра, як домовилися.

### **21. Translate using Future Simple.**

1. Хто буде керувати фірмою, коли президент буде відсутній? 2. Ви мені допоможете, якщо я сам не справлюся? – Так, допоможу, щойно ти

попросиш. 3. Ти ж не вчиниш з ним погано, чи не так? – Ні, вчиню. Він цього заслуговує. 4. Цю доповідь буде готувати Марк чи ти? – Марк. 5. Ти повернешся до Лондону до кінця квітня? – Так, повернуся, якщо ніщо не завадить. 6. Я все розкажу, якщо ти не будеш сміятися. 7. Коли ти нарешті подорослішаєш? 8. Якщо тобі потрібна буде допомога, до кого ти звернешся? 9. Джейн не буде серед запрошених, чи не так? – Ні, буде. Вона обов'язково прийде. 10. Ти сам поїдеш зустрічати їх на вокзал чи поїде Стів? – Стів, якщо він знову все не переплутає. 11. Це буде так само чудово, як ти розповідаєш, чи знову знайдеться хтось, хто все зіпсує? 12. Ви почекаєте хвилинку, поки я поговорю по телефону? 13. Що я повинен буду зробити, якщо побажаю продати свою частину акцій? 14. Пошта буде доставлятися за моєю новою адресою, чи не так? – Так, буде. 15. Він буде заперечувати цей факт, хіба ж ні? – Ні, не буде. Ти його погано знаєш. 16. Якщо я захочу змінити умови контракту, мені необхідно буде знову звернутися до вас? 17. Хто буде відповідати за це, ти чи я? 18. Чи зможу я коли-небудь розібратися в англійській граматиці? – Звичайно, зможеш, якщо візьмешся до справи серйозно. 19. Про що ви будете з ним говорити? 20. Які письменники будуть рекомендовані на Нобелівську премію? – їхні імена будуть оголошені наприкінці місяця. 21. Ти ж не відмовишся від такої цікавої пропозиції? – Ні, відмовлюся. 22. Хто буде вирішувати це питання? Ти чи Мартін? 23. Цього буде достатньо, чи тобі знадобляться додаткові дані? – Щойно мені буде щось потрібно, я вас покличу. 24. З чого ти збираєшся починати? 25. Ти ж не збираєшся брати участь? – Так, збираюсь.

## **22. Translate using Future Simple.**

1. Як довго ти будеш в Гаазі? – Я повернуся, коли закінчу свої справи. Але я не знаю, коли я їх закінчу. 2. Ти вже зателефонував Тому? – Ні, але зателефоную під час обідньої перерви, якщо встигну. 3. Я не зможу з тобою зустрітися сьогодні ввечері. До мене прийде приятель. 4. Я почекаю тут, поки повернешся. 5. Подивись на хмари. Зараз піде дощ! 6. Якщо не поквапишся, то знову запізнишся. А якщо ти спізнишся, твій бос буде незадоволений. 7. Якщо не будеш працювати старанніше, не складеш іспит. 8. Я прийду завтра, якщо не буду зайнятий на роботі. 9. Я не знаю, коли буду вільний. Але щойно я звільнюся, я вам зателефоную. 10. Коли її син закінчить університет, їй буде вже за 50. 11. Його цікавить, коли він зможе забрати документи. 12. Тобі буде цікаво знати, коли він повернеться. 13. Я побачу її завтра. Вона зайде до мене увечері і ми все обговоримо. 14. Скільки часу вам потрібно, щоб закінчити роботу? – Якщо нічого не зашкодить, закінчу її в середу. 15. Ти ж не кинеш роботу, чи не так? – Ні, кину, щойно знайду іншу. 16. Я повинен буду працювати у вихідні, якщо того буде вимагати робота. 17. Як я повинен буду приймати ці ліки, лікарю? – Ви повинні будете примати їх, щойно відчуєте біль. 18. Припустимо, партія закінчиться унічию, як буде визначений переможець? 19. Я завжди буду пам'ятати той день, коли вперше побачив її. 20. Ти можеш мені сказати, коли ти сьогодні звільнишся? 21. Цікаво, коли він знову до мене

звернеться? – Щойно зрозуміє, що одному йому не справитися. 22. Цікаво, чи впізнаю я його, коли знову побачу. 23. Як йому знати, коли прийде поїзд? 24. Припустимо, він не залишить заповіту, хто тоді буде його спадкоємцем? 25. Якщо ти вислухаєш його аргументи, то зрозумієш, що він має рацію.

### **23. Translate using Future Progressive.**

1. Цього літа ми переїжджаємо і будемо жити у великому місті на сході країни. 2. Не ділися з ним думками. Він намагатиметься допомогти, а це тільки ускладнить справу. 3. Він просто захоплюється тваринами. Він завжди захоплюватиметься ними. 4. Не звертайся до нього, інакше він буде без кінця радити тобі то одне, то інше. 5. Він сьогодні читатиме доповідь, а я буду розважатися тим, що буду ставити йому запитання. 6. Я буду зайнятий весь день – відповідатиму на телефонні дзвінки. 7. З цього дня відповідатимемо за доставку замовлень. 8. Він такий галантний. Якщо зробить щось не так, буде довго вибачатися. 9. Оскільки ви зараз не можете відповісти, завтра я поставлю вам це запитання знову. 10. Він буде запевняти тебе, що каже правду, але ти побачиш, чого варті його слова. 11. Це його нова ідея і він докладе усіх зусиль, щоб її здійснити. 12. Лікар відвідуватиме пацієнта, поки у цьому є необхідність. 13. Доки ви у сварці, він уникатиме зустрічі з тобою. 14. Я знаю, навіщо він прийде. Буде благодати продати словник. 15. Він буде вірити у власну правоту, поки сам у 203 всьому не переконається. 16. Якщо ти скажеш, що він не має рації, він звинувачуватиме обставини, але не себе. 17. Мене не буде у місті наступного тижня. Я поїду відвідати родичів. 18. Я візьму книгу та словники і готуватимусь до іспитів. 19. Склад препарату буде змінений, і він міститиме більше заліза. 20. Я буду зайнятий увесь вечір – готуватимусь до завтрашнього виступу. 21. Ти її дуже образив. Я впевнений, вона проплаче всю ніч. 22. Він покаже себе з гарного боку. Тепер цими питаннями буде займатися тільки він. 23. Справа затягнеться – вони довго ділитимуть майно. 24. Коли йому дадуть слово, він буде все заперечувати. 25. Коли ти повернешся, я вже буду закінчувати основну частину роботи.

### **24. Translate using Future Progressive.**

1. Він і далі буде так поводитися, якщо ви не покладете цьому край. 2. Він буде поводитися іншим чином, якщо ви покладете цьому край. 3. Готель буде приймати гостей протягом усього сезону. 4. Готель прийме перших гостей на початку сезону. 5. Від такої кількості солодощів у тебе будуть боліти зуби. 6. Після лікування ваш зуб певний час болітиме. 7. Поки не знайдуть винуватого, він звинувачуватиме всіх підряд. 8. Якщо не знайдуть винуватого, він звинуватить тебе. 9. Його присутність тільки додасть вам проблем. 10. Поки він тут, його присутність додаватиме вам неприємностей. 11. Під час навчання ми будемо нарощувати наші знання. 12. За час навчання наші знання значно розширяться. 13. На наступній лекції я відповідатиму на ваші запитання. 14. На наступній лекції я відповім на всі ваші запитання. 15. Під час вистави він не виходитиме на сцену. 16. За час вистави він вийде на сцену двічі. 17. Вони розійшлися в думках і, здається,

сперечатимуться весь день. 18. Вони посваряться, якщо розійдуться в думках. 19. Дай йому спокій, він готуватиме свою доповідь. 20. Дай йому спокій і він швидко приготує свою доповідь. 21. Протягом усього семестру ми зосереджуватимемо увагу на граматиці. 22. У цьому семестрі ми зосередимо увагу на граматиці. 23. На наступних зборах ми обговорюватимемо це питання. 24. На наступних зборах ми обговоримо це питання. 25. Що б не трапилося, я буду завжди сподіватися на краще.

### **25. Translate using Future Progressive.**

1. Ось побачиш, яким щасливим він буде виглядати, коли дізнається, що в нього народився син. 2. Після місяця суворої дієти вона дуже гарно виглядатиме. 3. Ми будемо вчитися в одному й тому самому коледжі. Я його часто бачитиму. 4. Сподіваюся, я побачу вас завтра на вечірці. 5. Ще п'ять днів я засмагатиму на пляжі. 6. Побачимося завтра. Ми домовилися піти разом до бібліотеки. 7. Побачу його завтра, якщо він не пропустить нашу гру. 8. Я не житиму з батьками, коли вчитимуся в коледжі. 9. Боюся, він довго поводитиметься, як дитина. 10. Не хвилюйся, я сам буду цим займатися. 11. Я буду наполягати на своєму, навіть якщо ви зміните свою думку. 12. Сподіваюся, коли він про це дізнається, то не буде сміятися наді мною. 13. Зараз він буде робити все можливе, аби уникнути неприємностей. 14. Ти часто будеш чути про нього. 15. Сподіваюся, вона не буде згадувати про це усе своє життя. 16. Він іще довго буде вважати це вчасною заслугою. 17. Відповідно до заповіту, будинок належатиме Біллу протягом усього 204 його життя. Він також володітиме підприємством. 18. Протягом усього року, рада директорів буде складатися з десяти осіб. 19. Після цієї сварки він буде проти їхнього шлюбу. 20. За рік, у цей самий час, я буду на пенсії – займатимуся садом, вудитиму рибу та віддаватимуся спогадам. 21. Якщо хвороба прогресуватиме, йому будуть необхідні великі дози ліків. 22. Хіба ви не поїдете з нами? – Ні, ми весь день саджатимемо квіти. 23. Відповідно до вироку, він проведе у в'язниці три роки. 24. Поки вино не буде готове, воно буде кислим на смак. 25. Ця рослина цвіститиме восени і нагадуватиме про літо.

### **26. Translate using Future Simple, Future Progressive vs. Future Perfect.**

1. Сподіваюся, до того часу як я повернуся, будинок буде вже добудовано. 2. На кінець цього року він завершить навчання і почне працювати. 3. Я закінчу пакувати речі до того моменту, коли потрібно буде від'їжджати. 4. Йому ще немає й тридцяти, а він уже почав сивіти. До того часу, як йому виповниться п'ятдесят років, він буде повністю сивим. 5. Будівництво цього мосту буде закінчене до літа 2005 року. 6. Фермери обіцяють, що врожай буде зібрано під кінець вересня. 7. На кінець цього місяця він закінчить курси водіїв. 8. Він отримав величезний спадок, але до сорока років все розтратить. 9. До того часу, як він вийде на пенсію, його стаж у компанії буде 45 років. 10. На кінець року він продасть біля 100 будинків. 11. Я вже підготую всю документацію до часу підписання

контракту. 12. До кінця місяця всі роботи будуть завершені, і ви зможете в'їхати в нову хату. 13. Ти закінчиш переклад статті до завтра? – Я закінчу її до вечора. 14. Він не закінчить звіт до вихідних. Дай йому ще кілька днів. 15. До початку Олімпійських ігор стадіон буде повністю готовий. 16. Я ще не вивчив усі неправильні дієслова, але вивчу їх до кінця семестру. 17. Він такий товариський. До кінця місяця він подружиться з усіма хлопцями у школі. 18. До того часу, коли ми перетнемо екватор, ми залишимо позаду 5000 кілометрів. 19. Мені буде потрібний словник за кілька годин. До того часу ти вже закінчиш свій переклад? 20. Я не можу працювати перекладачем після третього курсу. До того часу я ще не буду знати мову достатньо добре. 21. Коли поліція почне їх розшукувати, вони вже перетнуть кордон з Мексикою. 22. До суботи я вже закінчу всі справи у Бостоні і повернуся у неділю вранці. 23. До того часу, коли її син піде до коледжу, їй вже виповниться п'ятдесят. 24. До того часу, коли він наважиться їй освідчитися, вона вже вийде заміж за іншого. 25. Я не повернуся додому раніше Нового року, тому Різдво будуть святкувати без мене.

### **27. Translate using Future Simple, Future Progressive vs. Future Perfect.**

1. На кінець місяця сніг вже повністю розтане і тобі доведеться відкласти лижі до наступної зими. 2. У нас буде велика вечірка, веселитимемося будемо до ранку. 3. Ти будеш готувати вечерю цілий вечір? – Не хвилюйся, до твого повернення вона вже буде готова. 4. Я працюватиму у бібліотеці цілий день, якщо не знайду потрібних книжок вдома. 5. Я їду на семінар, де будуть обговорюватися питання захисту довкілля. 6. Вона сідає на дієту і коли ти побачиш її наступного разу, вона схудне на кілька фунтів. 7. Я проведу літо в селі. Засмагну, купатимуся та кататимуся на конях. 8. Я працюватиму у саду і до кінця дня посаджу кілька дерев. 9. Певний час він не гратиме у гольф. Він зламав ногу і пробуде тиждень у лікарні. 10. Він їде до коледжу, де зустрінеться з новими людьми. На кінець першого семестру в нього вже буде купа друзів. 11. Подумати тільки, в цей самий час за рік я вже закінчу навчання. 12. Батьки від'їжджають на вихідні, і я до понеділка буду доглядати за молодшим братом. 13. Він фарбуватиме усі вихідні і до вечора пофарбує весь будинок. 14. Я від'їжджаю до Франції. Там я вивчатиму французьку мову. 15. Він не буде головою фірми, чи не так? – Ні, буде. Він очолюватиме фірму наступні п'ять років. 16. Він буде власником будинку довічно. 17. Я буду чекати, поки він не звільниться. Я обов'язково з ним поговорю, навіть якщо він цього й не бажає. 18. Він пробуде у лікарні ще довго, і я не знаю, коли він звідти вийде. 19. Щойно я звільнюся, я вам зателефоную. До того часу я вже повернуся додому і буду чекати вашого дзвінка. 20. Як довго ти будеш писати звіт? – Якщо нічого не заважатиме, закінчу його до сьомої. 21. Як часто ти її будеш бачити? – Ми житимемо по сусідству, я бачитиму її досить часто. 22. Я переговорю з ним, якщо він тільки захоче мене почути. 23. Ти ж не затримаєшся там надовго, чи не так? – Так, не затримаюсь. Я поїду,



щойно закінчу справи. 24. Він не сказав, коли повернеться. Мабуть, буде працювати допізна. 25. Увесь цей час йому буде потрібна твоя підтримка.

**28. Translate using Future Simple, Future Progressive vs. Future Perfect.**

1. Я чекатиму, поки ви не звільнитесь. 2. Коли я повернуся сюди наступного року, вони вже закінчать будівництво. 3. Я ще не знаю, чим буду займатися наступного року. 4. Протягом наступного року витрати на оборону будуть зменшуватися, а витрати на освіту – збільшуватися. 5. Протягом усього року наша організація буде проводити навчання спеціалістів. 6. Тобі будуть потрібні знання, якщо ти зможеш одержати цю роботу. 7. Коли мені виповниться 22 роки, я вже закінчу університет. 8. Щойно я зможу дістати квитки, одразу ж поїду. 9. Ти будеш мати чудовий вигляд у блакитній сукні. 10. Нік не зможе взяти участь у зборах. Він від'їжджає у середу. 11. Якщо ти до нього звернешся, він завжди допоможе. 12. Він каже, що не знає, коли Майк піде у відпустку. 13. Я буду чекати на тебе у кав'ярні на розі, якщо ніщо не зміниться. 14. Де ти будеш проводити свою відпустку. 15. Ти не будеш заперечувати, якщо я піду з ними? 16. Коли він приїде, буде вже занадто пізно. 17. Поки він не повернеться з відрядження, я буду виконувати його обов'язки. 18. Якщо ти будеш неуважний, ти пропустиш найголовніше у перекладі. 19. Ти легко її впізнаєш, коли побачиш. Вона буде у червоному плащі. 20. До того часу я вже піду на пенсію і буду жити у маленькому будиночку в селі. 21. Сподіваюся, що коли я прийду до них наступного разу, вони змінять ці жахливі шпалери у вітальні. 22. Вона завжди пам'ятатиме про нього. 23. Навіщо ти їдеш до Ліверпуля? – Я там працюватиму. 24. Як довго ти будеш у від'їзді? – Я не повернуся, поки не закінчу справи. 25. Ми готуємося до вечірки. Памела буде готувати закуски, а я займуся солодким.

**29. Choose the right tenses (Present Progressive, Simple Present, Present Perfect or Present Perfect Progressive).**

1. My daughter \_\_\_\_\_ (use) my perfume without asking me. It really \_\_\_\_\_ (annoy) me when I \_\_\_\_\_ (see) her doing this. 2. The parents don't approve their son's behaviour. He \_\_\_\_\_ (be) rude today. 3. Jack \_\_\_\_\_ (complete) the tax form. Now he \_\_\_\_\_ (be) free and \_\_\_\_\_ (think) of going out. 4. Look! The kettle \_\_\_\_\_ (boil). Please, switch it off. 5. What \_\_\_\_\_ (you, do) lately? This is the first time I \_\_\_\_\_ (see) you since we met at Phil's party last month. 6. I still \_\_\_\_\_ (not, hear) from Charlie though I \_\_\_\_\_ (write) to her three times. 7. Food prices \_\_\_\_\_ (rise) steadily these days. 8. Adam \_\_\_\_\_ (look) for a job since Easter. – I'm surprised. He is the best mechanic I \_\_\_\_\_ (meet) in my life. 9. The Browns \_\_\_\_\_ (replace) the tiles in the bathroom tomorrow. 10. Roger \_\_\_\_\_ (leave) for Germany tonight. His train \_\_\_\_\_ (depart) at 7.30 exactly. 11. Sarah is bad-tempered because she \_\_\_\_\_ (overdo) things recently. 12. Trevor \_\_\_\_\_ (always, complain) about something. 13. Who \_\_\_\_\_

(write) with my pen? It \_\_\_\_\_ (go) out of order. 14. The skirt \_\_\_\_\_ (not, fit) you anymore. You should lose some weight. 15. More and more people \_\_\_\_\_ (eat) healthy food. Eating habits \_\_\_\_\_ (change) lately. 16. Mrs. Lewis \_\_\_\_\_ (look) after children all morning. She is sick and tired. 17. I \_\_\_\_\_ (not, see) Monica since she began to take riding lessons. 18. My neighbor \_\_\_\_\_ (take) his driving test six times. 19. Colin \_\_\_\_\_ (appear) to be a cold person. 20. Jason \_\_\_\_\_ (fit) an extra lock at the front door. As soon as he \_\_\_\_\_ (finish) doing it, he'll have lunch.

**30. Choose the right tenses (Present Progressive, Simple Present, Present Perfect or Present Perfect Progressive).**

1. Fiona \_\_\_\_\_ (fit) new batteries in her radio. 2. David \_\_\_\_\_ (always, want) to go to Great Britain. 3. Sandy \_\_\_\_\_ (taste) the noodle soup to see if it is not hot. 4. The Smiths \_\_\_\_\_ (cut) the lawn all the afternoon. 5. Paul \_\_\_\_\_ (be) to Spain many times, but it's the first time he \_\_\_\_\_ (go) to Italy. 6. Bob \_\_\_\_\_ (have) the time of his life. He \_\_\_\_\_ (enjoy) staying in Paris and seeing the sights of the city. 7. My daughter \_\_\_\_\_ (always, use) the hairdryer when I need it. 8. More and more people \_\_\_\_\_ (travel) to exotic countries these days. 9. Michael \_\_\_\_\_ (always, break) things in the office. This is the last time his boss \_\_\_\_\_ (reprimand) him for being careless. 10. Christine \_\_\_\_\_ (teach) English for more than twenty years. 11. Why are you tired? – I \_\_\_\_\_ (help) my mother about the house. 12. Marina \_\_\_\_\_ (finish) baking the cake. It \_\_\_\_\_ (look) so delicious! 13. The saleswoman \_\_\_\_\_ (weigh) the apples at the moment. 14. John \_\_\_\_\_ (look) much younger since he shaved off his beard. 15. The children \_\_\_\_\_ (look) very miserable. They \_\_\_\_\_ (be) as pale as death. They \_\_\_\_\_ (tell) horror stories to each other. 16. The evening performance at that theatre \_\_\_\_\_ (start) at eight o'clock. 17. Mark and Brenda \_\_\_\_\_ (have) a party next Saturday. I \_\_\_\_\_ (be) to their parties a couple of times. 18. The roads \_\_\_\_\_ (get) busier these days. 19. I \_\_\_\_\_ (not, be) to African safari yet. I \_\_\_\_\_ (think) of going there on holidays. 20. This is the worst weather we \_\_\_\_\_ (have) this summer.

**31. Choose the right tenses (Present Progressive, Simple Present, Present Perfect or Present Perfect Progressive).**

1. The football match \_\_\_\_\_ (start) at 6.30 tomorrow evening. 2. Andrew \_\_\_\_\_ (read) Hamlet but he \_\_\_\_\_ (never, see) it performed. 3. Martha is not crying. She \_\_\_\_\_ (peel) onions. 4. My aunt \_\_\_\_\_ (always, leave) her dirty dishes on the table. 5. Sandy's boyfriend \_\_\_\_\_ (play) golf. This is the first time I \_\_\_\_\_ (not, see) him on the golf course. 6. Dick is strange ever since he \_\_\_\_\_ (have) an accident. 7. A new play \_\_\_\_\_ (appear) at the theatre next

week. 8. You look frozen! How long \_\_\_\_\_ (you, stand) out here in the cold? 9. It \_\_\_\_\_ (usually, snow) every day in winter in this part of the country. 10. Malcolm is tired because he \_\_\_\_\_ (travel) all day. 11. Linda \_\_\_\_\_ (constantly, make) long calls on the phone. She \_\_\_\_\_ (stay) with her family at the moment. 12. I \_\_\_\_\_ (see) Roger next Friday. His plane \_\_\_\_\_ (arrive) at 9 p.m. 13. Bryan \_\_\_\_\_ (be) to Denmark many times, he \_\_\_\_\_ (speak) quite good Danish. 14. Phil \_\_\_\_\_ (never, visit) his aunt Suzy who \_\_\_\_\_ (live) in New Zealand. 15. Alex \_\_\_\_\_ (just, offer) me a job. I \_\_\_\_\_ (meet) him on Monday morning. 16. Michael \_\_\_\_\_ (run) a small business for three years. I \_\_\_\_\_ (not, see) him for ages. 17. Tracy \_\_\_\_\_ (smell) flowers. I \_\_\_\_\_ (think) they (smell) \_\_\_\_\_ good. 18. I \_\_\_\_\_ (phone) you three times. – You see, I \_\_\_\_\_ (not, translate) the text so far. I \_\_\_\_\_ (do) the translation all day. 19. I \_\_\_\_\_ (always, prefer) coffee to tea. 20. This is the best restaurant I \_\_\_\_\_ (visit) in my life.

**32. Choose the right tenses (Present Progressive, Simple Present, Present Perfect or Present Perfect Progressive).**

1. Jack \_\_\_\_\_ (always, have) colds and chest problems and his cough is irritating. 2. Anne \_\_\_\_\_ (fly) to Paris on Monday for a holiday. Her flight \_\_\_\_\_ (take) off at 8.15 in the morning and \_\_\_\_\_ (arrive) in Paris at 9.15. 3. Eric \_\_\_\_\_ (see) his dentist tonight. He \_\_\_\_\_ (already, make) an appointment. 4. I don't like this meat. It \_\_\_\_\_ (taste) so salty. 5. Don't pay attention to little Kate. She \_\_\_\_\_ (just, be) awfully noisy these days. 6. The world population \_\_\_\_\_ (grow) and it's really a big problem for our planet. 7. Mr. Brown \_\_\_\_\_ (attend) a seminar on Tuesday. He \_\_\_\_\_ (already, make) a report. 8. Barbara \_\_\_\_\_ (constantly, cause) trouble at work. What (happen) to her? 9. Dave \_\_\_\_\_ (play) football professionally for very long. 10. Claudia \_\_\_\_\_ (like) sport. She \_\_\_\_\_ (always, like) sport. 11. How many glasses of juice \_\_\_\_\_ (you, drink) today? 12. I \_\_\_\_\_ (know) what you \_\_\_\_\_ (mean). You \_\_\_\_\_ (appear) to have a problem. 13. This is the first time Mark \_\_\_\_\_ (drive) a car. 14. It \_\_\_\_\_ (snow) again. It \_\_\_\_\_ (snow) all the time here in winter. 15. The dog \_\_\_\_\_ (smell) meat. This is the third time she \_\_\_\_\_ (do) this. 16. Little Larry is dirty from head to foot because he \_\_\_\_\_ (play) in the mud. 17. Sonya (try) to study. She \_\_\_\_\_ (try) to focus her attention on the text for the last hour, but her next-door neighbour \_\_\_\_\_ (make) a noise. He \_\_\_\_\_ (seem) to interrupt her. 18. Rosa \_\_\_\_\_ (read) the book for several months, but she \_\_\_\_\_ (not, finish) reading it yet. 19. Ted \_\_\_\_\_ (not, do) his homework so far. He \_\_\_\_\_ (still, continue) doing it. 20. Tony \_\_\_\_\_ (be) ill since he came back from his holiday.

**33. Choose the right tenses (Present Perfect, Simple Past, Past Progressive, Past Perfect, Present or Past Perfect Progressive).**

1. I suddenly realized that I \_\_\_\_\_ (think) about Simon all afternoon.

2. After Sandy \_\_\_\_\_ (finish) breakfast she \_\_\_\_\_ (make) some phone calls. 3. The accident \_\_\_\_\_ (happen) while we \_\_\_\_\_ (drive) to Norway. 4. I know Lucy fairly well. I \_\_\_\_\_ (know) her for years. 5. Ricky \_\_\_\_\_ (love) Kate passionately since they first \_\_\_\_\_ (meet) in Canada. 6. Dolly \_\_\_\_\_ (take) riding lessons for a year or so and then she \_\_\_\_\_ (give) them up. 7. Hardly \_\_\_\_\_ (he, do) an enormous amount of work when his friend \_\_\_\_\_ (offer) him to help. 8. Sandy \_\_\_\_\_ (be) to Africa several times this year. It's only June now. 9. John \_\_\_\_\_ (always, want) to go to Australia, but he \_\_\_\_\_ (never, manage) to get there. 10. Tracy \_\_\_\_\_ (wait) until I \_\_\_\_\_ (finish) my work. 11. They \_\_\_\_\_ (go) two miles before it \_\_\_\_\_ (begin) to rain. 12. Where have you been? I \_\_\_\_\_ (wait) for you since five o'clock. 13. The phone \_\_\_\_\_ (ring) while Robert \_\_\_\_\_ (have) a bath. 14. This is the last time I \_\_\_\_\_ (ask) you that question. 15. I wondered why Tom \_\_\_\_\_ (not, write) a letter for so long. 16. I \_\_\_\_\_ (live) in France for a year, but then I \_\_\_\_\_ (move) to England. 17. Last week my next-door neighbor \_\_\_\_\_ (go) to a corner shop to buy a bar of chocolate. 18. I would be sorry to lose touch with Martha; we \_\_\_\_\_ (know) each other since we were babies. 19. I \_\_\_\_\_ (try) to phone you at the office but they said you \_\_\_\_\_ (leave). 20. Celia was extravagant. She \_\_\_\_\_ (always, buy) stylish clothes.

**34. Choose the right tenses (Present Perfect, Simple Past, Past Progressive, Past Perfect, Present or Past Perfect Progressive).**

1 Kyiv \_\_\_\_\_ (change) a lot since we \_\_\_\_\_ (come) to live here. 2 We \_\_\_\_\_ (sit) over a cup of tea and \_\_\_\_\_ (tell) one another everything that \_\_\_\_\_ (happen) to us in the past years. 3. Silvia \_\_\_\_\_ (have) a hard life but she is always smiling. 4. \_\_\_\_\_ (you, read) Pam Marshall's new book? 5. The weather \_\_\_\_\_ (be) dreadful since we \_\_\_\_\_ (come) to Lviv. 6. Anna \_\_\_\_\_ (do) housework all day today. She \_\_\_\_\_ (clean) every room in the house. 7. Daniel used to talk to us for hours about all the interesting things he \_\_\_\_\_ (do) in his life. 8. The flat \_\_\_\_\_ (be) much smaller than Bryan \_\_\_\_\_ (expect). 9. When Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (clean) the house she \_\_\_\_\_ (find) some old love letters. 10. Roger \_\_\_\_\_ (read) the book until it \_\_\_\_\_ (get) dark. 11. Trevor \_\_\_\_\_ (live) in Chicago for three years and then he \_\_\_\_\_ (move) to New York. 12. Who \_\_\_\_\_ (read) my business papers? It really irritates me when someone does such things. 13. When Paul \_\_\_\_\_ (get off) the train he \_\_\_\_\_ (drop) his ticket onto the railway line. 14. No sooner Phil \_\_\_\_\_ (fasten) his seat belt than the plane \_\_\_\_\_ (take) off. 15. My neighbor \_\_\_\_\_ (play) tennis for three years and then he \_\_\_\_\_ (give) it up. 16. Dave \_\_\_\_\_ (learn) Spanish for the last two years and now he \_\_\_\_\_ (learn) English, too. 17. It's not surprising Sarah is tired. She \_\_\_\_\_ (play) a lot of bridge. 18. It was the second time I \_\_\_\_\_ (see) the film 'The madness of King George'. 19. Kevin's car \_\_\_\_\_ (make) a very curious noise ever since it

\_\_\_\_ (run) out of petrol. 20. Lynda \_\_\_\_\_ (always, prefer) dogs to cats.

**35. Choose the right tenses (Present Perfect, Simple Past, Past Progressive, Past Perfect, Present or Past Perfect Progressive).**

1. Halfway to university Colin \_\_\_\_\_ (turn) round and \_\_\_\_\_ (go) back home because he \_\_\_\_\_ (forget) to turn the light off. 2. It wasn't surprising Dolly \_\_\_\_\_ (start) getting toothache. She \_\_\_\_\_ (not, go) to the dentist for a year and a half. 3. When Angela \_\_\_\_\_ (go) to London last autumn she \_\_\_\_\_ (not, be) there for three years. 4. Barbara \_\_\_\_\_ (explain) that she \_\_\_\_\_ (get) this ugly scar on the side of her face when she was a journalist reporting on the war in Africa. 5. You know Tracy \_\_\_\_\_ (stand) looking at that picture for the last ten minutes. 6. How many times \_\_\_\_\_ (you, see) this play? – This is the second time I \_\_\_\_\_ (see) it. 7. The Buttlers \_\_\_\_\_ (live) in Paris until the war \_\_\_\_\_ (begin). 8. Tom Finch's sister \_\_\_\_\_ (be) married three times. 9. After Sally \_\_\_\_\_ (write) to her boyfriend, she \_\_\_\_\_ (watch) television for an hour or so. 10. No sooner Marina \_\_\_\_\_ (stop) trying to lose weight, she \_\_\_\_\_ (look) much healthier. 11. Andrew \_\_\_\_\_ (spend) a lot of time traveling since he \_\_\_\_\_ (get) a new job. 12. Adam Lincoln \_\_\_\_\_ (live) in Scotland for five years and then \_\_\_\_\_ (move) to England. 13. Roger \_\_\_\_\_ (live) in Edinburgh for ten years and \_\_\_\_\_ (just, decide) to move to the country. 14. Queen Victoria \_\_\_\_\_ (come) to the throne as a young woman in 1837 and \_\_\_\_\_ (reign) until her death in, 1901. 15. When I \_\_\_\_\_ (meet) Becky she \_\_\_\_\_ (work) as a cashier for a year or so. 16. George is exhausted. He \_\_\_\_\_ (drive) since seven o'clock in the morning. 17. Henry \_\_\_\_\_ (sit) in the armchair thinking about going out when the doorbell \_\_\_\_\_ (ring). 18. Michael \_\_\_\_\_ (translate) the articles all day today. He \_\_\_\_\_ (do) the translation of two chapters of the magazine. 19. Kyle \_\_\_\_\_ (play) a lot of tennis recently. 20. I wonder who \_\_\_\_\_ (use) my car without my permission?

**36. Choose the right tenses (Present Perfect, Simple Past, Past Progressive, Past Perfect, Present or Past Perfect Progressive).**

1. When I \_\_\_\_\_ (arrive) they \_\_\_\_\_ (turn) off the television and \_\_\_\_\_ (start) cooking. 2. Mr. Parker was very careless. He \_\_\_\_\_ (always, smoke) in the house. 3. We \_\_\_\_\_ (listen) to a CD when the telephone \_\_\_\_\_ (ring). 4. They \_\_\_\_\_ (wait) for half an hour when the bus finally \_\_\_\_\_ (arrive). 5. Why is Fiona so dirty? – She \_\_\_\_\_ (clean) her room. 6. Elisabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (be) a teacher \_\_\_\_\_ since she \_\_\_\_\_ (graduate) from university. 7. Chris \_\_\_\_\_ (learn) English for five years by the time he took an exam. 8. Bobby \_\_\_\_\_ (hurt) his leg. He can't walk. 9. How many times you \_\_\_\_\_ (be) to Odessa? – I \_\_\_\_\_ (never, be) there. 10. While Suzy \_\_\_\_\_ (talk) on the telephone the children \_\_\_\_\_ (start) fighting and \_\_\_\_\_ (break) a window. 11. Tom \_\_\_\_\_ (wait) until the guest's \_\_\_\_\_ (leave). 12. She \_\_\_\_\_ (speak) on the phone for

twenty minutes and then (start) to watch TV programmes. 13. I \_\_\_\_\_ (never, be) to Poltava when I was a child. 14. Bryan \_\_\_\_\_ (look) through the window: the clouds \_\_\_\_\_ (float) in the sky and he \_\_\_\_\_ (decide) not to go out until the clouds \_\_\_\_\_ (disappear). 15. Valerie \_\_\_\_\_ (look) at the picture for some time and then turned her face to me; she was amazed. 16. Roger, who \_\_\_\_\_ (talk) in an undertone, \_\_\_\_\_ (turn) round sharply. 17. We \_\_\_\_\_ (be) neighbours for over twenty years and she \_\_\_\_\_ (always, be) friendly and ready to help out. 18. After Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (do) all the shopping she \_\_\_\_\_ (go) to the cafe in the square for a cup of coffee. 19. This is the second serious mistake Mike \_\_\_\_\_ (make) in this job. 20. Mark \_\_\_\_\_ (fall) ill because he \_\_\_\_\_ (work) too hard.

**37. Choose the right Future Tenses (Future Progressive, Future Simple, Future Perfect, Future Perfect Progressive) or Present Simple, Present Progressive or be going to.**

1. Tracy has bought some cloth. She \_\_\_\_\_ (make) a new blouse. 2. If you \_\_\_\_\_ (listen) to my friend's advice, you \_\_\_\_\_ (pass) your final exam with flying colours. 3. Will you join us for dinner? – I'm sorry, I can't. I \_\_\_\_\_ (go) to a fitness club. 4. According to the weather forecast it \_\_\_\_\_ (be) windy and cold tomorrow. 5. By the time we \_\_\_\_\_ (get) to the airport Bryan's plane \_\_\_\_\_ (already, arrive) and he \_\_\_\_\_ (wonder) why we haven't met him. 6. Jason doesn't attend lectures. He \_\_\_\_\_ (to fail) his exams. 7. Julie \_\_\_\_\_ (meet) the boss at four o'clock today. She has to hurry up. Her boss \_\_\_\_\_ (be) angry if she \_\_\_\_\_ (be) late. 8. Lynda \_\_\_\_\_ (play) the leading roles at this theatre for five years by the next summer. 9. If you \_\_\_\_\_ (play) sports, you \_\_\_\_\_ (be) healthy and strong enough to do hard work. 10. Alison is exhausted. She \_\_\_\_\_ (doss) around all day tomorrow. 11. The performance \_\_\_\_\_ (start) at 8.00 and \_\_\_\_\_ (finish) at 10.00. 12. The doctor \_\_\_\_\_ (examine) his clients by the time you \_\_\_\_\_ (get) to a hospital. 13. When Sandy \_\_\_\_\_ (finish) her breakfast, she \_\_\_\_\_ (take) a short walk in the park. 14. The children \_\_\_\_\_ (walk) in a nearby playground from 5.00 to 6.00 tomorrow. 15. Do you realize that by the time we \_\_\_\_\_ (arrive) in Kyiv we \_\_\_\_\_ (drive) for seven hours at a stretch. 16. What are your plans for a weekend? – I \_\_\_\_\_ (visit) my grandparents. 17. What \_\_\_\_\_ (you, do, definitely) tomorrow? – I \_\_\_\_\_ (meet) an old friend of mine at six. 18. The bulb is burnt out and the light doesn't work. – I \_\_\_\_\_ (give) you a new light bulb, don't worry. 19. \_\_\_\_\_ (you, go) to the box office today? – Yes, why? – Can you buy tickets for me? 20. Spring \_\_\_\_\_ (last) too long this year. It's a pity we cannot control the weather.

**38. Choose the right Future Tenses (Future Progressive, Future Simple, Future Perfect, Future Perfect Progressive) or Present Simple, Present Progressive or be going to.**

1. I don't understand this problem. – Ask your father about it. He \_\_\_\_\_

(help) you. 2. Janine \_\_\_\_\_ (try) to become a professional actress. 3. When Sam retires he \_\_\_\_\_ (work) for forty years. 4. Look out! We \_\_\_\_\_ (crash) into the car in front of us! 5. This time tomorrow I \_\_\_\_\_ (swim) in the Black Sea. 6. William's car \_\_\_\_\_ (do) fifty thousand miles by the next year. 7. On the next wedding anniversary the Robinsons \_\_\_\_\_ (be) married for thirty years. 8. This letter is written in German. I don't know it. Can you help me? – Of course, I \_\_\_\_\_ (translate) it for you. 9. Samantha \_\_\_\_\_ (travel) to Turkey next year. She \_\_\_\_\_ (save) money for this trip. 10. Rickey has already made his plans. He \_\_\_\_\_ (leave) at 10.00 tomorrow. 11. The new art museum \_\_\_\_\_ (open) at 6.00 p.m. tomorrow. 12. Look at the car! It's \_\_\_\_\_ (run into) the lamp post. 13. My aunt \_\_\_\_\_ (buy) presents for all her relatives before she leaves for France. 14. The Parkers \_\_\_\_\_ (build) an extension to their terrace house next spring. 15. When Lynda \_\_\_\_\_ (arrive) at the airport the whole family \_\_\_\_\_ (wait) for her. 16. Look at those awful clouds! When the dinner \_\_\_\_\_ (be) over, it \_\_\_\_\_ (rain, probably). 17. When Diana \_\_\_\_\_ (get) up tomorrow morning the sun \_\_\_\_\_ (shine) and it \_\_\_\_\_ (not, rain). 18. By the year 2020 Tom \_\_\_\_\_ (live) in London for fifty years. 19. If it \_\_\_\_\_ (not, snow) in the evening we \_\_\_\_\_ (go) out for a walk. 20. Clair \_\_\_\_\_ (finish) her report by six and then she \_\_\_\_\_ (visit) her aunt Helen.

**39. Choose the right Future Tenses (Future Progressive, Future Simple, Future Perfect, Future Perfect Progressive) or Present Simple, Present Progressive or be going to.**

1. Charles \_\_\_\_\_ (attend) a meeting in Paris next month. 2. Jake and Janet \_\_\_\_\_ (buy) a house before their baby \_\_\_\_\_ (be) born. 3. Has Colin been working for this company long? – No, not really. By June he \_\_\_\_\_ (work) here for a month. 4. Susan thinks she \_\_\_\_\_ (live) in the village for the rest of her life. 5. Next term \_\_\_\_\_ (start) on the tenth of January. 6. I \_\_\_\_\_ (not, know) if Paul \_\_\_\_\_ (come) in time. If he \_\_\_\_\_ (come), I \_\_\_\_\_ (call) you at once. 7. I \_\_\_\_\_ (open) the window when it \_\_\_\_\_ (stop) raining. 8. This time next week I \_\_\_\_\_ (travel) to Bulgaria. 9. By the time we \_\_\_\_\_ (get) to a tacky party, Edna \_\_\_\_\_ (arrive). 10. I doubt whether James \_\_\_\_\_ (get) there on time. 11. Mr. Jones \_\_\_\_\_ (probably, accept) the job offer. If he \_\_\_\_\_ (do) this, I \_\_\_\_\_ (be) very glad. 12. Their youngest daughter \_\_\_\_\_ (be) twenty next August. 13. Bill \_\_\_\_\_ (be) a veterinarian when he \_\_\_\_\_ (graduate). 14. We \_\_\_\_\_ (buy) the antique furniture we saw yesterday. 15. By the time Claudette \_\_\_\_\_ (come) back to the shop, somebody else \_\_\_\_\_ (buy) the shoes she likes. 16. Have you decided what to get Mary for her birthday? – Yes. We \_\_\_\_\_ (give) her a nice picture. 17. I think Susan \_\_\_\_\_ (become) a great pianist one day. 18. Shelton \_\_\_\_\_ (go) to the shops this afternoon. 19. By the

time Roger \_\_\_\_\_ (go) to bed tomorrow he \_\_\_\_\_ (do) all the things and \_\_\_\_\_ (be) ready to sleep. 20. By next year Michael \_\_\_\_\_ (write) his research work for three years.

**40. Choose the right Future Tenses (Future Progressive, Future Simple, Future Perfect, Future Perfect Progressive) or Present Simple, Present Progressive or be going to.**

1. After Alan \_\_\_\_\_ (pass) his final exam, he \_\_\_\_\_ (leave) for Oxford where he hopes he \_\_\_\_\_ (find) a good job. 2. Take your umbrella in case it \_\_\_\_\_ (rain). Look at those nasty clouds floating in the sky! It \_\_\_\_\_ (rain). 3. Edith \_\_\_\_\_ (become) a successful lawyer by the time she \_\_\_\_\_ (be) thirty five years old. 4. This time next Saturday we \_\_\_\_\_ (climb) the Carpathian mountains. 5. I don't know how to use this camera. – It's quite easy. I \_\_\_\_\_ (show) you. 6. I \_\_\_\_\_ (probably, be) a bit late this morning. I hope you \_\_\_\_\_ (wait) for me. 7. \_\_\_\_\_ (you, go) to the supermarket? Could you get me some bread, please? 8. William doesn't know how long the conference \_\_\_\_\_ (last), but he \_\_\_\_\_ (return) home by the end of the month. 9. By the time Charles \_\_\_\_\_ (get) his degree he \_\_\_\_\_ (study) literature for five years. 10. Beth has decided what to wear for the birthday party. – Really? What \_\_\_\_\_ (she, wear)? 11. The concert \_\_\_\_\_ (end) at 10.00 p.m. As soon as it \_\_\_\_\_ (end), we \_\_\_\_\_ (leave) the theatre and take a stroll. 12. There is the doorbell. I \_\_\_\_\_ (go) to see who has come. 13. Aunt Hillary has got married again! At this rate she \_\_\_\_\_ (have) a dozen of husbands by the time she \_\_\_\_\_ (die). 14. Simon is tired of taking the bus to work. He \_\_\_\_\_ (buy) a car. 15. My mum \_\_\_\_\_ (eat) lunch at 12.00. After she \_\_\_\_\_ (eat) she \_\_\_\_\_ (probably, take) a nap. 16. After dinner I \_\_\_\_\_ (meet) George. We \_\_\_\_\_ (do) the rounds of shops. Would you like to come along? 17. What \_\_\_\_\_ (you, do) after work today? – I \_\_\_\_\_ (play) billiards at the billiard club. And you? – I \_\_\_\_\_ (meet) Joanna for a round of golf. 18. Roger \_\_\_\_\_ (not, finish) reading the book by next Monday. 19. Dave \_\_\_\_\_ (work) as a bank clerk for five years by next month. 20. There is a puddle in front of you. You \_\_\_\_\_ (fall) in.

**41. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Tracy \_\_\_\_\_ that movie ten times.  
A saw B have seen C has seen D sees
2. Susie gained weight because she \_\_\_\_\_.  
A had been overeating B had overeaten C has been overeaten D is overeating
3. Adam \_\_\_\_\_ a bear before he moved to Alaska.  
A has never seen B never saw C had never seen D will have never seen
4. Lucy \_\_\_\_\_ her holiday in Hawaii.  
A is going to spend B will have spend C spend D are going to spend
5. Lynda from university two years ago.  
A has graduated B graduated C had graduated D graduates
6. Phil \_\_\_\_\_ for three different companies so far.



A had worked B has worked C worked D is working

7. Barbara \_\_\_\_\_ too much television lately.

A has been watching B watched C had been watching D had watched

8. Jason \_\_\_\_\_ at Cambridge university for more than three years before he \_\_\_\_\_ for Asia.

A was working, left B had worked, had left C had been working, left D has worked, has left

9. Chris is going to be studying while he \_\_\_\_\_ his dinner.

A is making B makes C will have been making D will have made

10. George is tired because he \_\_\_\_\_.

A jogged B has jogged C has been jogging D had jogged

11. Olga is going to \_\_\_\_\_ English perfectly by the time she goes to the USA. A will have learnt B learn C has learnt D learns

12. Jack \_\_\_\_\_ many cars before he \_\_\_\_\_ his mechanic license.

A have repaired, received B had repaired, received C repaired, had received D repairs, receives

13. Michael \_\_\_\_\_ me strange gifts.

A would always send B always would send C is used to send D would always sends

14. Don't forget to take your umbrella. It \_\_\_\_\_.

A will be rain B is raining C will be raining D rained

15. What \_\_\_\_\_ when the accident occurred?

A were you doing B did you do C had you been doing D have you done

16. Kate is so annoying! She \_\_\_\_\_ her dirty dishes in the sink.

A has always been leaving B always leaves C is always leaving D has always left

17. Bob, I can't believe how much you \_\_\_\_\_ since I last \_\_\_\_\_ you.

A have changed, saw B change, have seen C have been changed, saw D changed, sees

18. When Jessica came into the room yesterday her eyes were red and watery. I think she \_\_\_\_\_. A cried B had cried C had been crying D has cried

19. It's already 10.00 p.m. and I \_\_\_\_\_ here for over an hour. If a steward doesn't get here in the next ten minutes, I'm going to leave.

A had waited B have been waiting C have waited D am waiting

20. Aunt Betsy \_\_\_\_\_ animals ever since she was a child.

A has been loving B loved C has loved D loves

#### 42. Choose the correct answer.

1. We \_\_\_\_\_ there for more than half an hour by the time the snow began.

A had been B were C are being D have been

2. Why are you holding a piece of paper? – I \_\_\_\_\_ a letter to my friend who lives in Boston.

A am going to write B will write C write D wrote

3. As soon as the weather \_\_\_\_\_ up, we \_\_\_\_\_ down to the beach and go swimming.

A will clear, walk B will clear, will walk C clears, will walk D is clearing, walk

4. By the time you get back, I \_\_\_\_\_ the living room and \_\_\_\_\_ washing the dishes.

A will have cleaned, will have finished B will clean, will finish C am going to clean, am going to finish D will be cleaning, will be finishing

5. Andy never left London. Stuart has never left London. Who is still alive?

A Andy B Stuart C both D none of them

6. Bob is talking in the room. Tim always talks in the room. Jack is always talking in the room. Whose action bothers you?

A Bob's B Tim's C Jack's D mine

7. My boss says I \_\_\_\_\_ late to work too many times. I'm fired.

A have been B was C had been D were

8. Andy \_\_\_\_\_ the same car for ten years. He \_\_\_\_\_ of buying a new one.

A had, is thinking B has had, is thinking C has, thinks D have, has thought

9. If Paul \_\_\_\_\_ drinking, he \_\_\_\_\_ his job.

A will keep, eventually loses B will keep, will eventually lose C keeps, will eventually lose D keep, loses eventually

10. It \_\_\_\_\_ all week. I hope it \_\_\_\_\_ by Saturday because I want to go to the beach.

A is raining, will have stopped B has been raining, will stop/will have stopped C rains, is going to stop D had rained, stopped

11. John has not travelled much, however, he \_\_\_\_\_ the Grand Canyon and San Francisco by the time he leaves the United States.

A visited B had visited C will have visited D will visit

12. Right now Bill \_\_\_\_\_ TV. Tomorrow at this time he \_\_\_\_\_ TV as well.

A am watching, will watch B is watching, will be watching C watch, will be watching D watches, is watching

13. When I \_\_\_\_\_ to the party, Martha and Charles \_\_\_\_\_.

A had got, were dancing B got, danced C got, were dancing D has got, had danced

14. I'm fed up with rain and the bad weather! Hopefully, when we \_\_\_\_\_ up tomorrow morning, the sun \_\_\_\_\_.

A get, will be shining B will get, will be shining C get, will shine D gets, shines

15. If you \_\_\_\_\_ to contact me sometime next week, I \_\_\_\_\_ at the Hilton Hotel in London.

A will need, will stay B need, will be staying C need, will stay D needs, stays

16. Matthew \_\_\_\_\_ for that import company for more than ten years and then

was fired.

A worked B had been working C was working D had worked

17. Sue was really angry with Alex yesterday. By the time he finally arrived, she \_\_\_\_\_ for over an hour. She almost left without him.

A had waited B was waiting C had been waiting D waited

18. What is that sound? A car alarm \_\_\_\_\_ somewhere down the street.

A rings B is ringing C has rung D had rung

19. You look tired. \_\_\_\_\_ enough sleep lately?

A have you got B did you have C had you got D have you been getting

20. I don't like them because they \_\_\_\_\_.

A always are complaining B always complain C are always complaining D always complains

**43. Choose the correct answer.**

1. Every twelve months the Earth \_\_\_\_\_ the Sun.

A is circling B circles C has circled D circle

2. The train \_\_\_\_\_ at 8 a.m.

A leaves B is leaving C will be leaving D will leave

3. While we \_\_\_\_\_ a picnic, it \_\_\_\_\_ to rain.

A had, were starting B were having, started C were having, had started D had had, had started

4. Apples \_\_\_\_\_ very little in Ukraine, but now they are quite expensive.

A used to costing B used to cost C are used to cost D uses to cost

5. Kathy \_\_\_\_\_ me strange birthday cards.

A used to sending B always would send C would always send D would send always

6. Christine \_\_\_\_\_ until the guests \_\_\_\_\_.

A waited, had left B were waiting, left C waited, left D had waited, left

7. Alison \_\_\_\_\_ shy, but now she is very outgoing.

A used to be B is used to be C is used to being D uses to be

8. The Titanic \_\_\_\_\_ the Atlantic when it \_\_\_\_\_ an iceberg.

A crossed, struck B crossed, was striking C was crossing, struck D had struck, had crossed

9. Janine is in the living room watching TV programmes. At this time yesterday she \_\_\_\_\_ television.

A also watched B was also watching C also was watching D had also watched

10. Did you like the movie 'Star Wars'? – I don't know. I \_\_\_\_\_ that film.

A had never seen B have never seen C never saw D has never seen

11. You look really great! \_\_\_\_\_ at the fitness centre?

A Had you been exercising B Have you been exercising C Do you exercise D Did you exercise

12. Peter \_\_\_\_\_ his surf to the beach with him.

A used to taking B is used to take C would always take D uses to take

13. Sophie \_\_\_\_\_ for an hour when her roommate returns.

A will have been reading B will be reading C is going to read D will read

14. Mrs. Lewis \_\_\_\_\_ to several specialists about her problem, but nobody knows why she is sick.

A had talked B talked C has talked D is talking

15. Valerie \_\_\_\_\_ her car for three years.

A has B has had C has been having D is having

16. Carl \_\_\_\_\_ too much television lately.

A have been watching B has been watching C had watched D watches

17. I promise I \_\_\_\_\_ him about the surprise party.

A will tell B am going to tell C would tell D will have told

18. It was the second time when I \_\_\_\_\_ the book.

A read B have read C had read D will have read

19. I \_\_\_\_\_ to him until he \_\_\_\_\_.

A wasn't speaking, apologized B didn't speak, apologized/had apologized C hadn't spoken, apologized D haven't spoken, hadn't apologized

20. My parents \_\_\_\_\_ in Kyiy for ten years.

A lived B had been living C were living D live

#### 44. Choose the correct answer.

1. I never \_\_\_\_\_ him when I lived in Scotland.

A saw B have never seen C had never seen D had been seen

2. If we \_\_\_\_\_ tired, we \_\_\_\_\_ at a small village to have a rest.

A will be, will stop B will be, will have stopped C are, will stop D have been, will stop

3. Alison \_\_\_\_\_ the book all day today. She has read three chapters.

A was reading B has been reading C read D had been reading

4. David \_\_\_\_\_ in the United States until he \_\_\_\_\_ 20.

A has liked, was B lived, was C was living, was D had lived, has been

5. George was sick and tired yesterday. He \_\_\_\_\_ on that project for two years.

A had been working B has been working C was working D worked

6. No sooner \_\_\_\_\_ the boat than we \_\_\_\_\_ to go home.

A has disappeared, have decided B disappeared, decided C had disappeared, decided D was disappearing, had decided

7. When \_\_\_\_\_ to play the piano? – I \_\_\_\_\_ it since my childhood.

A did you learn, have been playing B have you learned, played C were you learning, were playing D have you been learning, have been playing

8. Frank \_\_\_\_\_ the toy which his brother \_\_\_\_\_ the day before.

A was repairing, had broken B had been repairing, broke C repaired, had broken D has repaired, broke

9. I know Maggie. I \_\_\_\_\_ her for a long time.

A know B have known C have been knowing D had known

10. They \_\_\_\_\_ in San Diego for three years and \_\_\_\_\_ to move out.

A had been living, have just decided B lived, had just decided C have been living, have just decided D have lived, just decided

11. I \_\_\_\_\_ him until he to my house.

A didn't meet, came B hadn't met, came C haven't met, comes D weren't meeting, were coming

12. No sooner \_\_\_\_\_ aunt Rosy \_\_\_\_\_ a letter than she began to cry.

A had received B received C has received D was receiving

13. I \_\_\_\_\_ silence for a little while and then began to speak.

A had kept B was keeping C kept D keep

14. John \_\_\_\_\_ until Elise \_\_\_\_\_.

A was waiting, has gone B waited, had gone C waited, went D had waited, has gone

15. This is the fourth time I \_\_\_\_\_ this girl.

A was meeting B met C have met D has met

16. Repots are coming in that a train \_\_\_\_\_ near Dublin.

A has crashed B is crashed C had crashed D crashes

17. When Diana \_\_\_\_\_ home last night she discovered that Jerome \_\_\_\_\_ a beautiful candle-lit dinner.

A came, had prepared B had come, prepared C has come, prepared D comes, have prepared

18. Liz and Martin \_\_\_\_\_ the most exotic holiday destinations.

A used to choosing B would always choose C are used to choose D use to choose

19. Bridget \_\_\_\_\_ English. Now she is studying French.

A used to study B used to studying C is used to study D uses to study

20. Come over to my house around 10 o'clock. By then I \_\_\_\_\_ my history essay and we can go for a walk.

A will be completing B will complete C will have completed D has completed

**45. Choose the correct answer.**

1. After I \_\_\_\_\_ my Master's from Cambridge University, I \_\_\_\_\_ a Ph. D in cognitive science.

A will receive, will complete B receive, will have completed C receive, will complete D received, complete

2. Edward is an author. He \_\_\_\_\_ mystery novels. He \_\_\_\_\_ since he was twenty six.

A wrote, has written B writes, has been writing C writes, wrote D is writing, had written

3. Jenny \_\_\_\_\_ a kettle to see if it is still hot.

A is feeling B feels C has been feeling D had felt

4. Bessie's father \_\_\_\_\_ her birthday.

A always forgets B always is forgetting C forgets always D has always been forgetting

5. Walter's wife will be upset \_\_\_\_\_ tomorrow.

A if he won't get back B if he doesn't get back C unless he gets back D if he would come back

6. Oliver's wife \_\_\_\_\_ new products. It annoys us.

A is constantly buying B constantly had bought C constantly is buying D buys constantly

7. The confectioner \_\_\_\_\_ some sweets. They \_\_\_\_\_ half a kilo.

A is weighing, weigh B weighs, weigh C is weighing, are weighing D weigh, has weighed

8. Nelly \_\_\_\_\_ at the wrecked car for five minutes and then turned her face to me. It was sad and frightened to death.

A had been looking B was looking C looked D had looked

9. Luke \_\_\_\_\_ in Leeds until his father \_\_\_\_\_.

A had been loving, died B lived, had died/died C was living, died D has lived, died

10. Hardly \_\_\_\_\_ Bernard \_\_\_\_\_ from Harvard University when he \_\_\_\_\_ to work for the government.

A graduated, had begun B graduated, began C had graduated, began D has graduated, has begun

11. Lately, Austin \_\_\_\_\_ about changing in career because he \_\_\_\_\_ dissatisfied with the conditions in his company.

A has been thinking, has been B has thought, has been C thinks, is D was thinking, had been

12. What \_\_\_\_\_ Kevin \_\_\_\_\_ if Mary brings that book herself?

A will, do B did, do C shall, do D is used, to do

13. I can't rely on your cousin. He \_\_\_\_\_ all the documents.

A always loses B is always losing C always lost D always is losing

14. Richard looked so worn out. He \_\_\_\_\_ too much for the last three weeks.

A worked B has worked C had been working D was working

15. Look! These clouds \_\_\_\_\_ so dark. I think it \_\_\_\_\_ rain.

A are, will B have been, goes C are, is going to D were, gone, was gone

16. As you see, I \_\_\_\_\_ him my life now. He \_\_\_\_\_ it.

A owe, understands B am owing, is understanding C owes, has understood D owed, understood

17. Try to understand me, please! Children never cry, \_\_\_\_\_ they?

A don't' B does C do D doesn't

18. He promises that by the end of the next month we \_\_\_\_\_ that island in the Red Sea.

A would visit B will be visiting C visit D will have visited

19. Call the boys to dinner, please! They \_\_\_\_\_ since morning.

A have been skating B are skating C will be skating D will have been skating

20. Remember, we \_\_\_\_\_ with you at this moment. We \_\_\_\_\_ all we can.

A are, did B always will be, do C are, will do D have been, have done

#### **46. Translate into English.**

1. Мій сусід постійно позичає гроші. Насправді, це всіх дратує. 2. Студенти втомилися. Вони перекладали важкий текст. 3. Ми жили в Німеччині, поки не переїхали до Лондона. 4. Я загубила свій мобільний телефон. Ти його ніде не бачила? – Ні, а коли ти його загубила? 5. Письменник пише роман упродовж останніх трьох років, але він ще його не закінчив. 6. Що ви робили, коли я вам телефонував? – Я якраз розмовляв з начальником і не міг відповісти на ваш дзвінок. 7. Студент перекладав статтю, поки до нього не завітав його друг. 8. Паула читала журнал, який привезла з Шотландії, потім відклала його і подивилася у вікно. Надворі темнішало. 9. Доповідач виступав півгодини, коли зрозумів, що його ніхто не слухає. 10. Завтра в цей час лікар буде оперувати хворого. 11. Не встиг пролунати дзвінок, як учні вибігли з класу. 12. Я втретє бачу цю дівчину. Її обличчя мені знайоме. 13. Якщо ви прийдете о 12 годині, то я вже прочитаю вашу курсову роботу і буду готова обговорити її з вами. 14. Коли ви купили нові черевики? – Нові? Я ношу їх два роки. 15. Я не знав людей, котрі розмовляли навколо, тому я попросив Ніколаса відрекомендувати мене. 16. Ми добре попрацювали, перш, ніж поїхати відпочивати. 17. Томас – найкращий тренер, якого я будь-коли зустрічав у своєму житті. 18. Не встиг оратор закінчити свою доповідь, як аудиторія почала свистіти. 19. Не встигли Брауни повернутися додому, як хтось подзвонив у двері. 20. Мартін був у Канаді тричі. Він знову збирається поїхати туди у травні.

#### **47. Translate into English.**

1. Джейн ніколи не відвідувала Лувр, коли бувала у Парижі. 2. Остін дивився телепередачі, поки до нього не завітав друг і не запропонував піти на прогулянку. 3. Я поїду з Единбурга до кінця наступного місяця. 4. Не встигли Торнтони повернутися додому, як хтось постукав у двері. 5. Як тільки у нас з'явиться вільний час, ми відвідаємо галерею Тейта, що знаходиться в центральній частині Лондона і зараз називається Тейт-Британія. 6. Ми щойно зателефонували Стівенсонам і запросили їх на обід. Вони будуть задоволені, якщо на десерт я спечу яблучний пиріг. 7. Літак прибуває о 10 годині. Якщо ми не поквапимося, то не встигнемо зустріти Мегі в аеропорту. 8. У мене лекція завтра о 9 годині. Я щойно переглянула конспекти. 9. Софі постійно губить ключі. Це мене дуже дратує. 10. Коли Кирило приїздить, батьки завжди зустрічають його на станції. 11. Я знаю Тома з дитинства. Він – найкраща людина, яку я будь-коли зустрічав. 12. Більшість людей не забуде цю пожежу до кінця життя. 13. Вибачте, потяг затримується, але ми поїдемо зі станції, як тільки приїде водій. 14. Останнім

часом наша компанія вклала багато грошей у розвиток провідних технологій. 15. Злодій визнав, що украв у Клари годинник. 16. Марі впустила сумку, коли сідала у машину. 17. Подивися на бруд на твоєму одязі! Ти знову копав у саду? 18. Ми від'їжджаємо до Глазго о 7 годині вечора. 19. Марта почувалася жахливо під час інтерв'ю, тому що страждала від грипу з учорашнього дня. 20. Я щойно закінчив читати нову книгу «Гарі Потер», і ти можеш взяти її, якщо хочеш.

#### **48. Translate into English.**

1. Мій сусід, який живе поряд, постійно грає на чомусь до самого ранку. 2. Сенді шукала собаку дві години, а потім пішла додому. 3. Хіларі шукала кішку протягом години, коли нарешті її знайшла. 4. Доллі шукала кошеня, доки не знайшла його під кріслом. 5. Діти шукали їжака, доки не пішов дощ. 6. Студенти роблять граматичні вправи дві години поспіль. Чому б їм не зробити перерву? 7. Учитель завжди скаржиться на мій почерк. 8. Де зараз Віктор? – Він у бібліотеці готується до контрольної роботи. 9. Малькольм і Сінді одружуються сьогодні о 12 ранку. 10. Все більше і більше людей купують у наш час авто. 11. Згідно з прогнозом погоди, до ранку дощ перестане іти і завтра буде сухо. 12. Поліція шукала злочинця три роки, до того як його зловили. 13. Якщо ти будеш уважно слухати, то почувеш, як на деревах співають птахи. 14. У Валерії червоні очі. Вона плакала? 15. Як тільки Віллі зателефонує, я дам вам знати. 16. Саймон весь рік добре працював, отже, він відчуває, що заслуговує на відпустку. 17. Після того, як Кейт вийшла з лікарні, у неї була довга відпустка. 18. Коли я востаннє бачив Брендю, на ній була смугаста спідниця та елегантна блузка. 19. Місяць обертається навколо Землі. 20. Мій літак приземляється рівно о восьмій годині ранку.

#### **49. Translate into English.**

1. У той час, як Рональд писав запрошення, Морган писав адреси на конвертах. 2. Тобі дуже пасує ця сукня. Це найкраща сукня, яку ти будь-коли купувала. 3. Ця плитка шоколаду гірка на смак. 4. Про що ти думаєш? – Я думаю про те, що маю продати свій комп'ютер. – Я вважаю, що тобі не слід цього робити. 5. У моєї сестри сльози на очах, тому що вона різала цибулю. 6. Коли наші діти були меншими, вони грали в піжмурки. 7. Джеймс Бонд з'явиться у новому фільмі. 8. Джуді пекла в духовці пиріг майже годину, коли зрозуміла, що вона не включила її. 9. Вона не може кататися на лижах з того часу, як зламала ногу. 10. Бенджаміна трясло від гніву, коли він залишив офіс. 11. Джері нюхає крем для обличчя. Він чудово пахне. 12. Діти грали у дворі в крикет, коли розпочався дощ. 13. Остін біг. Він важко дихав. 14. Марко запросив Хелен на обід, але вона сказала, що вже пообідала. 15. Учора в цей час я летів над Тихим океаном. 16. Фіона не може підійти до телефону. Вона приймає душ. 17. Учора вночі всю околицю трясло від землетрусу. 18. У бабусі проблеми зі здоров'ям останнім часом? – Так, у неї останнім часом високий тиск. 19. Якщо ти хочеш, я тобі поясню, як працює це обладнання. 20. Мій брат був у Римі двічі, але ніколи не бував у Берліні.



### 50. Insert the Present Simple or Future Simple.

1. When you \_\_\_ to Martin, we shall often meet, (to be married) (Murdoch and Priestley). 2. Wait here, in case I \_\_\_ you. (to want) (Collins). 3. Where \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ "when the seminary \_\_\_, Padre? (to go, to close) (Voynich). 4. Give me the railway guide, and I'll tell you when he \_\_\_ here tomorrow, (to be) (Collins). 5. You \_\_\_ here till it \_\_\_ time to go to the barrier, (to stay, to be) (Voynich). 6. If you \_\_\_ me who you are I \_\_\_ the dog on you. (to tell — negative, to set) (Abrahams). 7. I'm going abroad next week. I don't know when I \_\_\_ back, (to be) (Greene). 8. My father-in-law is asleep... As soon as he \_\_\_, he will, I know, want to see you. (to wake) (Christie). 9. I \_\_\_ Blackstable till I \_\_\_ your wife, (to leave — negative, to be) (Maugham). 10. You must wait, my friend, before you \_\_\_ an answer to that question, (to get) (Christie). 11. Will you wait a minute while I \_\_\_ the manuscript? (to look through) (Voynich). 12. If you \_\_\_ not to tell mother, I \_\_\_ you something, (to promise, to tell) (Voynich). 13. "I want to see Annette." I don't know if she \_\_\_ you." (to see) (Maugham). 14. I am sure you'll like him when you \_\_\_ him. (to see) (Maugham). 15. Heaven knows when your poor child \_\_\_ England again, (to see) (Dickens). 16. "Do they know when he \_\_\_ in?" asked Charlie, (to be) (Priestley). 17. The day will come when you \_\_\_... why I am silent even to you. (to know) (Collins). 18. She'll then be sent to some place of detention for a time. However, after a reasonable interval she'll be allowed to leave, provided she \_\_\_ in Austria, (to stay — negative) (Hilton).

### 51. Translate into English, using the Future Simple or Present Simple.

(A)

1. Ви встигнете на поїзд, якщо не візьмете таксі. 2 Я не піду, поки ви не повернетесь. 3. Мені хотілося б дізнатися, коли ваша сестра повернеться до Києва. 4. Мені хотілося б дізнатися точний день, коли ваша сестра повернеться до Києва. 5. Я не можу з упевненістю сказати, чи буде він на зборах, але якщо вона прийде, то обов'язково виступить в дебатах. 6. Поки пані будуть у себе в кімнатах, я спущуся вниз і постараюся роздобути тобі що-небудь поїсти.

(B)

1. Коли я її [Олю] знайду і привезу сюди, то покличу тебе. (Чаковський) 2. Я не піду, поки не отримаю її адресу.(Чаковський) 3. Коли мені виповниться двадцять три роки, я одружуся на ній. (Купрін) 4. Якщо ви мене не вб'єте, то я не промахнусь.(Лермонтов) 5. Не знаю, чи вдасться мені пояснити тобі як ледве дме ... (Короленко) 6. ....а його (Сергія] ні, не знаю навіть, коли повернеться. (Слепухін).

### 52. Insert the Present Simple or Present Progressive.

1. "Where is Kitty?" "Susan \_\_\_ her to bed." (to put) (Collins). 2. Light \_\_\_ more quickly than sound, (to travel). 3. I should like to know why you \_\_\_ always \_\_\_ (to read) (Maugham). 4. "Sorry, Ted. I must go. I'm late." "Where \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ ?" "I \_\_\_ to have tea with Nurse Hopkins." (to go, to go) (Christie). 5. He \_\_\_ best, who \_\_\_ last, (to laugh, to laugh). 6. I don't interrupt people when they \_\_\_ (to read) (Collins). 7. I never \_\_\_ him doing any work there, whenever I \_\_\_ He \_\_\_ behind a

bit of glass all day. (to see, to go in, to sit). (Jerome K. Jerome). 8. Actions \_\_\_ louder than words, (to speak). 9. Robert \_\_\_ just now \_\_\_ to my uncle, and they \_\_\_ hands, (to speak, to shake) (Ch. Bronte). 10. And now my written story ends. I look back, once more — for the last) time — before I close these leaves. I \_\_\_ myself, with Agnes at my side, journeying along the road of life. I \_\_\_ our children and our friends around us; and I \_\_\_ the roar of many voices, not indifferent to me as I travel on. (to see, to see, to hear) (Dickens). 11 .. "Why \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ ?" she cried. "Because you \_\_\_ nonsense." (to answer — negative, to talk) (Maugham). 12. Every star \_\_\_ its own orbit, (to have). 13. My tooth-brush is a tiling that haunts me when I \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ my life a misery, (to travel, to make) (Jerome K. Jerome). 14. This is Mr. Slush's latest book. It \_\_\_ a wonderful sale, (to have) (Leacock). 15. A stitch in time \_\_\_ nine, (to save). 16. "I've got fever, Kong," gasped Skelton. "Get me the medicine chest and blankets, I \_\_\_ to death!" (to freeze) (Maugham). 17. That's the way she always \_\_\_ (to talk) (Twain). 18. I'm so careless. I \_\_\_ always \_\_\_ my bag about, (to leave) (Maugham). 19. "Hallo, darling. You \_ very tragic." (to look) (Christie). 20. I \_\_\_ to you house next Thursday, (to come) (Hilton).

### 53. Translate into English.

(A)

1. Не говоріть так голосно. Я вас добре чую. 2. Стає темно. 3. Я їду в Одесу наступного тижня. 4. Коли б я не прийшла до вас, ви завжди працюєте. 5. Де ваш брат? - Він проводить приятеля. 6. Пароплав іде завтра. 7. Я чую кроки. Хтось йде сюди. 8. Не турбуйте його, коли він працює. 9. Мій брат завтра їде в Одесу. 10. Ви відчуваєте себе краще сьогодні?

(B)

1. Де ж новий твій приятель? - Його немає вдома; він звичайно встає рано і відправляється кудись. (Тургенєв). 2. Її очі сяють, коли вона говорить з Пламеневим. (Пермяк). 3. Чи знаєш ти, про що я думаю? (Тургенєв) 4. Ви їдете в Ставрополь? (Лермонтов). 5. Тобі подобається моя сестра? (А. Толстой). 6. Підніміться вгору. Вас чекає Валентина Павлівна. (Тендряков). 7. Баклажанів! Чому ти не їси? (Булгаков). 8. Здрастуй. Як себе почуваєш? (Тендряков). 9. У школі заняття починаються о дев'ятій годині ранку. (Пермяк). 10. Ні! я не завжди сміюся! Д. зовсім не весела людина. (Тургенєв). 11. Ти закоханий, Андрій Петрович? Ти не відповідаєш мені. Чому ти не відповідаєш? (Тургенєв). 12. Мама, хто це свистить? (А. Толстой). 13. Її голос непоганий, але співає вона погано. (Лермонтов). 14. Віктор, ти мене чуєш? - наполегливо запитав Зав'ялов. (Чаковский).

### 54. Insert the Past Simple or Past Progressive.

1..Montanelli entered the room where Arthur \_\_\_ for him at the supper table, (to wait) (Voynich). 2. Miss Marple's telephone rang when she \_\_\_ (to dress) (Christie). 3. I lighted my pipe afresh and nodded to him to show that I \_\_\_ (to listen) (Leacock). 4. Leila felt the girls \_\_\_ really \_\_\_ her. They \_\_\_ towards the men. (to see — negative, to look) (Mansfield). 5. The Sergeant \_\_\_ when his clients \_\_\_. (to write, to enter) (Dickens). 6. She \_\_\_ constantly \_\_\_ me to lunch and dine with her and once or twice a year. \_\_\_ me to spend a week-end at her house in the

country, (to ask, to invite) (Maugham). 7. Gretta had the feeling that everyone \_\_\_ at her, and she \_\_\_ her eyes... (to look, to lower) (Caldwell). 8. For some seconds she stood watching him and both \_\_\_ very quickly, (to think) (Weils). 9. They walked on a little and then he \_\_\_ she \_\_\_ (to see, to cry) (Maugham). 10. I looked at the First of the Barons. He \_\_\_ salad, (to eat) (Mansfield). 11. Clyde \_\_\_ as she talked how different she was from Hortense. (to think) (Dreiser). 12. Sir Henry looked into the lounge.. ..... In the lounge Hugo McLean \_\_\_ a crossword puzzle and \_\_\_ a good deal over it. (to do, to frown) (Christie). 13. The storm grew worse and worse, and the rain fell in torrents, and little Hans could not see where he \_\_\_. (to go) (Wilde). 14. It was warm and cosy in the kitchen when he walked in. Madam Perier \_\_\_ and her husband \_\_\_ a Paris-Soir. Annette .— stockings, (to cook, to read, to darn) (Maugham).

### 55. Translate into English.

#### (A)

1. Коли Давид приїхав, Хем вже чекав на нього. 2. Коли декан увійшов до аудиторії, то Петров робив доповідь. 3. Коли туристи повернулися, вони побачили, що машина їх вже чекає. 4. Вона постійно говорила про свою дитину. 5. Том Соєр не міг грати зі своїми приятелями. Він білил паркан. 6. Місіс Гуммідж постійно скаржилася на холод.

#### (B)

1. «Коли я минулої осені готувався до вступних іспитів, я познайомився з багатьма студентами», - сказав Артур. 2. Вже сонце сідало, коли я підїхав до Кисловодська. (Лермонтов). 3. Ставало темно. (Чехов). 4. Близько сьомої години вечора я гуляв на бульварі. (Лермонтов). 5. Я сидів біля вікна, коли почув стук їх карети. (Лермонтов). 6. Вона [Катя] безперервно червоніла. (Тургенєв). 7. Через годину Павло Петрович уже лежав у ліжку з забинтованою ногою. (Тургенєв). 8. Гості Маркелова ще спали, коли до нього з'явився посланець з листом від його сестри. (Тургенєв). 9. Вони вийшли, коли було ще світло і дув сильний вітер. (Чаковский). 10. Альохін посунув свого стільця ближче до столика, за яким грали двоє дідів. (Котов). 11. Він (Єгор Семенович) працював з ранку до ночі, все поспішав кудись. (Чехов). 12. Від двох до п'яти Нежданов сидів у себе в кімнаті. (Тургенєв). 13. Вона прокинулася в ту саму хвилину, коли я входив в кімнату. (Достоевський).

### 56. Insert the Past Simple or Past Progressive.

1. She heard him sigh while he \_\_\_ (to read) (Collins). 2. While the water \_\_\_, Ma Parker began sweeping the floor, (to heat) (Mansfield). 3. While he \_\_\_ the tea she \_\_\_ him. (to make, to watch) (Abrahams). 4. Mrs. Presty \_\_\_ at him with some anxiety on her daughter's account, while he \_\_\_ the message on Randal's card, (to look, to read) (Collins). 5. It was quite late at night, and the brother \_\_\_ aloud while the sister \_\_\_, her needle, when they were interrupted by a knocking at the door, (to read, to ply) (Dickens). 6. While Mrs. Calligan \_\_\_ the table Mamie went to her room and Aileen followed her. (to set) (Dreiser). 7. While the doctor \_\_\_, Mrs. Presty \_\_\_ her own conclusions from a close scrutiny of Mr. Sarrazin's face, (to speak, to draw) (Collins). 8. While he \_\_\_ he \_\_\_ the doorbell, then voices, (to wash,

to hear) (Abrahams). 9. While the gendarmes \_\_\_ the room, Arthur \_\_\_ waiting on the edge of the bed. (to ransack, to sit) (Voynich).

### 57. Insert the Present Perfect or Past Simple.

1. You \_\_\_ never \_\_\_ me why you're called Tony when your name is James, (to tell) (Galsworthy). 2. I \_\_\_ her name in the papers rather often of late, (to see) (Maugham). 3. "The rain \_\_\_, carino," Montanelli said after sunset. "Come out; I want to have a talk with you." (to stop) (Voynich). 4. " \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ a job?" "There are none." (to find) (Galsworthy). 5. " \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ all the necessary preparations incident to Miss Sedley's departure, Miss Jemima?" asked Miss Pinkerton. (to complete) (Thackeray). 6. His father \_\_\_ just a week ago to-day, (to die) (Galsworthy) 7. I know where you the morning, (to spend) (Austen). 8. Gh! You \_\_\_. someone with you. Introduce me. (to bring) (Shaw). 9. Barbara! You \_\_\_ the education of a lady. Please, let your father see that and don't talk like a street girl, (to have) (Shaw). 10. "'Let's go," said Abra- niovici; "I \_\_\_ my appetite." (to lose) (Heym). 11. "Oh — oh — you are Mary Gerrard?... You \_\_\_ I — I wouldn't have recognized you." (to change) (Christie). 12. "Where's the paper?" asked Edward. «I \_\_\_ the leading article yet." (to read — negative) (Maugham). 13. Montanelli \_\_\_ awake the whole night through, (to lie) (Voynich). 14. Mr. Worthing, I suppose, \_\_\_ from London yet? (to return — negative) (Wilde). 15 ... ... It's the most tasteless, repulsive idea I \_\_\_ ever \_\_\_ of (to hear). (Murdoch and Priestley). 16. Mother, I \_\_\_ just \_\_\_ to him. (to write) (Wilde). 17. My hands are all wet with these roses. Aren't they lovely? They \_\_\_ up from Selley this morning. (to come) (Wilde). 18. Young Mako \_\_\_ a match, \_\_\_ his pipe, and \_\_\_ them slowly, (to strike, to light, to approach) (Abrahams). 19. In fact I \_\_\_ just \_\_\_ a telegram to say that my poor friend Bunbury is very ill again, (to have) (Wilde). 20. You \_\_\_ even \_\_\_ at that book I got you on the war in the Pacific, (to look — negative). (Murdoch). 21. When \_\_\_ you first \_\_\_ the co-respondent...? (to see) (Galsworthy). 22. We \_\_\_ in silence for a few minutes. He \_\_\_ at last, (to sit, to speak) (Dickens). 23. "I \_\_\_ so little experience yet," she said. "I only \_\_\_ school yesterday, you see." (to have, to leave) (Beresford). 24. "I \_\_\_ surely \_\_\_ very long," returned Florence. "When \_\_\_ I \_\_\_ here? Yesterday?" (to sleep, to come) (Dickens). 25. I \_\_\_ Ann at her father's house twenty odd years ago and \_\_\_ her ever since, (to meet, to know) (Stone).

### 58. Translate into English.

1. Ви написали контрольну роботу? Покажіть мені її. 2. Вона написала останню контрольну роботу без помилок. 3. Я давно бачила цю п'єсу. Я вже забула її. 4. Я давно з нею познайомилася. 5. Я давно її не бачила. 6. Я давно прийшла сюди. Я тут з дев'ятої години. 7. Я тільки що бачила тов. Петрова. Він недавно приїхав з Москви. 8. Я не чула вашого питання. 9. Що ви сказали? 10. Я не чула, що ви сказали. 11. Хотілося б знати, куди вона поклала мої книги. 12. Вчора у нас була цікава лекція про міжнародне становище. Всі студенти були присутні на лекції. 13. Коли ви почали читати цю книгу? - Ми почали читати її минулого тижня.

### 59. Insert the Present Simple or the Present Perfect.

1. My child, what brings you here before I \_\_\_ ? (to breakfast) (Ch. Bronte). 2. I'll go there directly I \_\_\_ my breakfast, (to finish) (Dickens). 3. "My dear Bertha," said Miss Ley, "the doctor will have an apoplectic fit, if you \_\_\_ such things." (to say) (Maugham). 4. When you \_\_\_ your fortune, you must come back and assert yourself in London, (to make) (Wilde). 5... "Yes, dear, but till she \_\_\_ you herself, I can't say more." (to tell) (Galsworthy). 6. I must go to him, Martin, now, literally tonight, as soon as I \_\_\_ some things, (to pack) (Murdoch and Priestley). 7. As soon as Harry \_\_\_ his letters, we're going for a walk, (to finish) (Maugham). 8. "Are you ill, darling?" "I shall know that when Dr. Cornish \_\_\_ me." (to examine) (Maugham) 9. My dearest Edith will be her natural and constant guardian when you \_\_\_. (to return) (Dickens). 10. "If you \_\_\_," Scotty said, "I can give you something to eat." (to get up) (Aldridge). 11. When I meet with real poetry, I cannot rest till I \_\_\_ it by heart, (to learn) (Ch. Bronte). 12. Signor Rivarez, you must take something before you \_\_\_ (to go) (Voynich). 13. I dare not approach the subject of the moonstone again until time \_\_\_ something to quiet her. (to do) (Collins). 14. If you \_\_\_ to speak to us, wait till my brother \_\_\_ (to want, to come) (Hardy). 15. If you \_\_\_, shall we set off for Hunterbury? (to finish) (Christie). 16. But perhaps we can continue this chat when my dear brother \_\_\_ (to go) (Murdoch).

#### 60. Translate into English.

1. Якщо він про це дізнається, він прийде в лють. 2. Я не зможу вам дати певної відповіді, поки не поговорю з головним інженером. 3. Ми виїдемо в п'ять часів, якщо дощ до цього часу перестане. 4. Я переведу пропозицію після того, як проаналізую його. 5. Я прийду після того, як закінчу роботу. 6. Він поїде на південь, як тільки захистить дисертацію. 7. Я дам вам цю книгу після того, як прочитаю її. 8. Як тільки ми вирішимо це питання, я вам зателефоную.

#### 61. Insert the Past Simple or Past Perfect.

1 Gemma \_\_\_ badly the last few nights, and there were dark shadows under her eyes, (to sleep) (Voynich). 2. When he returned to his hotel he found a message that someone \_\_\_ in his absence... (to telephone) (Hilton). 3. The Gadfly \_\_\_ a moment, glancing furtively at Gemma; then he \_\_\_ (to pause, to go on). (Voynich). 4. They \_\_\_ the door of their inn, and \_\_\_ a little way down the village, before they \_\_\_ the precise spot in which it stood, (to pass, to walk, to recollect) (Dickens). 5. The moon \_\_\_ There was nothing to dispel the dark of the night, (to rise — negative) (Abrahams). 6. Hardly \_\_\_. she \_\_\_ when a very stout gentleman \_\_\_ into the chair opposite hers, (to sit down, to flop) (Mansfield). 7. They did not speak to him again, until he \_\_\_ (to eat) (Greene). 8. Now the madman on the stairs spoke again and his mood \_\_\_ suddenly \_\_\_ ; he seemed quietly merry, (to change) (Priestley). 9. When Martini \_\_\_ the room, the Gadfly turned his head round quickly, (to enter) (Voynich). 10. No sooner \_\_\_ he \_\_\_ a drink himself, than Mrs. Fettle \_\_\_ in. (to take, to look) (Lessing). 11. Those grey hairs startled me. I \_\_\_ they were there, (to know — negative) (Cain). 12. Gemma \_\_\_ her hand and \_\_\_ into the house. When the door \_\_\_ behind her he \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ the spray of cypress which \_\_\_ from her breast, (to pull away, to run, to close, to stoop, to pick up, to fall).

(Voynich). 13. The fire \_\_\_ dead, the moon \_\_\_ down, and the window —grey before I went to sleep, (to be, to go, to be). (Cain). 14. I told him everything.. He \_\_\_ and \_\_\_, like a figure cut in stone, till I \_\_\_ (to stand, to listen, to finish) (Voynich). 15. When I \_\_\_ Viste Grande towards dusk I found two notes awaiting me... (to reach) (Hilton). 16. He \_\_\_ hardly \_\_\_ another cigarette when the general \_\_\_ into the courtyard, (to light, to come). (Maugham). 17. Gemma went slowly down the stairs, Martini following in silence. She \_\_\_ to look ten years older in these few days, and the gray streak across her hair \_\_\_ into a broad band, (to grow, to widen) (Voynich). 18. Presently the sounds of voices and footsteps approaching along the terrace roused her from the dreamy state into which she \_\_\_ (to fall) (Voynich). 19. She was a woman of nearly fifty who \_\_\_ obviously \_\_\_ pretty once. (to be) (Shaw). 20. They crouched down behind the group of statuary and \_\_\_ till the watchman \_\_\_ (to wait, to pass) (Voynich). 21. Moreover, to him [the doctor] the affair was commonplace; it was just a hysterical woman who \_\_\_ with her lover and \_\_\_ poison, (to quarrel, to take) (Maugham). 22. The moon \_\_\_ yet \_\_\_ I sat in the sultry dark, making patterns with the end of my cigarette and listening, listening, (to rise — negative) (Hansford Johnson). 23. One night there Hew over the city a little Swallow. His friends \_\_\_ away to Egypt six weeks before, but he \_\_\_ behind. (to go, to stay) (Wilde). 24. By this time Collard's offer \_\_\_ a thing of nightmare, (to become) (Hansford Johnson). 25. When Alison \_\_\_ the first strains of the orchestra came stealing out to me from inside the hall, (to disappear) (Cronin). 26. He \_\_\_ just \_\_\_ the hall when a stranger \_\_\_ (to leave, to enter) (Leacock). 27. On glancing at the address, he observed that it contained no name. The stranger \_\_\_ far, so he made after him to ask it. (to go \_\_\_ negative) (Dickens).

### 62. Translate into English.

1. Не встиг він пообідати, як йому подзвоні́л приятель. Він тільки що приї́хав з Криму, де провів кілька місяців. 2. Він не прочитав і трьох сторінок, як його перервали. 3. Іван Іванович любив ці самотні прогулянки, які з недавнього часу стали його єдиною розвагою. 4. Нарешті вона залишилася одна. Гості пішли. 5. Не встигла міс Бетсі дізнатися, що у місіс Копперфі́льд народився син, як вона поїхала з дому. 6. Коли я її бачив востаннє, вона здавалася дуже щасливою. Вона тільки, що отримала лист від брата, який повернувся з Півночі, де він пробув довгий час. 7. Я не пробув і п'яти хвилин в кімнаті, як двері відчинилися і вона увійшла. 8. Олівер пробув в стінах робочого будинку не більше чверті години і ледве встиг покінчити з другим скибкою хліба, як містер Бамбл повернувся і оголосив, що хлопчик повинен негайно постати перед радою. 9. Коли ми приїхали в санаторій, ми перш за все пішли до моря.

### 63. Insert the Past Progressive or Past Perfect ...

1. The Gadfly \_\_\_ just \_\_\_ washing the boy, and \_\_\_ him in a warm blanket, when Gemma came in with a tray in her hands. (to finish, to wrap) (Voynich). 2. They \_\_\_ the peacock door and stood there, talking, (to reach) (Galsworthy). 3. She [Nurse Hopkins] herself \_\_\_ just \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ her bonnet strings when Mary entered. (to come in, to untie) (Christie). 4. She could see their faces in a looking-glass.

They \_\_\_ evidently \_\_\_ themselves, (to enjoy) (Mittford). 5. Mr. Pickwick found that his three companions \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ his arrival to commence breakfast, (to rise, to wait) (Dickens). 6. I led her to the sitting room. Antonia \_\_\_ her tears and \_\_\_ her nose again. She greeted Rosemary, (to dry, to powder) (Murdoch). 7. When Gemma returned with the milk the Gadfly \_\_\_ the riding-cloak and \_\_\_ the leather gaiters which Martini \_\_\_ (to put on, to fasten, to bring) (Voynich). 8. When I looked up again I saw that she \_\_\_, and \_\_\_ with her hand on the handle of the door, (to move, to stand) (Du Maurier). 9. Then, quite suddenly, I noticed a movement in the garden: someone. \_\_\_ from the gate at the far end of the lawn and \_\_\_ rapidly across towards the house, (to enter, to move) (Clark). 10. He hurried out into the big, dim vault of the station... The rain \_\_\_ at the rails and wind was cold after the closed-in carriage, (to lash) (Lindsay). 11. Elinor \_\_\_ more than half a dozen steps... when a hand fell on her arm from behind, (to take — negative) (Christie). 12. When daylight came the storm \_\_\_ still \_\_\_ but the snow \_\_\_. (to blow, to stop) (Hemingway).

#### 64. Translate into English.

1. Він налаштував скрипку і зіграв сонату. 2. Він налаштував скрипку і грав сонату. 3. Містер Мелл відклав книги в сторону і грав на флейті. 4. Містер Мелл відклав книги в сторону і став грати на флейті, 5. Том приніс води і побіг грати з приятелями. 6. Том приніс води і грав з приятелями. 7. Кораблі вийшли з порту і пливли в північному напрямку. 8. Кораблі вийшли з порту і взяли курс на північ. 9. Сем закрив двері за Вільджоком і сіл біля каміна. 10. Коли Сарі увійшла в кухню, Сем вже закрив двері за Вільджоном і заважав вогонь в каміні. 11. У будинку було тихо. Діти послули ... 12. У будинку було тихо. Діти спали. 13. Коли я прокинувся, сонце вже зійшло. 14. Коли я прокинувся, сонце вже яскраво світило. 15. Коли я вийшла з дому, вітер вже стих і світило сонце. 16. Днями, коли я проводжала брата, я зустріла на вокзалі приятельку, з якою разом вчилася в школі і яку не бачила багато років. 17. Коли Тавров прийшов, Ольга сиділа в їдальні. Вона читала статтю, яку написала для журналу. Таврів ще не читав статті і попросив Ольгу показати йому її. 18. Коли хлопчик зайшов до кімнати, його батько сидів біля каміна і читав лист, яке він отримав в його відсутність. 19. На вулиці було ще світло, але в конторі вже горіли лампи, Коростельов вже повернувся.

**65. Insert one of the tenses expressing future actions or states (Future Simple, Future Progressive, Future Perfect, Present Simple, Present Progressive or to be going+ infinitive).**

(A)

1. I have not visited the place yet. I \_\_\_ there to-morrow. (to go) 2. Our train \_\_\_ at 8 p. m. to-morrow, so if you \_\_\_ at 5 o'clock we \_\_\_ still \_\_\_ (to start, to come, to pack) 3. At 4 o'clock tomorrow we \_\_\_ packing and by 6 we \_\_\_ with ease, (to begin, to finish) 4. \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ dinner by the time I come back? (to have) 5. Ring me up at II, I \_\_\_ yet. (to sleep—negative)

(B)

1. I \_\_\_ on my round by the time you go, so I'll say good-bye to you now. (to start out) (Maugham). 2. "I think you \_\_\_ him," said Elinor, "when you know more of him." (to like) (Austen). 3 ... "Shall we go downstairs and meet the man?" "Let us stay here; he \_\_\_ at our door in a moment, you will see," said Sylvi- ane. (to knock) (Bennett). 4. As a number of episodes from this novel \_\_\_ the public through their wireless sets before it is published, a few words of explanation are necessary, (to reach) (Priestley). 5. I suppose everyone \_\_\_ me questions and it's so awkward. (to ask) (Christie). 6. But you \_\_\_ I won't let you. (to go — negative) (Murdoch and Priestley). 7. "When \_\_\_ I \_\_\_ your brother?" said Georgie. (to meet) (Murdoch). 8. What \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ this afternoon? (to do) (Galsworthy).

#### **66. Translate into English.**

1. Вони почнуть будівництво клубу в найближчі дні і закінчать його до кінця року. 2. Не дзвоніть їй об одинадцятій годині. Вона вже буде спати. 3. Зателефонуйте о сьомій годині. Я думаю, що до цього часу друкарка вже надрукує ваші документи. 4. Я ще буду працювати, коли ви повернетесь.

#### **67. Insert the Present Perfect or the Present Perfect Progressive.**

1 ..... I \_\_\_ him since he came back from the East, (to see — negative) (Greene). 2. "Ever since I was a young girl," said Miss Ley, "I \_\_\_ not to take things seriously..." (to try) (Maugham). 3. I will be your friend: I \_\_\_ always \_\_\_ you. (to like) (Ch. Bronte). 4. Your wife flies into a temper and stabs a man you \_\_\_ with for over a year, (to work) (Hilton). 5. I \_\_\_ for a long time to make you a little present, Bertha, (to want) (Maugham). 6. Lord Caversham \_\_\_ some time in the library for Sir Robert, (to wait) (Wilde). 7. I \_\_\_ to England for sixteen years, (to be — negative) (Maugham). 8. I suppose you know, Peggy dear, I \_\_\_ awfully fond of you for quite a long time, (to be) (W. Locke). 9. It is highly probable you \_\_\_ with him for the last three weeks... (to correspond) (James). 10. They \_\_\_ the news in the streets since two o'clock, (to yell) (Conrad). 11. "How about playing a little something for me?" he said. "Oh, Lonnie! I \_\_\_ for ages. And I'll wake the children." (to play — negative) (Benson). 12. The house \_\_\_ in my charge for more than a year, (to be) (Du Maurier). 13. "I can't remember my aunt's address. We \_\_\_ from her for years, (to hear — negative) (Christie).

#### **68. Translate into English.**

1. Скільки часу ви мене чекаєте? 2. Я знаю її вже два роки. 3. Я завжди вважала за краще трагедію комедії. 4. Вони пишуть виклад вже дві години. 5. Скільки часу ви займаєтеся музикою? 6. Мені вже давно хочеться прочитати цю книгу. 7. Я не маю від нього листів з серпня. 8. Я не бачила словник з тих пір, як ви його взяли з шафи. 9. Я відчуваю себе дуже самотнім з тих пір, як брат поїхав. 10. Я дуже втомилася. Я готувалася до іспиту з політичної економії. 11. "Він розповідав мені жахливі історії», - сказала вона, коли Олег вийшов. 12. Чому ви все так дивіться на мене? Ніна вам говорила щось про мене?

#### **69. Insert the Present Progressive or the Present Perfect Progressive.**

1. "Oh, Mr. Craddock, let me come near you," cried Mrs. Branderton, "I \_\_\_ to get at you for twenty minutes." (to try) (Maugham). 2. I \_\_\_ here all the morning to



see either her or Robert. (to wait) (tilde). 3. "What's the matter?" "The matter? The girl's ill. She \_\_\_" (to die) (Christie). 4. My dear girl, what \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ about now? (to think) (Beresford). 5. I \_\_\_ so much about it since I received your letter, (to think) (Marryat). 6. I \_\_\_ the streets of the city for you for two years and this is the first time I've admitted it even to myself, (to search) (Shaw). 7. I hear you \_\_\_ for a new house, (to look) (Lindsay). 8. Of course, we have problems, but we \_\_\_ to handle them, and I must say, quite successfully, (to learn) (Gow and D'Usseau). 9. When her voice ceased, he moved uneasily and said, "I \_\_\_ well for the last ten days." (to feel — negative) (Conrad). 10. She \_\_\_ extraordinary well to-night (to feel) (Wells). 11. What else have I to live for but my children? It's you and the rest of them that I \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ for all these years, (to work, to plan) (Dreiser).

### **70. Insert the Past Simple, Past Perfect, or Past Perfect Progressive.**

1. After some desultory conversation, the Director inquired how long he \_\_\_ Montanelli. (to know) (Voynich). 2. It was almost dinner-time by then, and we \_\_\_ no food all day, but neither of us was hungry, (to have) (Hilton). 3. We \_\_\_ in silence for some time when Ah-Yen spoke, (to smoke) (Leacock). 4. The party \_\_\_ already \_\_\_ for a week before I could get away from London, (to sail) (Snow). 5. Breakfast \_\_\_ long \_\_\_ on the table, when Arthur came tearing into the room, (to be — negative) (Voynich). 6. Mr. Morrough, who \_\_\_ my doctor for some years and \_\_\_ also my friend, came at once, (to be, to be) (Hansford Johnson). 7....since his arrival in April he \_\_\_ simply \_\_\_ round the house, helping Ann with the washing up, running errands, (to hang) (Murdoch). 8. She \_\_\_ there more than two months when she fell down a flight of steps and hurt her spine, (to be — negative) (Mansfield). 9. He found that he \_\_\_ stockstill for over half an hour, wrestling with his thoughts, (to stand) (Lindsay). 10. Bertha \_\_\_ at her husband since he came into the room, unable in astonishment to avert her eyes, (to look) (Maugham). 11. For a week the Gadfly \_\_\_ in a fearful state, (to lie) (Voynich). 12. After he \_\_\_ about three hours, he arrived at the Doctor's house, (to walk) (Wilde). 13. The Carrier expected that Tackleton would pay him an early visit, and he was right. He \_\_\_ to and fro before his open door many minutes when he saw the toy merchant coming in his chaise along the road, (to walk — negative) (Dickens). 14. They \_\_\_ from noon till sunset, (to journey) (Ch. Bronte). 15. Marian broke up their talk, and told Mr. Townsend to run away to her mother, who \_\_\_ for the last half hour to introduce him to Mr. Almond, (to wish) (James). 16. I went into a fish-and-chip shop in a poor street near the station. I \_\_\_ since lunch and I ordered myself a twopenny portion of chips, (to eat — negative) (Cronin). 17. The feeling of an overhanging disaster, which \_\_\_ ever since his father's stroke, settled down over his mind, (to grow) (Lindsay).

### **71. Insert the Past Progressive or the Past Perfect Progressive.**

1. The four of them went out and joined Mark Gaskell, who \_\_\_ at the extreme end of the terrace by himself, (to sit) (Christie). 2. Gretta \_\_\_ through the blowing snow for several minutes when a man, his head lowered against the wind, walked directly into her. (to walk) (Caldwell). 3. It continued to rain and at Vienna \_\_\_ still \_\_\_ (to rain) (Hilton). 4. We \_\_\_ maybe an hour when she began to lean forward and look out, and then she told me to stop, (to run) (Cain). 5. I \_\_\_ at the bar one

evening with an acquaintance when the man with the scar came up. (to stand) (Maugham). 6. She took his arm, and led him out to the cab that \_\_\_ at the door, (to wait) (Collins). 7. When I came down to Burlington to work in the lumber mill, I was only a kid about sixteen. My brother \_\_\_ there already a year... (to work). (Reed). 8. Sitting by the window at a table, where she seemed to have been writing or drawing, was a lady, whose head \_\_\_ on her hand, (to rest) (Dickens). 9. Nell awoke and saw that it was still night, and that the stars \_\_\_ brightly in the sky. (to shine) (Dickens). 10 ... He \_\_\_ about half an hour when he saw Cornelius coming along the path, (to walk) (Hardy). 11. He \_\_\_ of her all the morning: he \_\_\_ of her now. (to think, to think) (Collins). 12. When the doctor awoke, Miss Reid \_\_\_ still \_\_\_ (to work) (Maugham).

### 72. Insert the Past Progressive, Past Perfect, or Past Perfect Progressive.

1. Abbey resumed the newspaper she \_\_\_ (to read) (Dickens). 2. By three o'clock he \_\_\_ all his own cigarettes and those he could borrow from others. He \_\_\_ about lunch, (to finish, to forget) (Wilson). 3. When she came out again her tears and cries \_\_\_, but there was a band of rosy flush across her forehead, (to cease) (Hansford Johnson). 4. He \_\_\_ still \_\_\_ at her, when two of the prowlers halted on his left, (to gaze) (Lindsay). 5. Approaching the door, she found herself face to face with Mr. Linley. He \_\_\_ just \_\_\_ directions to one of the servants, and was re-entering the drawing-room, (to give) (Collins). 6. Rosa made a contemptuous gesture. Then she tossed the book she \_\_\_ on to the ground, (to read) (Murdoch). 7. I got up from where I \_\_\_ at the Carlton House writing table and went over to the fireplace, (to sit) (Murdoch). 8. She looked up at him, and found he \_\_\_ her closely, (to watch) (Wells). 9. She was on the edge of tears, as nearly dishevelled as so tidy and businesslike a girl could be. I thought she \_\_\_ (to cry) (Hansford Johnson). 10. It \_\_\_, but it \_\_\_, and a street lamp some way off streaked the roadway with reflections, (to rain \_\_\_ negative, to rain) (Murdoch). 11. Cowperwood got up. He was a little afraid now of this deep-seated passion he \_\_\_ (to arouse) (Dreiser). 12. She picked up the chair she \_\_\_ in and quickly slipped away with it into the house, (to sit) (Maugham). 13. Elinor \_\_\_ still \_\_\_ at this missive ... .. when the door opened, (to stare) (Christie). 14. "Oh, don't get up, dear Miss Ley," said the visitor as her hostess slowly rose from the sofa upon which she \_\_\_ so comfortably \_\_\_. (to lie) (Maugham).

### 73. Translate into English.

1. Вона відклала в сторону лист, яке писала, і задумалася. 2. Вона пішла на пошту відправити лист, який написала напередодні. 3. Всі ще спали, коли задзвонив телефон. 4. В саду нікого не було. Пахло свіжоскошеної травою. Мабуть, садівники косили. 5. Сад втратив свою принадність: садівники скопили всю траву. 6. На щастя, він не помітив її запалених очей і не здогадався, що вона плакала. 7. Сью уважно спостерігала за Джонсі, коли та відкрила очі. 8. Сью, яка деякий час спостерігала за своєю хворою подругою, підійшла до її ліжка. 9. Вона відклала в сторону книгу, яку читала. 10. Вона написала лист і читала книгу. 11. Пеготти впустила панчіх, який вона штопала. 12. Пеготти відклала панчіх, який вже заштопати.

**74. Insert the Present Simple, Present Progressive, Present Perfect, or Present Perfect Progressive.**

1. I \_\_\_ the bell for the last quarter of an hour, (to ring) (Maugham). 2. I want to see how much he \_\_\_ since I saw him last, (to change) (Voynich). 3. \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ any word from her since she left here? (to have) (Dickens). 4. I don't want to take a cure at all. I am perfectly happy. All my life I \_\_\_ perfectly happy. (to be) (Hemingway). 5. Signora Grassini greeted Gemma affectionately, exclaiming in a loud whisper: "How charming you \_\_\_ tonight!" (to look) (Voynich). 6. Here's my keys. I \_\_\_ (to leave) (Gow and D'Usseau). 7. I \_\_\_ to Mr. Boldwood since the autumn. I want to explain. I \_\_\_ to do it ever since I returned, (to speak — negative, to long) (Hardy). 8. I requested them to suspend their decision until they. \_\_\_ my narrative, (to read) (Collins). 9. Wait till you \_\_\_ Moose and \_\_\_ with him. (to see, to talk) (Aldridge). 10. "But what \_\_\_ we \_\_\_?" she asked. "I \_\_\_ about it a lot. I \_\_\_ about it all week. But I \_\_\_ what to do." (to do, to think, to think, to know — negative) (Caldwell). 11. I must not let my eyes get all red and swollen, or Henry'll know I \_\_\_ (to cry) (Maugham). 12. The sun \_\_\_ with different degrees of heating power in different parts of the world, (to shine). 13. "Look," I said, "I \_\_\_ Francis very well. I \_\_\_ him since we were very young men." (to know, to know) (Snow). 14. "Well, I \_\_\_ that Iris isn't going to be married," I said after a while, (to hear) (Maugham). 15. He says he \_\_\_ to the same tunes for fifteen years, (to listen) (Maugham). 16. Cesare you and I \_\_\_ friends for all these years, and I \_\_\_ never \_\_\_ you what really happened about Arthur, (to be, to tell) (Voynich). 17. What are we going to say to the king when he \_\_\_? (to come in) (Shaw). 18. "Dear little Hans," cried the Miller, "I am in great trouble. My little boy \_\_\_ off a ladder and \_\_\_ himself." (to fall, to hurt) (Wilde). 19. "As I \_\_\_ you for the past six months," he said, "business is bad." (to tell) (Shaw). 20. "This other gentleman," cried Mr. Pickwick, "is, as you will see when you \_\_\_ the letter... a very near relative, or I should rather say a very particular friend of your son's." (to read) (Dickens). 21. Maude: You \_\_\_ both; \_\_\_ forward to this moment ever since you met one another. Carol: And now it \_\_\_ (to look, to come) (Maugham). 22. ... But you ought to have been telling your tale. Now you begin and when you \_\_\_, we'll go back and see what \_\_\_ really \_\_\_ (to finish, to happen) (Priestley). 23. What \_\_\_ you. \_\_\_ with yourself since I've been away? (to do) (Christie). 24. You \_\_\_ here two weeks. \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ your opinion of the South? (to be, to change) (Gow and D'Usseau). 25. "I am very hungry and tired," replied Oliver. "I \_\_\_ a long way. I \_\_\_ these seven days." (to walk, to walk) (Dickens). 26. My good man, Signora Bolla \_\_\_ head nurse in general to all of us. She \_\_\_ after sick people ever since she was in short frocks, and \_\_\_ it better than any sister of mercy I \_\_\_ I needn't leave any directions if she \_\_\_ (to be, to look, to do, to know, to come) (Voynich). 27. As Arthur mounted the stone steps leading to the street, a girl in a cotton dress and straw hat ran up to him with outstretched hands. "Arthur! Oh, I am so glad!.. I \_\_\_ here for half an hour... Arthur, why \_\_\_ you \_\_\_ at me like that? Something \_\_\_ Arthur, what \_\_\_ to you? Stop!" (to wait, to look, to happen, to come) (Voynich). 28. "Mr. Bithem here yet?" asked Miss Mass. "Oh, yes, dear," cried the chorus. "He \_\_\_ here for ages. We all \_\_\_ here

for more than an hour." (to be, to wait) (Mansfield). 29. "Are we alone now?" "The waiter \_\_\_ and the door is locked." (to go) (Caldwell). 30. I \_\_\_ happy. I \_\_\_ always \_\_\_ happy, (to be, to be) (Hemingway).

**75. Insert the Past Simple, Past Progressive, Past Perfect or Past Perfect Progressive,**

1. Then she found that the tears \_ a \_ quietly \_\_\_ from her eyes. Perhaps they \_\_\_ for a long time, (to flow, to flow) (Murdoch). 2. One day of the new year she \_\_\_ as usual at her window when Edward came prancing up the drive on horseback, (to sit). (Maugham). 3. He and I \_\_\_ friends since our early twenties. At this time he was fifty-two, and already an elder statesman of science. (to be).(Snow). 4. I \_\_\_ out Honor's letter and \_\_\_ it, and \_\_\_ to the post. The fog \_\_\_ When I \_\_\_ I \_\_\_ some biscuits and \_ myself with whisky and hot milk, (to copy, to seal, to go, to clear, to return, to eat, to dose) (Murdoch). 5. He told me that an American Signore \_\_\_ there for three months, (to stay) (Maugham). 6. She [Aileen] stole downstairs and out into the vestibule, opening the outer door and looking out into the street. The lamps \_\_\_ already \_\_\_ in the dark, and a cool wind \_\_\_ (to flare, to blow. (Dreiser). 7 ... .. It was true that we \_\_\_ one another almost intimately! for five and twenty years, (to know) (Maugham). 8. I \_\_\_ hardly \_\_\_ more than the first three chapters when my attention was diverted by a conversation going on in the front of the store, (to read (Leacock). 9. She \_\_\_ mortally with my husband only ten minute! ago. (to quarrel) (Shaw). 10. He \_\_\_ scarcely \_\_\_ outside the dooj when he heard Wardle's voice talking loudly, (to get) (Dickens). 11. The next day he \_\_\_ some honeysuckle against the porch, when he heard the Miller's voice calling to him from the road, (to nail up) (Wilde). 12. Roddy \_\_\_ rapidly and nervously up and downthj room for a minute or two. (to walk) (Christie). 13. I knew righi away that there was the place I \_\_\_. all my life, (to look for). (Maugham). 14. Half-past eleven. He [the Gadfly] \_\_\_ still \_\_\_ though the hand was stiff and swollen (to file) (Voynich). 15. A few seconds after the stranger \_\_\_ to lead Mrs. Budger to her cai riage, he darted swiftly from the room, (to disappear) (Dickert). 16. At nine o'clock that evening a long black Packard roadster drew up to her door, and Arnie stepped out of the front seat where he \_\_\_ with the driver and a girl between them, (to sit) (Wilson). 17. I do not stop to say what adventures he began to imagine, or what career to devise for himself before he \_\_\_ three miles from home, (to ride) (Thackeray). 18. Mrs. Banty put down the telephone receiver. She \_\_\_ up twice and each time the answer \_\_\_ the same: Mrs. Marple was out. (to ring, to be) (Christie). 19. The sun \_\_\_ a long way up and it \_\_\_ to get really hot. (to move, to begin) (Abrahams). 20. He was in the extremity of indecision and very wounded by Rosa's refusal to help him. She \_\_\_ even \_\_\_ him for the last few days, (to avoid) (Murdoch). 21. The light in his flat showed that Mrs. Simpson \_\_\_ in for him. (to wait) (Greene). 22. I called on Mrs. Strickland before I left. I \_\_\_ her for some time, and I noticed changes in her; it was not only that she \_\_\_ older, thinner, and more lined; I think her character \_\_\_. (to see — negative, to be, to alter) (Maugham). 23. He \_\_\_ since nine that morning and his stomach \_\_\_ with hunger, (to eat — negative, to growl). (Shaw). 24. They \_\_\_ no sooner \_\_\_ at this point than a most violent and startling knocking was heard at the

door, (to arrive) (Dickens). 25. The old lady was dressed out in a brocaded gown which \_\_\_ the light for twenty years, (to see — negative) (Dickens). 26. Very often, afterwards, in the midst of their talk, he would break off, to try to understand what it was the waves \_\_\_ always \_\_\_ (to say) (Dickens). 27. The women and children and old men \_\_\_ Now he was alone with his mother in the little two-roomed shack, (to go) (Abrahams). 28. I, tried to feel my heart. I could not feel my heart. It \_\_\_ beating, (to stop) (Jerome K. Jerome). 29. After he \_\_\_ there some time, he sold the sack of flour for a very good price, (to wait) (Wilde). 30. Mr. Moore now \_\_\_ silent for several minutes, (to sit) (Ch. Bronte). 31. I think he showed me about thirty canvases. It was the result of the six years during which he \_\_\_ (to paint) (Maugham). 32. Grimly she began to pack her goods and to prepare to leave the hovel. It \_\_\_ for days and water \_\_\_ up on the earthen floor .. (to rain, to well) (Buck). 33. Seven o'clock \_\_\_ hardly \_\_\_ striking on the following morning when Mr. Pickwick's comprehensive mind was aroused from the state of unconsciousness in which slumber \_\_\_ it, by a loud knocking at the chamber door, (to cease, to plunge) (Dickens). 34. When the Gadfly \_\_\_ himself that no one \_\_\_ at the spy-hole he \_\_\_ the piece of bread and carefully \_\_\_ it away. In the middle was the thing he \_\_\_, a bundle of small files, (to satisfy, to watch, to take up, to crumble, to expect) (Voynich). 35. Gemma \_\_\_ the room and. \_\_\_ for a little while looking out of the window. When she \_\_\_, the Gadfly \_\_\_ again \_\_\_ on the table and \_\_\_ his eyes with one hand. He \_\_\_ evidently \_\_\_ her presence, (to cross, to stand, to turn round, to lean, to cover, to forget) (Voynich). 36. He \_\_\_ the key out of the lock, \_\_\_ the door after he \_\_\_ through it; \_\_\_ the key in his pocket, and \_\_\_ into the garden, (to take, to secure, to pass, to put, to go down) (Collins). 37. It \_\_\_. still \_\_\_ It \_\_\_ for days. I arrived at Hereford Square, \_\_\_ the water off my overcoat and — it up, and \_\_\_ into the drawing room. A bright fire \_\_\_ and the lamps were, all on. Antonia, who \_\_\_ by the fire, jumped up to welcome me... She \_\_\_ me and \_\_\_ what sort of day I \_\_\_. (to rain, to rain, to shake, to hang, to tramp, to burn, to read, to kiss, to ask, to have) (Murdoch). 38. It was in this direction that her mind — when her father sent for her to come to him in his room. He \_\_\_ home from his office early in the afternoon and by good luck found her in. She \_\_\_ no desire to go out into the world these last few days, (to run, to come, to have) (Dreiser). 39. Arthur took out of his portmanteau a framed picture, carefully wrapped up. It was a crayon portrait of Montanelli, which \_\_\_ from Rome only a few days before. He \_\_\_ this precious treasure when Julia's page \_\_\_ in a supper-tray on which the old Italian cook, who \_\_\_ Gladys before the harsh new mistress \_\_\_, \_\_\_ such little delicacies as she considered her dear signorino might permit himself to eat. (to come, to unwrap, to bring, to serve, to come, to place) (Voynich). 40. The first person upon whom Arthur's eyes fell, as he \_\_\_ the room where the students' little gatherings were held, was his old playmate, Dr. Warren's daughter. She \_\_\_ in a corner by the window, listening with an absorbed and earnest face to what one of the "initiators", a tall young Lombard in a threadbare coat, \_\_\_ to her. During the last few months she \_\_\_ and \_\_\_ greatly, and now \_\_\_ a grown-up young woman... She was dressed all in black, and \_\_\_ a black scarf over her head, as the room \_\_\_ cold and draughty. The

initiator \_\_\_ passionately \_\_\_ to her the misery of the Calabrian peasantry, (to enter, to sit, to say, to change, to develop, to look, to throw, to be, to describe) (Voynich). 41. They \_\_\_ in this way about three miles, when Mr. Wardle, who \_\_\_ of the window for two or three minutes, suddenly \_\_\_ his face and \_\_\_ in breathless eagerness, "Here they are!" (to travel, to look out, to draw in, to exclaim) (Dickens). 42. He \_\_\_ on the step for some time..., when he was roused by observing that a boy, who \_\_\_ him carelessly some minutes before, \_\_\_, and \_\_\_ now \_\_\_ him... from the opposite side of the street, (to crouch, to pass, to return, to survey) (Dickens). 43. When the Gadfly \_\_\_ into Zita's room she \_\_\_ before a mirror, fastening one of the sprays into her dress. She \_\_\_ apparently \_\_\_ her mind to be good-humoured and \_\_\_ to him with a little cluster of crimson buds tied together, (to come, to stand, to make up, to come up) (Voynich). 44. He \_\_\_ about half an hour ago. (to arrive) (Wilde).

### 76. Translate into English.

#### A

1. Сем, негритянський хлопчик, дуже любив малювати. 2. У дитинстві Сем постійно що-небудь малював. 3. Сем вже кілька тижнів відвідував клас малювання, коли він почав малювати червону троянду. 4. Коли міс Ролстон підійшла до Сема, він вже закінчив малювати троянду і малював негритянську дівчину. 5. Сем деякий час малював негритянську дівчину, коли міс Ролстон підійшла до нього. 6. Сем не малював і десяти хвилин, коли міс Ролстон підійшла до нього. 7. Міс Ролстон підійшла до Сема і зупинилася позаду нього. 8. Міс Ролстон підійшла до Сема і стояла позаду нього. 9. Міс Ролстон почекала, поки Сем не закінчені малюнок. 10. Малюнок був чудовий. Хоча Сем взяв тільки кілька уроків, він зробив великі успіхи. 11. Міс Ролстон взяла малюнок і обіцяла відвезти його до Філадельфії разом з малюнками, які він закінчив раніше. 12. Завідувач художнім відділом переглянув малюнки, які міс Ролстон принесла йому. Малюнки йому дуже сподобалися, але він відмовився їх прийняти, коли дізнався, що художник - негр. 13. Міс Ролстон пробула в Філадельфії близько тижня. 14. Міс Ролстон пробула в Філадельфії близько тижня, перш ніж зрозуміла, що нічого не може зробити для Сема.

#### B

1. Коли Давид приїхав в Салемську школу, директор і його сім'я відпочивали на березі моря. 2. Коли Давид приїхав в школу, там нікого не було: були канікули - і хлопчики поїхали додому. 3. Давид місяць жив в Салемській школі, коли повернулися хлопчики. 4. Містер Мелл кілька годин грав на флейті, коли Давид заснув. 5. Коли містер Мелл увійшов до кімнати, Давид шукав собаку.

#### C

1. Еліза була дуже стомлена, так як цілий день ходила. 2. Вона не могла переправитися через річку - пороми перестали ходити. 3. Еліза легко знайшла дорогу до села, так як часто бувала там. 4. Еліза підійшла до ліжка, де спав її

хлопчик. 5. Хлопчик спав уже близько двох годин, коли переслідувачі приїхали в село.

### **77. Translate into English.**

#### **А**

1. Молоді художники жили кілька місяців разом, перш ніж Джонсі захворіла на запалення легенів. 2. Вона була хвора вже кілька днів і погано виглядала. 3. В той час як Сью малювала, вона почула голос Джонсі. Джонсі дивилася у вікно і вважала. 4. Джонсі сказала: «Коли впаде останній лист, я помру». 5. «Не дивись у вікно, поки я не закінчу свою роботу», - попросила Сью подругу. 6. Сью малювала свого «Старого шахтаря» близько години. 7. Сью малювала свого «Старого шахтаря» близько години, коли нарешті відчула смертельну втому і лягла спати. 8. Коли Сью прокинулася на наступний ранок, Джонсі пильно дивилася на опущену штору. Вона думала про останньому листі - думала про нього, можливо, вже не одну годину. 9. Сью відклала пензель і пішла готувати бульйон для Джонсі. 10. Сью відклала пензель в сторону і готувала бульйон для Джонсі. 11. Старий Берман постійно говорив про своєму шедеврї. 12. Вмираючий художник був щасливий - він створив свій великий твір.

#### **В**

1. Ленні сім років жив у Кейптауні, коли він вирішив повернутися додому. 2. Ленні сказав: «Я повертаюся додому; я не був удома сім років ». 3. Багато років Ленні мріяв повернутися додому і працювати для свого народу. 4. Ленні довгий час мріяв про те, щоб виїхати з Кейптауна, перш ніж повідомив друзям про свої плани. 5. Ленні довго стояв на дорозі, що веде до села. І темрява ... 6. Ленні підійшов до кав'ярні, де вечеряли троє білих. 7. Коли Ленні підійшов до села, він побачив свою матір, яка бігла йому назустріч. 8. Мати Ленні стежила за сином, поки він готував для неї вечерю. 9. Коли Ленні, прокинувся, він відчув, що хтось дивиться на нього. 10. Він відкрив очі і побачив сестру, яку не бачив багато років. П. Мейбл підійшла до Ленні до того, як він прокинувся, і з цікавістю дивилася на нього. 12. До того часу, коли Ленні повернувся додому, Мейбл стала здоровою вісімнадцятирічної дівчиною. 13. Коли Ленні прокинувся, його мати вже встала і готувала чай. 14. Ленні був радий побачити місце, де він грав в дитинстві. 15. Ленні спостерігав за людьми, що оточували його. Серед них була Фіета. Він бачив її раніше. 16. Ленні був вражений: Фіета висловила те, що він смутно відчував. 17. «Я як раз збирався послати за вами», - сказав священник. 18. Священик сказав Ленні: «Серед нас ніколи не було освіченої людини». 19. Ленні провів багато років у Кейптауні, і бідність і страждання його народу виробляли на нього важке враження.

## REFERENCES

1. Адамовська Л. М., Зайковські С. А. Сторінками англійської граматики. Збірник граматичних вправ. Синтаксис. Тернопіль : Навчальна книга – Богдан, 2010. 72 с.
2. Барабаш Т. А. Пособие по грамматике современного английского языка. Глазо, 1996.
3. Гордон Е. М., Крылова И. П. Грамматика современного английского языка. Учебник для ин-тов и факультетов иностранных языков. М. : Высшая школа, 1974.
4. Грамматика английского языка. Морфология. Синтаксис : учебное пособие для студентов педагогических институтов и университетов / [Н.А. Кобрин, Е.А. Корнеева, М.И. Оссовская, К.А. Гузеева]. Санкт-Петербург : Союз, 2006. 496 с.
5. Грамматика английского языка : пособие для студентов педагогических институтов / [В.Л. Каушанская, Р.Л. Ковнер, О.Н. Кожевникова и др.]. М. : Айрис Пресс, 2008. 384 с.
6. Иванова И. П., Бурлакова В. В., Почепцов Г. Г. Теоретическая грамматика современного английского языка. Учебник для студентов инст. и фак-тов иностр. языков. М.: Высш. шк., 1981.
7. Каушанская В. Л. , Ковнер Р. Л. и др. Грамматика англ. языка. Л., 1999.
8. Крылова И.П. Грамматика современного английского языка : учебник для студентов институтов и факультетов иностранных языков / И.П. Крылова, Е.М. Гордон. М. : Книжный дом «Университет», 2003. 448 с.
9. Кобрин И. А. Грамматика английского языка. Синтаксис: Учеб. пособие для пед. ин-тов по спец. «Иностранные языки». М. : Просвещение, 1986.
10. Кобрин И. А. Грамматика современного английского языка. Морфология. Синтаксис. СПб : Союз, Лениздат, 2000.
11. Крылова И.П. Сборник упражнений по грамматике английского языка : учебное пособие для студентов институтов и факультетов иностранных языков / И.П. Крылова. М. : Книжный дом «Университет», 2007. 424 с.
12. Практикум по английскому языку: грамматика. Сборник упражнений : учебное пособие для вузов / [М.Я. Блох, А.Я. Лебедева, В.С. Денисова]. М. : Астрель: АСТ, 2005. 238 с.
13. Практична грамати́ка англійської мови з вправами. Том 2 : посібник для студентів ВНЗ / [Л.М. Черноватий, В.І. Карабан, І.Ю. Набокова І.Ю. та ін.]. Вінниця : Нова книга, 2005. 288 с.
14. Раевская Н. М. Теоретическая грамматика современного английского языка. Учебник по курсу теоретич. грамматики для студентов фак-тов романо-герм. филол. ун-тов и пед. ин-тов ин. языков (на англ. яз.). К. : Вища шк., 1976.



15. Саакян А.С. Упражнения по грамматике современного английского языка. / А.С. Саакян. М. : Рольф, 2001. 448 с.
16. Сборник упражнений по грамматике английского языка : пособие для студентов педагогических институтов и университетов / [В.Л. Каушанская, Р.Л. Ковнер, О.Н. Кожевникова и др.] М. : 2000. 214 с.
17. Черноватий Л. М., Калабан В. І. Практична грамати́ка англійської мови з вправами : Посібник для студентів вищих закладів освіти. Вінниця: Нова книга, 2006.
18. Alexander L.G. Longman English Grammar Practice for Intermediate Students : Self-study edition with key / L.G. Alexander. – Longman, 1990. 296 p.
19. A way to success: English Grammar for University students. Year I (Teacher's Book) / [Н.В. Тучина, Ю.В. Невська, Я.Ю.Сазонова; худож.-оформлювач О.М. Артеменко]. Харків: Фоліо, 2010. 232 с.
20. Azar B.S. Fundamentals of English Grammar with Answer Key / Betty Schramper Azar. Longman, 2003 503 p.
21. Azar B.S. Understanding and Using English Grammar with Answer Key / Betty S. Azar, Stacy A. Hagen. Longman, 2009 530 p.
22. Copage, J. First Certificate Use of English. – Longman Ltd, 2000.
23. Dooley J. Grammarway 4 with answers / Jenny Dooley, Virginia Evans. – Express Publishing, 2013. – 278 p.
24. Eastwood J. Oxford Practice Grammar with Answers / John Eastwood. – Oxford : Oxford University Press, 2002. 430 p.
25. Foley M. Longman Advanced Learners' Grammar : A Self-Study Reference and Practice Book with Answers / Mark Foley, Diane Hall. Longman, 2008. 384 p.
26. Foley M. MyGrammarLab Advanced C1/C2. With key / Mark Foley, Diane Hall. Pearson Education Limited, 2012. 411 p.
27. Fuchs M. Focus on Grammar 4 : An Integrated Skills Approach / Marjorie Fuchs, Margaret Bonner. – Pearson. Longman, 2006. 435 p.
28. Fuchs M. Focus on Grammar 4 . Workbook. / Marjorie Fuchs, Margaret Bonnet with Jane Curtis. Pearson. 2002. p. 51
29. Hewings M. Advanced Grammar in Use with Answers : A Self-Study Reference and Practice Book for Advanced Students of English. With Answers / Martin Hewings. Cambridge : Cambridge University Press, 2005. 294 p.
30. Hewings M. Advanced Grammar in Use with Answers : A Self-Study Reference and Practice Book for Advanced Learners of English. With Answers / Martin Hewings. Cambridge : Cambridge University Press, 1999. 340 p.
31. Koch R.S. Focus on Grammar. : An Advanced Course for Reference and Practice. Workbook / Rachel Spack Koch with Keith S. Folse. Longman, 2000. 218 p.
32. Lanzano S. Focus on Grammar 5. : An Integrated Skills Approach. Teacher's manual / Susan Lanzano. Pearson. Longman, 2006 p. 163 p.
33. Maurer J. Focus on Grammar 5 : An Integrated Skills Approach / Jay Maurer. – Pearson. Longman, 2006. – 444 p.

34. Murphy R. English Grammar in Use with Answers : A Self-Study Reference and Practice Book for Intermediate Learners of English. With answers and CD-ROM / Raymond Murphy. Cambridge : Cambridge University Press, 2012. 380 p.
35. Prodromou L. Grammar and Vocabulary for First Certificate / Luke Prodromou. Longman, 2006. 319 p.
36. Side R. Grammar and Vocabulary for Cambridge Advanced and Proficiency / Richard Side, Guy Wellman. Longman, 2002. 288 p.
37. Swan M. Oxford English Grammar Course. Advanced : A Grammar Practice Book for Advanced Students of English. With Answers / Michael Swan, Catherine Walter. – Oxford : Oxford University Press, 2011. – 348 p.
38. Parrott M. Grammar for English Language Teachers / Martin Parrott. Cambridge : Cambridge University Press, 2000. 470 p.
39. Penston T. A Concise Grammar for English Language Teachers / Tony Penston. – TP Publications, 2005. – 124 p.
40. Ur P. Grammar Practice Activities : A Practical Guide for Teachers / Penny Ur. Cambridge : Cambridge University Press, 2006. 288 p.
41. Ur P. Five-Minute Activities : A Resource Book of Short Activities / Penny Ur and Andrew Wright. Cambridge : Cambridge University Press, 1996 101 p.
42. Vince M. Advanced Language Practice with Key. Grammar and Vocabulary / Michael Vince with Peter Sunderland. Oxford : Macmillan, 2003. 326 p.
43. Walker, E. Grammar practice for Upper Intermediate Students / E. Walker, S. Elsworth. – Longman Ltd, 2000.
44. Watcyn-Jones, P., Allsop J. Grammar and Usage for FCE. – Penguin English Guides, 2002.
45. Zukowski J. Focus on Grammar 4 : An Intregrated Skills Approach. Teacher's Manual / Jean Zukowski/Faust. Pearson. Longman, 2006. 158 p